

---

---

This Edition is limited to One  
Hundred and Fifty Signed  
Copies, of which this Copy is

No. 75

*George Austin Morrison Jr*

---

---





CLARKE GENEALOGIES.

---

THE "CLARKE" FAMILIES

OF ✓

RHODE ISLAND.

A Compilation of the Descendants of: I, Joseph Clarke, of Westerly; II, Jeremiah Clarke, of Newport; III, John Clarke, of Newport; IV, Laurence Clarke, of Newport; V, Abraham Clarke, of Bristol; VI, John Clarke, of Westerly; VII, Ephraim and Ichabod Clarke, of Westerly; VIII, Ephraim, Ichabod and Samuel Clarke, of Cumberland; IX, Timothy Clarke, of Bristol.

BY

GEORGE AUSTIN MORRISON, JR.,

Author of "CLEMENT KING, OF MARSHFIELD, MASS., 1668, AND HIS DESCENDANTS,"  
"LAURENT DE CAMP, OF NEW UTRECHT, N. Y., 1664, AND HIS  
DESCENDANTS," "THE FREER FAMILY OF NEW PALTZ,  
N. Y.," "THE KING FAMILIES IN ENGLAND,  
PRIOR TO 1675," etc.

---

Press of  
The Evening Post Job Printing House,  
New York.



## PREFACE.

NEW YORK, 26 March 1902.

After twelve years of searching among the records of Rhode Island, involving the examination of every available document containing the name of Clarke, I have decided to print the result of my work, not from any belief that the compilation is exhaustive, but from a sense of duty towards those future family historians who may thereby be saved great labor and time in the examination of early records fast going to decay. The disintegration and destruction of valuable records will, in a few years, place the coming Clarke genealogists at a disadvantage, and in these pages I have striven to preserve for some generations to come the long and honorable record of their ancestors. To no family does the State of Rhode Island owe a greater debt than to that of Dr. John Clarke, who obtained for it the first charter of civil and religious liberty, and until the present work there has been no record of the descendants of Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke, of Westerly. There are, however, other families bearing the name of Clarke, notably that of Jeremiah Clarke, of Newport, who have contributed much to the history of the Providence Plantations, and I have decided to record all in this work for the sake of making the Clarke history as complete as possible to the present time. No name has been allotted a place in the genealogies herein save upon direct proof of relationship or upon the united opinion of the highest antiquarian and family authorities. Such assumptions of kinship as appear are clearly indicated in the foot-notes. It is my earnest desire that the work will bring forth that healthful criticism and additional data which may prove of the utmost value to all true lovers of family history. I have added to the work a number of families of Clarke which cannot as yet be placed, together with a record of unplaced marriages, a statement of those Clarkes unplaced who appear in the census of 1774 and 1776, and a record of those of the name who were in active service during the Revolutionary War. I am greatly indebted to Mr. John Osborne Austin, Mr. Edward Field, and Mr. James N. Arnold, all of Providence, R. I., and to Mr. R. H. Tilley, of Newport, R. I., for much courteous correspondence and valued information. Mr. Edwin Perry Clarke, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; Mr. Fabius M. Clarke, of this city, and Prof. John C. C. Clarke,

of Upper Alton, Ill., all descendants of Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, have furnished me with invaluable information, records and documents. I must further acknowledge with thanks memoranda furnished me by Mr. George H. Clarke, of Shannock, R. I.; Miss Frances Clarke, of Newport, R. I.; Mrs. Caroline E. Robinson and Mrs. Richard Harrall, of Wakefield, R. I.; Miss Harriet Brenton Clarke, of West Kingstown, R. I.; Mr. Dumont Clarke, of New York, N. Y.; Mrs. Charles Eastwick Smith, of St. Paul, Minn.; Mr. James F. Savage, of Lowell, Mass., and Mr. Arthur A. Wood, of Slocumville, R. I.

I should esteem it a favor to have the reader correct such mistakes as may appear in this work, and will always be pleased to hear from the members of any Clarke families in regard to such data as they think should be criticised and corrected.

GEORGE AUSTIN MORRISON, JR.

691 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK, N. Y.

# THE JOSEPH CLARKE FAMILY

OF

WESTERLY, R. I.

1638.

The ancestors of Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, Rhode Island, have been clearly traced to the Parish of Westhorpe, Suffolk County, England, where the name of Clarke is of great antiquity. This surname is derived from the Latin word, "*clericus*," meaning a priest, or one connected with the service of the church. At first the name was used to designate only those in clerical orders, but, as in early times the church was the only source of learning, eventually any person who had been educated by the clergy was called a "clerk," and the designation was finally given to all who were able to read and write.

Westhorpe constitutes a manor in the Hundred (or Township) of Hartismere, and lies in the center of the northern part of the County of Suffolk. The present village merely consists of a few farm laborers, cottages, and is located one and one-half miles west of Finningham Station, on the Great Eastern Railway, running to Norwich, and about eighty-eight miles from London. The present parish contains 1,790 acres, 33 houses and a population of about 300.

The manor is of great antiquity, and at the Domesday survey 1081-1087, belonged to Gilbert de Blund. In 1281, the ninth year of the reign of King Edward I, it was the Lordship of Adam de Coniers, and in 1371, William de Ellingham had the grant of a market or fair there. Sir William de Elenham, Knight, died in possession of the manor about 1403. Later, "the fee of the Hundred of Hartismere, in which Westhorpe was situated, was in Robert de Ufford, Earl of Suffolk, who, having behaved himself with great valor at the battle of Crecy, in France, was made a grant, in special tail, of this hundred, by King Edward III, in consideration of his service and merit." It was next granted to Michael de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk, the son of a London merchant, who became Chancellor of England, but was eventually impeached and removed from office. His grandson, William de la



Pole, later owned the manor of Westhorpe. He was General of the English forces in France against Joan of Arc, and was taken prisoner. He later negotiated the marriage treaty between King Henry VI and Margaret of Anjou, for which he was created a Duke, but was impeached by the Commons, banished by the King, and murdered as about to leave England. The manor was apparently appurtenant to the Dukedom of Suffolk, for, on the extinction of the de la Pole family, it was granted to Charles Brandon, the brother-in-law of King Henry VIII, who had been created Duke of Suffolk upon his marriage to Mary Tudor, Queen Dowager of France. Upon his death the manor passed to Henry Grey, Marquis of Dorset, who had married Frances, eldest daughter of Charles Brandon, and was created Duke of Suffolk on 11th October, 1551. Upon his death, the Dukedom of Suffolk again became extinct, and the manor once more reverted to the Crown. It was later granted to Thomas, Lord Howard of Effingham, Queen Elizabeth's Admiral against the Spanish Armada, who was created Duke of Suffolk about 1597, and in whose family the title and manor remained for many years.

The Manor House, Westhorpe Hall, stood at the edge of the village, but the ancient building was demolished about 1770, and nothing now remains but the foundations, upon which a modern farm house has been erected. The cloister and the chapel, with its painted windows and original furniture, were preserved until about 1850, when they, in turn, were pulled down. The Manor House was visited in the course of its demolition by an English antiquarian, the late Mr. Thomas Martin, who says, in a note left among his papers:

"I went to see the dismal ruins of Westhorpe Hall, formerly the seat of Charles Brandon, Duke of Suffolk. The workmen are now pulling it down as fast as may be, in a very careless and injudicious manner. The coping-bricks, battlements and many other ornamental pieces are made of earth and burnt hard, and are as fresh as when first built; they might, with care, have been taken down whole, but all the fine chimnies and ornaments were pulled down with ropes and crushed to pieces, in a most shameful manner. There was a monstrous figure of Hercules sitting crosslegged with his club, and a lion beside him, but all shattered to pieces and the painted glass is likely to share the same fate. The timber is fresh and sound and the building which was very lofty, stood as erect as when first built.

"The parish church is a very old one, its exact date being unknown. It is Norman Gothic, with a fine square tower, buttressed at the corners. It is built of small surface stones, many mere pebbles, originally

covered over with plaster. The body of the church has a nave with side aisles and cloistery, but no transepts. It was originally a very fine church, handsomely decorated, a few traces of the original decoration appearing, but it is now in very bad repair. In one of the aisles is a chapel called the 'Mary Tudor Chapel' and on the wall is a wooden tablet with this inscription :—

“Mary Tudor, 3rd. daughter of Henry 7. King of England, formerly lived in this Parish. She was Queen of France. First married in 1514 to Louis 12, afterwards in —— to Charles Brandon, Duke of Suffolk. She died at the Manor House here in 1533 ; was interred in the Monastery of Bury St. Edmunds and removed into St. Mary's church after the destruction of the Abbey.’”

Such was the place Joseph Clarke \* and his brothers left to seek fresh homes and fortunes in New England.

To trace their numerous descendants in the land of their adoption has been a long and difficult task and the result of the time, thought and labor expended in searching the family history will be found in these pages.

The following extracts appear on the Parish Register of Westhorpe, Suffolk County, England :

- “1540.—Catherine, the Daughter of John Cooke, was baptised the XII day of February.
- “1572.—Carew Clarke, the sonne of John Clarke, was baptised the 17 day of August.
- “1574.—Christopher Clarke, the sonne of John Clarke, was baptised Dec. 6.
- “1588.—Thomas, the sonne of John Clarke, buried Xth of May.
- “1594.—John Clarke was buried the IX day of December.
- “1605.—Thomas, the sonne of Thomas Clarke, baptised XXXI March.
- “1607.—Marie Clarke, the daughter of Thomas Clarke baptised July the 26.

---

\* There was a Clarke family in the County of Suffolk which resided near Beccles, in the eastern part of the County, descended from John Clarke, of St. Margaret's Ilkeshall, who purchased land at Henstead in 1575. He was twice married and had a son Thomas, baptised January, 1569, who married Margaret ——, and died 1616. Thomas and Margaret had : I, Thomas, who died 1672, and was the father of John, who, in turn, died 1686 ; II, Margaret, born 1607 ; III, Edward, baptised 3rd January, 1610, and died before 1670, who was the father of Edward, Thomas and Gregory, who died 1725 ; IV, John, born and died 1614. The descendants of this Clarke family can be traced to the present time in England but nothing shows that the family was in any way related to the family of Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke of Westhorpe, later of Westerly, R. I.—SUCKLING'S HISTORY OF SUFFOLK, Vol. II, p. 377.

"1609.—John Clarke was baptised the VIII day of October (sonne of Thomas Clarke).

"1611.—William Clarke baptised February 16.

"1618.—Joseph Clarke, the sonne of Thomas Clarke, was baptised 16th of December.

"1627.—Thomas Clarke was buried July 30th."

The following extract appears on the Parish Register of Rougham, a hamlet two miles south of Thurston and about six miles southeast of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk County, England:

"1658.—Dorothie, wife of Carewe Clarke buried 15: June: 1658."

These parish records substantially agree with those contained in an ancient Bible brought over from England in 1637 by Dr. John Clarke, the immigrant, a brother of Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke. This book, known as the "John Clarke Bible,"\* definitely traces back the ancestry of these Clarkes in England three generations and has fortunately been preserved to the present time. The Bible is a copy of the Geneva version of 1608, and has been handed down in the family of John Clarke, the second son of Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke, the immigrant, to whom it was left by his uncle, Dr. John Clarke. It is now in the possession of Prof. John C. C. Clarke. The following extracts appear in this Bible and are here transcribed verbatim.

*(On the reverse of the Title Page of the Concordances, apparently in the hand of Thomas Clarke, the father of Dr. John Clarke.)*

"John Clarke, my grandfather, was buried 3: March: 1559.

"John Clarke, my father was baptised 11: February 1541.

"Tomas Clarke, my unkle, was baptised 4: January: 1543.

"Katherine Kooke, dafter of John Kooke was baptised the: 12: of february: 33 year Henry 8: ano dni 1541. My mother:

"Katherine Kooke, my mother, was buried the: 30 of March: 1598.

"John Clarke, my father, was buried the: 7 April 1598.

"John Clarke, my brother, born St. Mark's day, baptd i: May: 1569.

"Thomas Clarke, sone of John Clarke, born all saints day, baptised 3: of November, ano dni 1570.

"Carewe Clarke, sone of John Clarke: baptised: 17: August: 1572: in the: 14 year of the rayne of Quene Elizabeth.

"Xsofor Clarke baptised the 6: of December ano dmi: 1574:

"Jhon Clarke: baptised: 17 of March ano dmi: 1577:

\* For an interesting article on the Clarke Bible, see Magazine of New England History, October, 1891, published at Newport, by R. H. Tilley.



"Margret Clarke : baptised the 8 : June : 1579 :

"Mery Clarke baptised the 21 : Septemberr : 1581 :

"Margret Clarke, Dafter of Thomas Clarke was born the first of february : baptised 19. february 1600: Sunday nyght.

"Carewe Clarke : my sone : was born the third of february : 1602 : being thursday : about fayer daylight: baptised the 17 : february. Collops Thursday: 3 day the new moon: singe in pesces.

"Thomas Clarke sone of T : Clarke : baptd the : 31 : st March : 1605.

"Merie Clarke : baptised : the : 17 July : 1607 :

"John Clarke baptised the : 8 October : 1609 :

"William Clarke : my sone : baptised the : 11 : of february : 1611 :

"Joseph Clarke baptised the : 16 : december : 1618 : borne : 9 :"

*(In another handwriting.)*

"Thomas Clarke, the father of these children departed this life the 29 : of July 1627.

"Rose Keridge, his wife dyed the 19 of September, in the yeare of our Lord 1627."

*(At foot of first page of Preface to Alphabets: nearly destroyed.)*

"2 : of the 10: month: 1674 Thomas Clarke : sonn of Thomas Clarke of Wastrup departed this life in nuport on rodiland."

*(On leaf 547. The following two records are by the same hand.)*

"20 : of the 2 : mo : 1676 : my brother John Clarke : in the night departed this life in his owne house in nuport on rodiland."

*(On leaf 548.)*

"Datre Clarke, wife of my Brother Carew Clarke living in ruffum in the conte of Suffolk she departed this life : the 13 : of the L 5 : moneth \*\*\*\* in the yeerer 1658."

*(On first page of Preface of Alphabet.)*

"Mr. Joseph Clarke Deceased the first day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred nintie four.

"John Clarke, the son of Joseph Clarke deceased the 11 day of April in the year of our Lord 1704."

*(On next to last page of Godly Prayers. Written by Wm. Edward Clarke, born 1802.)*

"John Clarke died in Newport December 30th 1767 aged 71 years.

"John Clarke, eldest Son of the above, died at Kingston April 9th 1798, in his 64th year."

*(On the page before Genesis I., by an unknown hand.)*

"Wm. Case Clarke was born July the 21, 1756.

"John Clarke was born September 5th 1761.

"Isaac Clarke was born January the 16, 1767.

"Joseph Clarke was born February the 17, 1769.

"Thomas P. Clarke was born March 17, 1771."

*(A note by Wm. Edward Clarke, born 1802, says:)*

"John Clarke of Newport, Father of the above children died April 9th 1798, in his 64th year.

"Joseph Clarke was killed by Indians on the Muskingum River Jan'y 2d 1792.

"John Clarke died on the Jersey Prison-ship."

*(On leaf 184. Written by Wm. Edward Clarke, born 1802.)*

"Thomas Peckham Clarke died in Providence October 12th 1825 had issue (besides six Daughters):

"Thomas Jefferson born January 2d 1801.

"William Edward born July 31st 1802.

"Isaac Dunton born July 22d 1804.

"John Helme born January 30th 1806.

"Alexander born April 9th 1811.

"Henry born June 22d 1817."

*(On leaf 358.)*

"Wm. Case Clarke, Junior was born February 24th, 1806."

*(On page 435, and repeated on page Pal-Pel of The First Table Written by Wm. Edward Clarke, born 1802.)*

"William Edward Clarke, Born in Providence July 31st 1802.

"Caroline Sumner Bump, Born in Pawtuxet, August 22nd 1809.

"Married June 29th 1829, and had issue:

"Wm. Edward born May 18th 1830.

"Anna Caroline born June 29th 1831.

"John C. Calhoun born February 27th, 1833.

"Julia Baker born December 17th 1834.

"Fanny Olney born January 9th 1843.

"Louis Dunton born March 20th 1845."

*(On same pages. Written by Wm. Edward Clarke, born 1830.)*

"William Edward Clarke died Jan'y 25th 1872."

*(On page 436. Written by John C. C. Clarke, born 1833.)*

"John C. C. Clarke had issue:

"Edward Greenough, born August 2d 1864. Drowned in Chicago, June 18th. 1887.

"Jeannette Frances, born November 10th. 1866; Married Alfred E. Marsh.

"Grafton Putnam, born August 25th. 1873."

With the aid of the parish registers and this ancient bible the ancestral pedigree of Thomas, Carewe, John and Joseph Clarke, the immigrants, is firmly established, while the early colonial records of Plymouth, Massachusetts Bay and the Providence Plantations give the record of these four brothers in New England and the genealogy of Joseph<sup>1</sup> Clarke of Westerly, the only brother who left living issue him surviving.

The genealogy of this Clarke family may be set forth as follows :

### FIRST GENERATION.

#### I.

JOHN CLARKE, of Westhorpe, Suffolk Co., England; died 1559 and "was buried 1559, March 3," leaving known issue :—

2. i. John,<sup>2</sup> bp. 1541, February 11.
- ii. Thomas,<sup>2</sup> bp. 1543, January 4; buried 10 May, 1588.

### SECOND GENERATION.

#### 2.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (John<sup>1</sup>), of Westhorpe, Suffolk Co., England; baptised 1541, February 11; died 1598, April 4th, and "was buried 1598, April 7"; married Catharine Cooke, daughter of John Cooke; baptised 1546, February 12; died 1598, March 27, and "was buried 30 March, 1598," and had known issue :—

- i. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 1569, April 25; bp. 1569, May 1; buried 9 December, 1594.
3. ii. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> b. 1570, November 1; bp. November 3; died 1627.
- iii. Carewe,<sup>3</sup> bp. 1572, August 17.
- iv. Christopher,<sup>3</sup> bp. 1574, December 6.
- v. John,<sup>3</sup> bp. 1577, March 17.
- vi. Margaret,<sup>3</sup> bp. 1579, June 8.
- vii. Mary,<sup>3</sup> bp. 1581, September 21.

### THIRD GENERATION.

#### 3.

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Westhorpe, Suffolk Co., England, was born 1570, November 1, on All Saints Day, baptised November 3rd, and died 1627, July 29, and was buried July 30th. He

married Rose Herrige (or Keridge), who died 1627, September 19. His known issue were:

- i Margaret,<sup>4</sup> b. 1600, February 1; bp. February 19.
4. ii. Carewe<sup>4</sup> (the immigrant), b. 1602, February 3; bp. 1602, February 17.
5. iii. Thomas<sup>4</sup> (the immigrant), bp. 1605, March 31.
- iv. Mary,<sup>4</sup> bp. 1607, July 17; died 1648; married John Peckham, of Newport, who died 1681.
6. v. John<sup>4</sup> (the immigrant), b. 1609, October 8.
- vi. William,<sup>4</sup> bp. 1611, February 11.
- × 7. vii. Joseph<sup>4</sup> (the immigrant), b. 1618, December 9; bp. 1618, December 16.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

##### 4.

**CAREWE<sup>4</sup> CLARKE** (Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Rougham, Co. Suffolk, England. He was born 3 February, 1602, and baptised February 17, at Westhorpe, England. He married Datre —, who died 13 July, 1658. He came over after his brothers John, Thomas and Joseph.

1679, June 13, he executed a quit claim deed to Thomas Ward.

He died without issue him surviving.

He had issue:

- i. Dorothea,<sup>5</sup> buried 15 June, 1658, at Rougham, England.

##### 5.

**THOMAS<sup>4</sup> CLARKE** (Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westhorpe, Suffolk Co., England, and later of Newport, R. I.; born 1605, March 31; died 1674, December 2. In 1638 he was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck, and was made freeman on 17 March, 1641. He was one of the original members of the First Baptist Church in 1644, and again appears as freeman in 1655. 1663, December 3, he and wife, Jane, sold to John Anthony, of Portsmouth, three acres and a house there.

His will was dated 28 July, 1674, and proved 1674, December 18. Executors are Obadiah Holmes and John Salmon. To brother Joseph all lands on this island, housing, etc. To cousin William Clarke, son of brother Joseph, all land at Conanicut Island. To brother Joseph's wife, Margaret, all household stuff. To brother Joseph Clarke's children, except William, the stock farm, which William Clarke enjoys,



when his time is out. To brother Joseph Clarke's children, equally, all that is due from brother John Clarke, for services and tendance when he was gone to England twelve years—looking to and providing for his stock and wintering of them upon my own land; in which time was reared twenty horsekind and about nine score sheep, and 100 acres of land I purchased at Conanicut and a quarter share at Misquamicut, and 10 acres at Applegate's Neck upon this island—for which I deserve £20 a year.

He married Jane —, but had no issue.

## 6.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westhorpe, Suffolk Co., England, Boston, Mass., and Newport, R. I. He was born 1609, October 8, and died 1676, April 20.

He married (1st) Elizabeth Harges, daughter of John Harges, of the Manor of Wreslingworth, Bedfordshire, England (2d), on February 1, 1671, Jane Fletcher, widow, who died 1672, April 19. He then married (3d) Sarah Davis, widow of Nicholas Davis. She survived him and died about 1692. He is said to have received his baptism in Elder Stillwell's Church in London.

He, in all probability, was a graduate of Cambridge University, England, for he had a knowledge of Greek, Latin and Hebrew and was a physician, also later officiating as a Baptist Minister. He left England at the age of twenty-eight and with his wife arrived at Boston in November, 1637. In the letters of the Winthrop family which were written from the neighborhood of Groton, Suffolk Co., England, in 1637, mention is made of "Mr. Clarke, a minister, who I understand is safely arrived with Mr. Rogers" and "my scholler, John Clarke," as having gone to America.

On 20 November, 1637, at Boston he was disarmed, with others, the opinions and revelations of Mr. Wheelwright and Mrs. Hutchinson having led them "into dangerous errors". Shortly after he was given leave to depart from that Colony and went into banishment with the Rev. John Wheelwright, spending the winter at Exeter, New Hampshire.

Owing to the severity of the winter climate Dr. Clarke returned to Boston in March and associated himself with the small independent party headed by William Coddington, a former deputy and assistant Governor of Massachusetts. He accompanied William Coddington during the first week in March to Plymouth in order to locate a suitable site for the proposed new settlement and the choice finally falling

upon the island of Aquidneck they returned to Boston,\* where Dr. Clarke with eighteen others signed on 7 March, 1638, the following compact :

“We whose names are underwritten, do here solemnly, in the presence of Jehovah, incorporate ourselves into a Bodie Politick, and as he shall help, will submit our persons, lives and estates unto our Lord Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and to all those perfect and most absolute laws of his given us in his holy word of truth, to be guided and judged thereby.”

The next day Dr. Clarke, with his fellow settlers came to Rhode Island in Roger Williams' shallops and on 24 March, 1638, with William Coddington and Roger Williams crossed the bay to Conanicut Island and took title to the land. The early settlers are said to have lived in caves until better shelters could be erected.

The first settlement was in the Northern portion of the Island on what was later called Portsmouth. Early in the spring of 1638, Dr. Clarke was appointed one of a Committee to lay out a site and provide for the erection of a meeting house. In December a church had been organized and Dr. Clarke acted as the preacher as well as physician to the new settlement.

On 2 January, 1639, Dr. Clarke with three others was appointed to survey all the lands nearabouts and bring in a map or plot of same.

Early in 1639 a movement arose among the colonists to create a new Settlement to the southwest of the island, and on 28 April, 1639, Dr. Clarke, with eight others, signed the following compact preparatory to the settlement of Newport :

“It is agreed by us, whose hands are underwritten, to propagate a plantation in the midst of the island, or elsewhere, and to engage ourselves to bear equal charge, answerable to our strength and estates in common ; and that our determination shall be my major voices of Judge and Elders, the Judge to have a double voice.”

He signed this compact as Elder, the Judge being William Coddington.

On 5 June, 1639, Dr. Clarke was chosen, with three others, to proportion the land at Newport, the pay of the company which shall lay it forth to be 4d. an acre, and in November, 1639, the Assembly at

\* Some historians give Providence and some Portsmouth as the place of signing of this compact, but it seems reasonable to believe it was executed in Boston, where the new settlement was exploited.

Newport voted that Mr. Easton and Mr. John Clarke should write to Sir Henry Vane and to Mr. Thomas Burwood, brother of Mr. Easton, and request them "to treat about the obtaining a patent of the island from his Majesty." This was the first step toward obtaining an independent charter, and it was significant of Dr. Clarke's high position in the colony that he was chosen to act in this important matter.

On 10 March, 1640, Dr. Clarke had 148 acres recorded at Newport and on 17 March, 1641, he was made freeman.

19 September, 1642, the Assembly appointed Dr. Clarke, together with the officers of the government, a committee "to consult about the procurement of a patent for this island and islands and the lands adjacent, and to send a letter or letters for the same end to Sir Henry Vane."

Before the committee could act, however, Roger Williams, on 14 March, 1644, obtained from the Crown the charter incorporating the four towns of Portsmouth and Newport on the island, and Providence and Warwick on the mainland, under the title "Providence Plantations, in Narragansett Bay in New England." The towns, however, did not accept and incorporate under this charter until 19 May, 1647.

In 1644 Dr. Clarke became pastor of the First Baptist Church, organized in this year.

In 1649-50 Dr. Clarke was an assistant, and in 1649-50-51 acted as general treasurer of the four towns.

1651, July, Dr. Clarke, Obadiah Holmes and John Crandall, "being the representatives of the church in Newport, upon the request of William Witter, of Lynn, arrived there, he being a brother in church, who by reason of his advanced age could not undertake so great a journey." The next day being Sunday, they repaired to Mr. Witter's house to hold religious services, he being about two miles out of town. While Dr. Clarke was preaching, two constables came and apprehended him and his companions, and the next morning they were sent to prison at Boston.

1651, July 31, they were sentenced to pay fines (his being £20) or else to be whipped, and to remain in prison till paid, for their meeting at William Witter's about July 21st, and then and at other times preaching and blaspheming, etc.

1651, August 31, he wrote from prison to the Honored Court, assembled at Boston, accepting the proffer publicly made the day before of a dispute with the ministers, and therefore "do desire you would appoint the time when, and the person with whom" the points might be disputed publicly.

This challenge to a debate was not accepted, however, and his fine and Mr. Crandall's were paid by friends without their consent, they thus escaping corporal punishment. His fellow prisoner, Holmes, was not so fortunate, and was publicly flogged.

In October, 1650, the General Court passed a resolution to send a commission to England for the defense and relief of the Colony from many perils, and named John Clarke as the Newport representative on same. No action was taken, however.

Owing to dissensions in the Colony, William Coddington, who had been Governor in 1651, obtained from the English Government a commission to be Governor of the Rhode Island Colony for life.

The people resented this interference with their democratic form of government, and presented to Dr. Clarke a request, signed by 65, a majority at Newport, and by 41, a majority of the freemen of Portsmouth, that he go to England and secure a revocation of Coddington's commission, and a charter protecting the rights of the Colony. He accepted the service, and in November, 1651, at his own expense, with Roger Williams, who represented the Providence Colony, sailed for England.

A joint address and petition was presented by the two envoys to the Council of State, and the mission proved entirely successful in obtaining, on 2 October, 1652, the revocation of Governor Coddington's commission and a confirmation of the charter.

Dr. Clarke now remained to represent the Colony at the English Court, and spent twelve years in watching over and advancing the affairs of the Colony. In May, 1652, he published his pamphlet, "Ill News from New England," containing an account of his ill-treatment by the Massachusetts authorities, on his visit to Lynn, and a statement on the religious beliefs of the colonies.

In 1654 he drew up a document, stating his aims and proposed methods for the Colony, and sent same home. In September, the General Court before which it was laid ordered "that the instructions presented by Mr. John Clarke as they are now drawn forth are by this Court approved."

In 1655 he was made a freeman of the Colony, and on 3 August, 1655, he published a concordance of Scriptures, upon which he had been engaged for many years.

In the calendar of Colonial State Papers, p. 427, is the following entry:

"John Clarke, physician of Rhode Island, in America, having composed and very closely comparted a new concordance to the



Holy Scriptures of Truth, which in regard of its plainness and fullness, and yet smallness of volume and price may prove singularly conducive to the help of those who desire to try all things in these trying times by that touchstone of truth. Henry Hill is licensed to print and publish the same to the exclusion of all others, and the Company of Stationers are required to enter this order in their Register."

In 1656, he, as John Clarke, Physician, of London, signed a power of attorney to receive a legacy given by his wife's father out of the Manor of Wreslingworth, in Bedfordshire.

Dr. Clarke mortgaged his estate in Newport to Richard Dean, to obtain money in London to support himself while abroad on the business of the Colony.

When in England he was frequently the guest of Sir Henry Vane and other leading men during the time of the Commonwealth.

Both Massachusetts and Connecticut sought, while Dr. Clarke was the agent of the Rhode Island colony, to obtain parts of the territory of the latter colony to be annexed to their respective bounds. John Clarke, however, defeated these designs, and in 1662 presented two addresses to the Crown in behalf of the Colony of Rhode Island, asking for a Royal Charter, which was eventually granted by the King.

In one of these addresses Dr. Clarke states respecting his colony that :

"They have it much on their hearts if they may be permitted to hold forth a lively experiment that a flourishing civil state may stand, yea, and best be maintained and that among English spirits, with a full liberty in religious concerns; and that true piety rightly grounded upon gospel principles, will give the best and greatest security to true sovereignty and will lay in the hearts of men the strongest obligations to true loyalty."

Dr. Clarke maintained himself in England by using his own funds, and in 1662 the town of Providence voted him a lot of land doubtless to help him defray his expenses.

His efforts to procure a new and liberal charter for the colony were finally crowned with success, and on 25th September, 1662, the King and Council of State issued the order for a charter for "Rhode Island and Providence Plantations," and on 9th July, 1663, the royal seal was affixed to the document, which procured for the settlers of the colony a civil and religious liberty far in advance of their times.

The charter provided "that no person within the said colony at any time hereafter shall be in anywise molested, punished, disquieted or called in question for any differences of opinion in matters of religion, which do not actually disturb the civil peace." The conception of such a charter, embodying freedom of religious thought and worship with a temperate and just civil government as opposed to the narrow and dogmatic attitude of the larger New England colonies upon these questions is due to the master mind of Dr. John Clarke alone. The statecraft which obtained from a Catholic king rights which neither Roger Williams nor any other New England colony could secure from the Commonwealth, and in the face of bitter and determined opposition from the Plymouth, Massachusetts Bay and Connecticut colonies must rank as of the highest diplomatic order. It was by the efforts of Dr. John Clarke alone that Rhode Island retained her independence as a colony and her sons enjoyed a liberty of conscience unique in the early history of this land.

There can be no reasonable doubt but that the language of the charter was entirely the work of Dr. John Clarke, as parts of his two addresses now preserved among the British State Papers, are identical word for word with the language of the Rhode Island Charter.

This charter served as the basis of the government of Rhode Island for one hundred and eighty years, and was only superseded in 1843, when the growth of the State required a more elaborate system of government.

In 1663, November 24, the Assembly voted to pay his expenses in procuring the King's Letters Patent for the Colony. It was further voted :

"That in consideration of Mr. John Clarke, aforesaid, his great pains, labour, and travail with much faithfulness exercised for above twelve years in behalf of this Colony in England; the thanks of the Colony be sent unto him by the Governor and Deputy Governor, and for a gratuity unto him, the Assembly engage that the Colony shall pay unto the said John Clarke, or unto his order here in Newport, over and beside what is above engaged, the sum and full value of one hundred pounds sterling, in current pay of the country, also to be paid at or before the twenty-fifth day of December, in the year 1664."

After his successful efforts in obtaining the charter, Dr. Clarke returned to Rhode Island in June, 1664, and was at once elected a member of the General Assembly. He received from the Assembly a letter

of thanks for his eminent services rendered to the Colony in obtaining its Charter and a committee was appointed to audit his accounts. He was not repaid the amount due him in his lifetime, however, but his estate was paid in full in 1699. In the first Assembly he was made a member of a committee to revise the laws of the Colony and conform same to the Charter and was appointed, 1664, a commissioner to determine and run the boundary line between Rhode Island and Connecticut.

In 1666 the Assembly voted "it is ordered that Mr. John Clarke is deputed and authorized to compose all the laws of the Colony into a good method and order, leaving out what may be superfluous and adding what may appear unto him necessary as well for the regulations of Courts as otherwise," the result to be presented to the General Assembly for approval.

He was Deputy to General Assembly 1664-68, 1670-71, and Deputy Governor 1669-72.

In 1665 he was associated with the Governor and Deputy Governor, to examine Block Island for a harbor and the encouragement of fisheries.

In 1666 he, with the Governor and a representative of each of the towns in the State, was appointed to write an address to the King.

In 1668 he was appointed to write to the authorities of Plymouth in regard to their encroachments.

In 1669 he was requested to write to the people of Providence and ask them to settle their quarrels.

In 1670, June 29, he and John Greene were chosen agents to go to England, for vindication of our Charter before his Majesty, etc., provided Governor Benedict Arnold could not go. This appointment was renewed in 1671 and 1672, but the journey was not necessary.

In 1672, March 5, he was chosen agent to go to England and manage our appeal to his Majesty, against the violent and illegal intrusions of Connecticut. He retired from public service in 1673.

1676, April 4, it was voted "That in these troublesome times and straits in this Colony, the Assembly desiring to have the advice and concurrence of the most judicious inhabitants if it may be had for the good of the whole do desire at their sitting the company and counsel of" (sixteen persons, among whom was John Clarke).

Dr. Clarke is said to have been the pastor or presiding elder in the Baptist Church from the time of his first arrival in the Colony to his death. He was in belief a Baptist but had, as a theologian, a strong Calvinistic tendency. He died in his sixty-seventh year on 20 April,

1676, without leaving any issue him surviving, and was buried in the southeast corner of his orchard near his dwelling and his church on the northerly side of what is now West Broadway, in Newport, R. I. No portrait nor any known manuscript of his remains.

His will was dated 20 April, 1676, and proved May 17, and the executors were friends, William Weeden, Phillip Smith and Richard Bailey. He desired to be buried by his wives Elizabeth and Jane, already deceased. To Brother Joseph Clarke, and the children of Joseph, by his first wife (except John) to cousin (*i. e.*, niece) Fish, wife of Samuel Fish, and her children, and to cousin Mary Saunders, wife of Tobias Saunders, and her children, the produce of sale of lands on Conanicut Island, and in said division brother Joseph and cousins Fish and Mary Saunders to have double share. To each of brother Joseph Clarke's children by his second wife, 1 shilling. To cousin John Clarke, son of brother Joseph, by first wife, 6 acres adjoining land of Benedict Arnold. To executors, in trust, 30 acres and dwelling house and a farm of 150 acres, for maintenance of wife Sarah, for life, and she to dwell in house and have improvement of stock. To her, also, two beds and the biggest trunk. To daughter-in-law (*i. e.*, stepdaughter) Sarah Davis,\* £40 at age. To son-in-law Simon Davis, land. To son-in-law Thomas Davis, £20 at age. To daughter-in-law Marcy Davis,\* £20 at age. To daughter-in-law, Hannah Davis,\* £10. To brother Carew Clarke, his maintenance for life, and he to live in the house while my wife keeps house in it, and they can remain in comfort together, and if he move to have £16 per year. To Katharine Salamon, wife of John, "an ewe sheep." "Unto my loving friend Richard Bailey, I give and bequeath my concordance and Lexicon to it belonging, written by myself, being the fruit of several years studying; my Hebrew Bible, Buxtoff's and Passor's Lexicon; Cotton's Concordance, and all the rest of my books." To friend Mark Lucar, 50 shillings a year in provisions for life. At decease of wife, the trustees to distribute and dispose of profits of the farm and marsh for "the relief of the poor and the bringing up of children unto learning" (to be a perpetual trust). The dwelling house and 30 acres to go to cousin John Clarke, at death of testator's wife. If a trustee should die, the others were to choose a third—"an understanding person fearing the Lord."

---

\* Mercy Davis, as wife of Jeremiah Osborne, acknowledged receipt of £20 to Philip Smith, Executor of John Clarke, deceased, by receipt dated 9 March 1691-92 at Providence and same date was signed another receipt by Hannah Brenton, wife of William Brenton, for £10. On 9 March 1691-2 Sarah Miles, formerly Sarah Davis, signed receipt for £40.



To each executor, or trustee, 30 shillings annually forever.  
He had issue, by second wife :

A daughter, b. 14 February, 1672; died 18 May, 1673.

## 7.

JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westhorpe, Suffolk Co., England. He was born 9 December, 1618, and baptised 16th December at Westhorpe, and died 1 June, 1694, at Newport, R. I. He married twice, the name of his first wife being unknown. His second wife was Margaret—————, who died at Newport 1694. He must have left England about 1637, and settled immediately in Rhode Island, for he was admitted an inhabitant of the island of Aquidneck, at Newport, in 1638.

In 1640 he was present at the General Court of Election, and became a freeman on 17 March, 1641. In 1644 he was made one of the original members of the First Baptist Church of Newport, and in 1648 became a member of the General Court of Trials. In 1655 he became a freeman of the colony and acted as a Commissioner in 1655, 57-58-59. He was an Assistant in 1658, 63-64-65, 78, 80, 90. On 8 July, 1663, his name appears in the charter granted to Rhode Island by King Charles II. In 1668 he was made a freeman at Westerly and acted as deputy to the General Assembly 1868-69-70-71-72, 90. On the 18 May, 1669, his name appears in the list of Westerly inhabitants, and in 1677 he was a member of the Court of Justices of the Peace to attend to the matter of injurious and illegal acting of the Connecticut Colony. In 1679 he, with thirty-two others of Westerly, gave the oath of allegiance. In 1680 he, as of Newport, was taxed £1 13s. 3d. On 25 September, 1685, he and his wife Margaret, as of Newport, R. I., sold Francis Brinley of Newport an 1/154 part of Conanicut Island (89 acres), and an 1/154 part of Dutch Island. In 1690 he, with others, was empowered to proportion the taxes to the respective towns. He appears to have lived some time at Westerly, but to have returned to Newport during the later years of his life. The names of Joseph Clarke's children are learned by the following memorandum, which is appended to record of will of his brother, Thomas Clarke. "The names of the children of Joseph Clarke, of the town of Newport, that are living this 19th day of December, 1674. Joseph Clarke, William Clarke, Mary Clarke, Sarah Clarke, John Clarke, Susanna Clarke, Joshua Clarke, Thomas Clarke, Cary Clarke, Elizabeth Clarke." The surnames of Mary and Susanna are

crossed out as if they had already married at date of the entry. He had issue :

- 8. i. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> b. 11 February, 1642.
- 9. ii. William.
- iii. Mary, d. 1695; m. Tobias Saunders; d. 1695, and had issue: i. John; ii. Edward; iii. Stephen; iv. Benjamin; v. Susanna.
- iv. Sarah, b. 29 January, 1663; m. 11 October, 1683, by Caleb Carr, Justice, to Thoma Reynolds, son of John Reynolds, of Stonington, Conn., and had issue: i. Joseph, b. 1 June, 1684; ii. Mary b. 5 February, 1704.
- 10. v. John.
- vi. Susannah.
- 11. vii. Joshua.
- 12. viii. Thomas.
- 13. ix. Carew.
- x. Elizabeth,\* m. Rev. William Peckham, son of John and Mary (Clarke) Peckham, of Newport, b. 1647, and had issue: i. William, b. 30 August, 1675.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

##### 8.

JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John ), of Newport and Westerly, R. I. He was born 11 February, 1642 \* and died 11 January, 1726-7, at Westerly, R. I., aged 83 years 11 months.

He was married (1st) 16 November, 1664, by James Barker, Assistant, at Newport, to Bethiah Hubbard, daughter of Samuel and Tacy (Cooper) Hubbard, born 19 December, 1646, died 17 April, 1707 (or 1717†).

He then married (2d) Hannah Peckham, widow of Thomas Peckham, and daughter of William Weeden.

She had married (1st) William<sup>5</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), the brother of Joseph Clarke, her third husband. She died 3 March, 1723.

He must have removed from Newport to Westerly early in life, for in 1669 he became Town Clerk of Westerly, retaining the position until 1700. In July, 1625, he and his family went to Newport for fear of the Indian War then raging, and remained in the home of Rev. Samuel Hubbard until the war closed. In 1680 he, having been taken

\* Morgan Edwards states in his History of the Baptists, that Rev. William Peckham married — Clarke, niece of Rev. John Clarke. She must have been a daughter of Joseph, as John Clarke's other brothers had no children.

† These dates were taken from a memorandum of his children's births made by Joseph Clarke and written in his own handwriting, at Westerly, in the Record Book, 1695, November 28, when Town Clerk there. Austin places his birth 2 April, 1643, and Miss Frances Clarke, of Newport, a lineal descendant, gives his birth as 22 February, 1642, and death as 1726, April 12. Both dates seem erroneous. An old record book in possession of Judge Samuel Clarke, of Richmond, gives "Joseph Clarke (son of Joseph) died the 11th January, 1726, age 83 years 11 months. My wife Bethiah died April 17, 1717. My wife Hannah died March 3, 1723."

from his house in Westerly, situated two miles east of Pawcatuck River, was carried by force to Hartford, Conn., and fined £10, by authorities of that colony. He was, however, reimbursed by Rhode Island Assembly, in sum of £13 10s., for this compulsory payment. On 20 May, 1696, Benedict Arnold, of Newport, deeded Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, 200 acres of land at South Kingstown, R. I. Recorded 22 December, 1707, at South Kingstown.

On 30 November, 1696, Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, deeded John Seagar 100 acres of land at South Kingstown. Recorded at South Kingstown 22 December, 1707.

He was Deputy to the General Assembly in years 1698, 1700-2-4-6-8.

In 1710 Joseph Clarke and Joseph Clarke, Jr., were invited by Sabbatarian Church, at Westerly, R. I.

On 20 July, 1715, Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, deeded to his son Samuel Clarke, "a tract of land, situate at Westerly, of 6 acres bounded East by a highway, North by a highway, West by a highway and South by land formerly of Edward Richmond." Recorded at Westerly, 6 August, 1715. Witnessed by Jane Clarke.

On 4 January, 1717, Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, deeded to his son, Samuel Clarke, "land in Westerly improved by my son Samuel for 21 years; 200 acres in Westerly bounded by the Great River commonly called the Paucatuck River, West by the — River; North and South by land formerly of John Stanton and Joseph Gardiner, which tract of land has been improved for 21 years and upwards by my son Samuel Clarke, he being in actual possession of same for the term aforesaid." Recorded 1717-18, January 10, at Westerly.

On 4 February, 1718, Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, deeded land at Westerly to his son-in-law, Thomas Hiscox. Recorded 5 August, 1718, at Westerly.

In March, 1722, he and wife Hannah, late wife of Thomas Peckham, brought suit against Philip Peckham for £3 annuity. On 5 October, 1725, Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, deeded to son William Clarke "all that certain homestead farm" at Westerly, being 100 acres of land, bounded east by land of Thomas Saunders, north by a highway, west by land of John Saunders, and south "chiefly by a fresh pond, together with all the housings, buildings, fences, stuffs, orchards, profits, etc." Recorded at Westerly 3 February, 1726-27.

His will, which was dated 5 October, 1725, was proved at Westerly 1727, February 27. (Vol. II, p. 107 of Town Council and Probate Records.) He gave to daughter Mary Champlin a bed, bedding, etc., and £5; to daughter Judith Maxson, £5; to daughter Susanna Bab-

cock, £5; to daughter Bethiah Hiscox, 1 shilling; states that his sons Joseph and John, deceased, had already received their shares of his estate; gives to his two grandsons, viz.: Joseph Clarke's eldest son and Joshua Clarke's eldest son, 12d. apiece; to sons Thomas, William and Samuel Clarke, 1 shilling each, they having had their portions; names his son Samuel Clarke executor. His will was witnessed by Ann Clarke and others. Inventory, £231 18s. 8d., viz.: bond, £69; book accounts, table, yearling horse, 3 working steers, 17½ acres of meadow and other land, etc.

His issue were:

- i. Judith,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 October, 1667, at Newport; m. at Westerly, 1687-8 January 10, John Maxson, Jr., son of Rev. John and Mary (Mosher) Ma. son, born 1666, died July, 1747. She had issue:
  - i. Judith, b. 23 September, 1689; ii. Mary, b. 26 October, 1691; iii. Bethiah, b. 31 July, 1693; iv. Elizabeth, b. 7 November, 1695; v. Hannah, b. 13 June, 1698; vi. John, b. 21 April, 1701; vii. Dorothy, b. 20 October, 1703; viii. Susanna, b. 19 October, 1706; ix. Joseph, b. December, 1709; x. Avis, b. 27 December, 1712.
14. ii. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 April, 1670, at Westerly.
15. iii. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> b. 29 September, 1672, at Westerly.
16. iv. John,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 August, 1675, at Newport.
- v. Bethiah,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 April, 1678, at Westerly; d. 1756; m. at Westerly by Elder Joseph Parkson, on 31 October, 1703, to Rev. Thomas Hiscox, son of William and Rebecca Hiscox, b. 1686; d. 20 May, 1772. They had issue: i. William, b. 31 May, 1705; ii. Ephraim, b. 2 June, 1707; iii. Edith, b. 6 September, 1709; iv. Bethiah, b. 1711; v. Mary, b. 12 July, 1713; vi. Thomas, b. 17 May, 1715; vii. Joseph, b. 22 April, 1717; viii. Hannah, b. 22 January, 1719-20.
- vi. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 December, 1680, at Westerly; d. about 1760; m. at Westerly, by Joseph Clarke, Justice, on 18 January, 1699-1700, to William Champlin, son of William and Mary (Babcock) Champlin, of Westerly; d. 1749. They had issue: i. William, b. 31 May, 1702; ii. Jeffrey, b. 6 March, 1704; iii. Joseph; iv. Samuel; v. Joshua; vi. James; vii. Susanna.
- vii. Susanna,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 August, 1683, at Westerly; m. January, 1705, Oliver Babcock, son of John and Mary (Lawton) Babcock; b. 1673. They had issue: i. Susanna, b. 20 September, 1705; ii. Thomas, b. 7 March, 1710; iii. Mary, b. 8 February, 1713; iv. Nathan, b. 12 October, 1715; v. Simon, b. 27 September, 1717; vi. John, b. 12 May, 1720; vii. Oliver, b. 16 September, 1722; viii. Joseph, b. 18 October, 1726.
17. viii. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 1686, March 17, at Westerly.
18. ix. William,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 April, 1688, at Westerly.



## 9.

WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Jamestown, R. I. Died 1683, September 30. He married Hannah Weeden, daughter of William Weeden. After his death she married (2d) Thomas Peckham and (3d) Joseph Clarke, brother of her first husband. She died 1722.

1677, November 22, the land in Boston Neck, North Kingstown, formerly belonging to John Paine, containing about 350 acres, was conveyed to William Clarke; said land was between land of Captain Thomas Willet, deceased, on the south, and John Brown on the north, (History of Washington County, p. 390, by Cole). 1679, August 1, William Clarke petitioned the Assembly concerning several Indians, by him and his company taken in time of war, and recites he was "commander of one of the sloops in 1676 which was taken from him by the government and for which he now asks indemnity." The case was referred to the Town Councils of Newport and Portsmouth, R. I.

By a letter of Roger Williams in the Connecticut archives, dated 1675, June 25, it would appear that the naval force "was composed of sloops," and that it was sent out nearly a year before it appears upon the Rhode Island records (Conn. MSS., Vol. 1. p. 200, in R. I. Hist. Soc.).

1683, Oct. 19. Administration to widow Hannah. Inventory, 15 head of neat cattle, 60 sheep, 3 horsekind, 10 swine, feather bed, silk grass bed, flock bed, iron, pewter, musket, etc. His issue were:

19. i. William,<sup>6</sup>\* b. 27 May, 1673.
- ii. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 February, 1682; d. 1684, December 17.
- iii. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 March, 1683.

---

\* The records of the Society of Friends of Salem, N. J., now preserved in Philadelphia, contain the following:

"William Clarke of the Whore Kill on Delaware Bay and Honnor Hulinge, late of Roade Island in New England were married at the Home of Robert Zane, in New Salem, first day of the Eleventh Moneth called January 1679."

It is more than probable that this William Clarke also came from Rhode Island, and was of close kin to the Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke family. Whore Kill was a name formerly given to the Town of Lewes and County of Sussex, now in the State of Delaware. Honnor Hulinge was undoubtedly a daughter of James and Margaret Hulinge, of Newport, and must have been born about 1660. James Huling's youngest son, Walton, removed to Lewes, and on 1 February, 1703, bought two lots of land at Lewes, Del., from William Clarke. James Huling's wife, Margaret, died at Lewes, Del., on 16 February, 1706-07, and was buried in the Episcopal churchyard there.

From a deed recorded in Philadelphia, it is learned that William Clarke had a son, William, who married about 1704 Rebecca Curtis, late of the Island of Barbadoes, but then of Philadelphia, by whom he had four children, viz., Mary, Ann, Rebecca and Elizabeth. Of these, Mary and Ann died without issue. Rebecca married Edward Evans, of Philadelphia, and Elizabeth was unmarried in 1738. Rebecca (Curtis) Clarke, their mother, was subsequently left a widow, and married Zachariah Richardson. Who was this William Clarke?

## 10.

JOHN<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He died 11th April, 1704. On 23 July, 1681, he, as of Newport, was granted 35s. by the General Assembly, for moneys due for service done at Westerly, at the time of his brother Joseph Clarke's imprisonment at Connecticut. He inherited Dr. John Clarke's dwelling home and 30 acres of land—also the old Clarke bible. In 1688 he served on Grand Jury. He is said to have had issue:—

20. i. John,<sup>6</sup> b. 1696.

## 11.

JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Providence, R. I. He married Alice Phillips, daughter of Michael and Barbara Phillips, died 1702. On 17 August, 1686, he had a deed from Edward Inman (for that said Clarke married with the daughter of my now wife, and for the propagation of a neighborhood, etc.), of 66 acres, ten miles north of Providence, near Westquademset. On 16 December, 1702, he, as of Newport, deeded above land to Richard Phillips, of Providence, recorded at Providence. He mentions wife Alice in deed, but she did not join in it. On 1 September, 1687, he was taxed on Providence Tax Roll 15-6d, and in August, 1688, he was taxed 1s. On 14 July, 1688, he was taxed on Providence Tax Roll for Poll Tax.

He undoubtedly had issue, but the names remain unknown.

21. v. William,<sup>6</sup>\*

## 12.

THOMAS<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He died 1705. He is said to have married Elizabeth ——— and had issue:—

22. i. Thomas,<sup>6</sup> b. 23 November, 1695.

ii. A daughter,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 March, 1701-2.

## 13.

CAREW<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport and North Kingstown, R. I. He married 14 February, 1693, Ann Dyer, daughter of Samuel and Ann (Hutchinson) Dyer. Ann Dyer is said to have received from her Father lands in Narragansett County, R. I., including Quidnesset Neck.

Carew Clarke and Ann, his wife made a deed to William Clarke dated 27 August, 1731, "more especially for the love and good will I

\* It is assumed that Joshua<sup>5</sup> Clarke had a son William who was identical with the William Clarke who died at Charlestown, leaving a will in 1752.

have and do bear to him for support." He is buried in burial ground at Quidnesset on the John Thomas Spinto place.

Carew Clarke left a will dated 14th April ——— (28th year of Geo. II.), brought to Probate Office 5 June, 1759, probated at North Kingstown, R. I., 14 July, 1760, on approval on oath of Zorobabel Westcott and Stukeley Westcott. In his will he mention son "Jonathan," "grandson William Clarke, son of my son W——", son "Hutchinson," son "James," daughter "Mary Whitman," daughter "Margaret Spencer," grandson Cary Dunn, "two grandsons Cary Spencer and Clarke ———" granddaughters Barbara Dunn and Hannah Dunn," grandson Joseph Clarke, son of my son Elisha, deceased to leave all the residue of his estate; "names grandson Joseph Clarke, sole executor. Will Witnessed by Richard Card, Zoroabel Westcott, Stukely Westcott.

Will is much mutilated by the fire which occurred in North Kingstown Registry, some years ago.

He had issue :

23. i. Joseph,<sup>6\*</sup> b. 20 October, 1694.
24. ii. Carew,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 September 1696.
  - iii. Ann,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 September, 1698; m. September, 1718, at Newport, Samuel Dunn, son of Richard Dunn, and had issue; i. Carew, b. May, 1720; ii. A child, b. 11 February, 1723-4; iii. Clarke, b. 26 February, 1725-6; iv. Gideon, b. 26 March, 1730; v. Gideon, b. March, 1736; vi. Felix, b. 19 November, 1739.
  - iv. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 August, 1700; m. ——— Whitman.
25. v. Caleb,<sup>6\*</sup> b. 22 May, 1703.
  - vi. Jonathan,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 August, 1705.
26. vii. William,<sup>6\*</sup> b. 6 May, 1707.
27. viii. Elisha,<sup>6\*</sup> b. 6 May, 1709.
  - ix. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 October, 1711.
  - x. Margaret,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 October, 1713; m. Peter (?) Spencer, of East Greenwich, son of Abner and Susanna (Wells) Spencer, b. 18 November, 1709, at North Kingstown, May, 1736, and had issue: i. Carew; ii. Clarke.
  - xi. Hutchinson,<sup>6\*</sup> b. 1 May, 1715, admitted freeman of North Kingstown, 3 April, 1745.
  - xii. James,<sup>6</sup> b. February.

---

\* The Rhode Island Colonial Records contain the following records of dates of those made Freeman:

- Joseph Clarke, of Warwick, b. 1696, Freeman 2 May, 1721.  
 Caleb Clarke, of N. Kingstown, b. 1703, Freeman 17 February, 1724-25.  
 William Clarke, of E. Greenwich, b. 1707, Freeman 1741.  
 Elisha Clarke, of N. Kingstown, b. 1709, Freeman 4 May, 1736.  
 Hutchinson Clarke, of N. Kingstown, b. 1715, Freeman 3 April, 1745.

There can be no doubt but the above Caleb, William, Elisha and Hutchinson were all children of Carew Clarke. The date of Joseph's birth above might indicate that he was not identical with the Joseph, son of Carew, b. 20 October, 1694, but it is doubtless an error in records, and he is probably the same man.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

## 14.

JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> CLARKE, Jr. (Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I., born 1670, April 4; died 1719, June 5, aged 49 years and 2 months; married (1st) 1692, January 5, by Tobias Saunders, Conservator of Peace, to Dorothy Maxson, daughter of John and Mary (Mosher) Maxson, of Westerly, R. I. She died 1716. He then married (2nd) Anna Babcock, a sister of Col. Oliver Babcock.

1702, June 29, he was chosen 2nd Fence Viewer; 1704, July 21, Town Clerk; 1712, August 21, ordained an Elder and colleague of Elder Maxson. The Church then had 130 members. In Will of John Mosher is stated "to children of deceased daughter Dorothy Clarke, each 40 shillings, viz., to Freegift, Dorothy, Experience and Joseph."

Will of Joseph Clarke, Jr., yeoman, of Westerly, dated 1719, May 29, recorded at Westerly, R. I., mentions brother-in-law Oliver Babcock, sons Joseph and Elisha, both under 21 years of age; daughters Dorothy Clarke, Freegift Saunders, and Experience Clarke. Witness was Thomas Clarke. Inventory was taken 1719, July 6, and amounted to £199 8s. 11d.

1739-40. Account of Administrator Col. Oliver Babcock on estate of Joseph Clarke, Jr., of Westerly, acquits John Saunders of £20; Dorothy Clarke of £20; Experience Clarke, £24; Anna Clarke, widow, of £60 6s. 8d.; Joseph Clarke, £32 1s. 8d., and Elisha Clarke, £32 1s. 8d. (Vol. 2, p. 297, Westerly Records). The issue of Joseph Clarke, Jr., were:

- i. Freegift,<sup>7\*</sup> b. 1694, July 4, at Westerly; m. John Saunders.
- ii. Dorothy, b. 1696, May 28<sup>1</sup> at Westerly.
- iii. Experience, b. 1699, July 6.
- 28. iv. Joseph.

BY SECOND WIFE.

- 29. v. Elisha, b. 1718, November 17, at Westerly, R. I.

## 15.

SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Westerly and Charlestown, R. I., later of Stonington, Conn., b. 1672, September 29; d. 1769, July 25, at Stonington; married (1st) 1698-9,

\* Joseph Clarke, Jr., registered the births of following at Westerly, 1704, August 12, viz.:

Freegift, b. 1694, July 4, at Westerly.  
Dorothy, b. 1696, May 28, at Westerly.  
Experience, b. 1699, July 6, at Westerly.



January 19, at Westerly, Anne Champlin, daughter of Capt. William and Mary (Babcock) Champlin, who died 1719. He was then married (2nd) 1720, May 26, at Westerly, by Wm. Greene, Justice, to Susannah Champlin, of South Kingstown, R. I., probably a daughter of Jeffrey Champlin. He deeded land at Westerly, R. I., a town grant, to Joseph Clarke, his father; recorded at Westerly 1696, February 9; 1702, June 24, Second Constable at Westerly, R. I.; 1712, May 13, deeded, with Anne, his wife, to Peleg Card certain land at Westerly; recorded 1713, August 19; 1712, January 17, deeded to ——— land at Westerly. Witnesses to deed were Hannah Clarke and William Clarke. 1713, Assistant; 1715, January 19, an agreement of heirs of Champlin mentions Samuel Clarke and his wife Anne, daughter of Capt. William Champlin's wife Mary; 1716, Assistant for Westerly; 1721, August 7, Councilman; 1726, September 12, Councilman; 1726, December 26, Justice; 1727, April 28, made mortgage to Thomas Hazard of South Kingstown land; recorded at S. Kingstown, R. I., 1727, April 28; 1728, March 25, Justice; 1729, December 2, Samuel Clarke, executor of Joseph Clarke, deceased, deeded to John Cottrell and John Larkin "two tracts of land, near land known as Fresh Meadow, Westerly;" recorded 1729, December 6; 1737-8, March 7, deeded to son Amos Clarke 43 acres of land at Westerly; recorded 1737-38, March 7, at Westerly; 1738-39, January 23, deeded to his son Simeon Clarke land at Charlestown, R. I.; recorded at Charlestown, R. I., 1738-39, January 23; 1738-39, January 23, deeded to his son William Clarke 182½ acres of land at Charlestown, near Henry Knowles' land; recorded 1738-39, January 23, at Charlestown, R. I.; 1741, May 4, deeded to son Joseph Clarke 50 acres of land at Charlestown, by John Stanton's land; recorded 1741, May 4, at Charlestown, R. I., by Wm. Clarke, Town Clerk; 1744, May 11, deeded to son Benjamin Clarke 400 acres of land on Beaver River, near land of Peleg Thomas and Stephen Wilcox; 1757, February 27, Samuel Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., deeded to son Joseph Clarke, of Richmond, R. I., 150 acres of land at Richmond, R. I.; recorded 1761, May 25, at Richmond, R. I.; 1769, "Samuel Clarke died 1769, July 25, being in the 97th year of his age." (Stonington Town Clerk Records.) His issue was as follows:

## BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> b. 1699-1700, January 19; died young.
- ii. Mary,<sup>7</sup> b. 1701, November 27.
- iii. Bethiah,<sup>7</sup> b. 1703, July 18.
30. iv. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> b. 1705, August 29.
- v. Ann,<sup>7</sup> b. 1707, September 3.

31. vi. William,<sup>7</sup> b. 1709, May 21.  
 vii. James,<sup>7</sup> b. 1710-11, January 20.  
 viii. Joshua,<sup>7</sup> b. 1712, September 22.  
 32. ix. Amos,<sup>7</sup> b. 1714, November 14.  
 33. x. Simeon,<sup>7</sup> b. 1716, April 7.  
 xi. Christopher,<sup>7</sup> b. 1717, October 26.  
 xii. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> b. 1719, May 6.\*

BY SECOND WIFE :

- xiii. Amey,<sup>7</sup> b. 1721, May 3; m. 20 September, 1742, by Elder Joseph Maxson to Joshua Maxson.  
 34. xiv. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> b. 1722, July 13.

16.

JOHN<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Westerly, R. I., born 1675, August 25; married 1705, November 1, Mary Beebe, daughter of Samuel Beebe; 1709, December 21, John Clarke, yeoman, of Westerly, and Mary, his wife, deeded land at Westerly, R. I., to William Wilkinson; recorded 1710, January 2; 1719, April 15, receipt from Westerly Town Council to Mary Clarke, widow of John Clarke, was recorded. The inventory of John Clarke's effects was appraised by William Clarke. His issue were :

- i. John,<sup>7</sup> b. 1706, September 4.  
 ii. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> b. 1707-8, January 15.  
 iii. Mary,<sup>7</sup> b. 1709, November 15.  
 iv. Ebenezer,<sup>7</sup> b. 1711, July 1; m. 1735, September 12, at Newport, Ann Cooley.  
 35. v. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> b. 1713, June 21.  
 vi. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1715, June 19.  
 vii. Bathsheba,<sup>7</sup> b. 1717, October 26; m. (1st) John Mackee (Magee), of Newport, and had issue: i. Bathsheba. She then married (2d) Joseph Hiscox, son of Thomas and Bethiah (Clarke) Hiscox, b. 22 April, 1717, and had issue: i. Clarke, b. 14 October, 1760, at Westerly.

17.

THOMAS<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly and Hopkinton, R. I., born 1686, March 17; died 1767, November 26, at Hopkinton, R. I., in his 82d year; married, 1710, Elizabeth Babcock, daughter of Capt. James and Elizabeth (Saunders) Babcock; born 18 February, 1691, at Westerly, R. I. He was baptized in 1706, and in Baptist Church list at Westerly in 1718 and 1740. 1718,

\*In Westerly record, made 1 August, 1720, of his twelve children, the following note appears after the name of Samuel, b. 1719: "He being unnamed until his brother's Samuel's death, and then named Samuel to bar up his brother's name."

February 27, Thomas Clarke and Elizabeth, his wife, deeded to Capt. Samuel Babcock, land at Westerly, R. I., recorded 1718, February 27. 1718, March 23, Thomas Clarke, of Westerly, gave a deed of Stonington land, recorded at Stonington, Conn., 1718, March 23. He was ordained Deacon of Church 26 August, 1735. 1740, February 17, he deeded to son Thomas Clarke "100 acres of land in the town of Westerly on ye North end of my farm I now live in, bounded" \* \* \* "which land was given to me by my honored father, Mr. Joseph Clarke, deceased." He was chosen Assistant Elder 2nd October, 1750. He, by deed dated 25 January, 1765, conveyed to son Joseph Clarke certain land at Westerly. The deed was witnessed by Joshua, Jr., and Hannah Clarke. 1768, will of Elder Thomas Clarke, of Westerly, dated 1766, August 10; proved 1768, January 25; recorded 1768, January 25, at Westerly; mentions granddaughter Mary, wife of Peleg Saunders; son Joshua, son Joseph and daughter Sarah Burdick, wife of Edward Burdick. His issue were:

- i. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> b. 1712, May 11, at Westerly; and was married, at Westerly, by Theo. Rhodes, Justice, in 1730, November 26, to Edward Burdick.
36. ii. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> b. 1715, March 4, at Westerly, R. I.
37. iii. Joshua,<sup>7</sup> b. 1717, April 26, at Westerly, R. I.
- iv. James,<sup>7</sup> b. 1720, March 3, at Westerly, R. I.; died young.
38. v. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> b. 1728, September 14.

## 18.

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 21 April, 1688, and was married, by Peter Crandall, Justice, on 9 September, 1709, to Joan Bliven, daughter of Edward and Isabella (McCoon) Bliven, born 1 May, 1692. His known issue were:

- i. Judith,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 July, 1710; m. by Theodaty Rhodes, Jr., Justice, to Jonathan Burdick, and had issue at Westerly: i. Jonathan, b. 1 April, 1730; ii. Joseph, b. 10 November, 1733; iii. Oliver, b. 27 March, 1735; iv. Ruth, b. 10 December, 1737; v. Judith, b. 21 May, 1740; vi. Wealthy, b. 18 June, 1743; vii. Ephraim, b. 1 May, 1746; viii. Benjamin, b. 27 August, 1748; ix. Asa, b. 6 August, 1751; x. Hannah, b. 29 October, 1755.
- ii. Susannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 February, 1711-2; m. 31 December, 1730, to Robert Burdick, by Theodaty Rhodes, Justice.
- iii. Lucy<sup>7</sup> (Tacy),\* b. 21 February, 1713-4.
39. iv. William,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 December, 1715.

\* There was a Pase (or Pose) Clarke, who was married on 13 August, 1735, to Joseph Burdick, by Elder John Maxson, at Westerly. This "Pase" might be erroneously written by Westerly Town Clerk for Tase, Tacy or Lucy.

## 19.

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> CLARKE\* (William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Jamestown, Charlestown and Richmond, R. I. He was born 27 May, 1673, at Newport, and died 28 February, 1767, at Richmond. He married 5 April, 1700, at Newport, Hannah Knight, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah Knight, born 3 May, 1680, and died 1743. The marriage date is recorded both at Newport and Charlestown.

On 18 November, 1701, William Clarke, of Jamestown, sold for £140, to Uncle John Weeden, certain land in Jamestown and Dutch Island: The deed was signed by William Clarke, Hannah Clarke and Hannah Peckham, and was witnessed by Thomas Peckham, Philip Peckham and William Weeden.

By deed, dated 1 September, 1731, recorded 9 September, 1731, he conveyed to son William Clarke "a certain tract or parcel of land at Westerly of 80 acres," "it being part of my homestead farm."

By deed, dated 14 March, 1733, he conveyed to his son Jonathan Clarke "72 acres 52 roods" of land "in Westerly," it being "part of the farm that was Zachariah Allen's in the Great Neck," recorded 10 November, 1733, at Westerly.

By deed, dated 17 March, 1733, he conveyed to his son Thomas Clarke, 14 acres of land at Westerly, recorded 16 November, 1733, at Westerly.

On 6 March, 1739, Capt. William Clarke was Deputy to General Assembly from Charlestown. By deed, dated 29 August, 1737, he conveyed to his son Robert Clarke, husbandman, 50 acres of the Homestead Farm, recorded 30 August, 1737, at Westerly. By deed, dated 29 August, 1737, he conveyed to his son Elisha Clarke 50 acres, being part of the Homestead Farm, bounded on the South by Robert Clarke's land, recorded 30 August, 1737, at Westerly. By deed, dated 29 August, 1737, he conveyed to his son Caleb Clarke, "weaver," 50 acres of the Homestead Farm, recorded 30 August, 1737, at Westerly. By deed, dated 14 March, 1733, he conveyed to his son Jonathan Clarke certain land at Westerly, recorded 28 February, 1758, at Charlestown.

\* For many years the above William Clarke, born 27 May, 1673, was presumed to be identical with William<sup>3</sup> Clarke (Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), on account of the birth date, but as William<sup>3</sup> Clarke (Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) has been traced and identified with that William Clarke, of South Kingstown, who died 1746, the above assumption of the genealogist's is erroneous. It is true that Austin, in his Rhode Island Dictionary, gives the birth date of William<sup>3</sup> Clarke (Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) as 27 May, 1673, but this is clearly an error, as the above William Clarke, of Charlestown and Richmond, recorded his own birth date, as on 27 May, 1673, that of his wife and of his nine children, all at Charlestown, where his eldest son, William, Jr., was Town Clerk from 4 September, 1738, to September, 1747.



These deeds were all in the nature of land portions to his several sons as they came of age, the lands conveyed lying in Charlestown and Richmond (at that time forming part of Westerly.) He was called "Captain William Clarke," and was Deputy from Westerly in 1711 and 1730.

He left a will, dated 1769, proved 7 March, 1770, at Richmond, in which he speaks of himself as "yeoman, of Richmond," and mentions sons William, Jr., Jonathan, Thomas, Robert, Elisha, Caleb, and daughter Judith Potter, wife of Robert Potter. The will is witnessed by Samuel Clarke, Edward Perry, and Thomas Potter. Irish, in his History of Richmond, states "William Clarke born 1670 and died at Richmond aged 97 years," but this is erroneous. He had issue, all recorded at Charlestown:

40. i. William,<sup>7</sup> Jr., b. 26 August, 1701.
41. ii. Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> b. 18 October, 1702.
  - iii. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 September, 1704; probably died young.
42. iv. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 March, 1706.
  - v. Ruth,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 July, 1708; probably died young.
  - vi. Robert,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 October, 1710; admitted Freeman of Westerly, November, 1737.
  - vii. Judith,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 August, 1712; m. 5 September, 1731, to Robert Potter, Jr., by Rouse Helme, Assistant, at South Kingstown, and had issue: i. Robert, b. 6 March, 1732; ii. Martha, b. 15 May, 1736; iii. Hannah, b. 24 August, 1738; iv. William, b. 5 January, 1742; v. Judith, b. 16 July, 1745; vi. Rouse, b. 3 January, 1748; vii. Elizabeth, b. 3 October, 1750; viii. Barbara, b. 17 June, 1753; ix. Samuel, b. 6 March, 1757.
43. viii. Elisha, b. 10 July, 1714.
44. ix. Caleb,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 July, 1716.

## 20.

JOHN<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He is said to have been born 1696 and died 30 December, 1767, at Newport, R. I. He married and had issue, born at Newport:

45. i. John,<sup>7</sup> b. 1734.
46. ii. Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 June, 1739; d. 22 April, 1811.
  - iii. Samuel,<sup>7</sup> b. March 1747; d. 20 April, 1823, at Newport (*Providence Journal*). He was formerly of Middletown.

The children of John Clarke above set forth, together with their several dates of birth and death, and the descendants of John and Edward Clarke were furnished largely by Prof. John C. C. Clarke, of Upper Alton, Ill. As he is the owner of the ancient Clarke Bible which has been handed down from generation to generation the

descent from Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke, of Westerly, is clear, but he can give no direct or documentary proof, however, that his ancestor, John Clarke, was actually identical with John<sup>6</sup> Clarke (John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

It has been suggested that his ancestor John Clarke was identical with John<sup>7</sup> Clarke (John,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), who was born 4 September, 1706, at Westerly, R. I.

It is a curious fact that the Newport records give a John Clarke and wife Mary, of Newport, who had issue, a daughter, Sarah, born 25 January, 173—; a son, John, born 4 August, 1733; a son, Joseph, born 20 December, 1735; but are silent concerning any child Edward or Samuel. The date of birth of John Clarke's son John, 1734, and the date of John and Mary Clarke's son John, 4 August, 1733, is a close coincidence. This John Clarke, of Newport, however, has always been placed as a descendant of Jeremiah Clarke under the authority of the ancient family chart made by Peleg Clark in 1780 (See the Jeremiah Clark Family.)

Assuming, however, that John Clarke (ancestor of Prof. John C. C. Clarke) was identical with that John Clarke of Newport who married Mary ———, a combination of the Newport records and Prof. John C. C. Clarke's data would give:

“John Clarke, of Newport, married Mary ———, and had issue:

- i. Sarah, b. 25 January, 173—.
- ii. John, \* b. 4 August, 1733 (Prof. Clarke gives 1734).
- iii. Joseph, b. 20 December, 1735.
- iv. Edward, \* b. 6 June, 1739; d. 22 April, 1811.
- v. Samuel, \* b. March, 1747; d. 20 April, 1823, at Newport.

To add to the confusion, the Newport records give a John Clarke of Newport, who married Abigail ———, and had issue:

- i. Abigail, b. 1 August, 1725.
- ii. Samuel, b. 5 October, 1727.

His wife Abigail died 21 October, 1728.

It has been suggested that this John Clarke of Newport, who married Abigail, and had children, Abigail and Samuel, as above given, was the one who later married Mary ——— for second wife, and had issue Sarah, John and Joseph, and the idea is reasonable, as the birth records of children of John and Abigail and children of John and Mary Clarke follow each other on the Newport records.

It may be, however, that the John Clarke of Newport who married Abigail, and had issue, Abigail and Samuel, and the John Clarke of

---

\*The children marked with a star belong to Prof. Clarke's data.

Newport who married Mary and had issue, Sarah, John and Joseph (Newport records), or John, Edward and Samuel (Prof. Clarke's record), were none of them identical. The question is puzzling, and until the light of further research is shed upon it, must remain obscure. All the data available, however, has been given for the sake of completeness.

## 21.

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. Born\* prior to 1709; died at Charlestown, R. I., 1752. He owned land at Charlestown, which cannot as yet be traced. He left a will, dated 19 June, 1751; proved 2 March, 1752, and recorded at Charlestown, R. I., 17th March, 1752. Witnessed by Caleb Clarke, Elisha Clarke and John Segar. In it he mentions sons William, Joshua and Joseph Clarke, giving them all his house and land, stock of creatures, looms and tacking, farming tacking, three beds, bedsteads, furniture, etc., to be equally divided between them. Gives two daughters, Mary and Judith Clarke, two beds and bedsteads, etc. Gives to daughter Alice Card £10 in money; old tenor to be "equally paid by my five children above mentioned, viz., William, Joshua, Mary, Judith, and Joseph Clarke." Gives to "Mary, my loving wife," all property of house and land so long as she remains my widow." Names wife Mary and son William executors. Inventory taken 1st April, 1752, by Elisha and Caleb Clarke, amounted to £1,270 18s. 10d. Recorded at Charlestown, R. I., 30 May, 1752.

The following receipts are recorded at Charlestown, R. I., on 7th August, 1775: (1) William Clarke, executor of will of his father, William Clarke, for payment of legacy due to son Joseph Clarke (Sign.) Joseph Clarke. (2) Similar receipt for daughter Judith's legacy. (Sign.) Job Clarke. (3) Similar receipt for daughter Mary's legacy. (Sign.) George Clarke. (4) Similar receipt for daughter Elsie (Alice) legacy. (Sign.) Joshua Card. (5.) Similar receipt for son Joshua's legacy. (Sign.) Joshua Clarke. His issue were:

- i. Alice,<sup>7</sup> m. Joshua Card, at South Kingston, 1746, February 26.
- ii. William,<sup>7</sup> m. Bathsheba ———.
47. iii. Joshua.<sup>7</sup>
- iv. Mary,<sup>7</sup> m. George Clarke, of Charlestown, R. I., and had issue, i. Mary,
- v. Judith,<sup>7</sup> m. Job Clarke, of Charlestown, R. I., later of Blandford, Mass. and had issue known, i. Judith, ii. Joshua, iii. William.
48. vi. Joseph.<sup>7</sup>

\* As his daughter Alice married 1746, his own birth date could not be later than 1709, and was probably much before this date.

## 22.

THOMAS<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly (?), R. I. He was born 23 November, 1695. He had issue :

- i. Thomas,\* b. 1718.

## 23.

JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, later of East Greenwich, later of Warwick, R. I., born 1694, October 20 ; married 1718, November 6, at East Greenwich, to Elizabeth Nichols, daughter of Thomas and Mercy (Reynolds) Nichols, of East Greenwich, born 1695, March 16. He was made a Freeman at Warwick 1721, May 2. His known issue were :

- i. Mary,<sup>7</sup> b. 1719, August 16, at East Greenwich.  
 49. ii. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> b. 1721, September 3, at Warwick.  
 iii. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1724, May 28, at Warwick.  
 iv. Ann,<sup>7</sup> b. 1727, June 13, at Warwick.  
 v. Ruth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1730, August 2, at Warwick.  
 vi. Mercy,<sup>7</sup> b. 1733, August 24, at Warwick.  
 vii. Lydia,<sup>7</sup> b. 1735, July 16, at Warwick ; m. 1758, Richard Smith, of Scituate, and had issue born at Scituate : i. Christopher, b. 18 March, 1759 ; ii. Clarke, b. 7 August, 1760 ; iii. Mary, b. 31 March, 1762 ; iv. Lydia, b. 17 February, 1764 ; v. Phebe, b. 29 December, 1765.  
 viii. Hannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 1737, September 5, at Warwick.

## 24.

CAREW<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 20 September, 1696, and died ————. He married 8 December, 1720, at Trinity Church, Newport, Judith Duccineer, and probably had issue. From the fact, however, that no further mention is made of him in the Trinity Church records it is probable that he removed from Newport shortly after his marriage. It must be noted as curious that this Carew Clarke, whose parents were either Baptists or Friends, was married in the Episcopal Church.

## 25.

CALEB<sup>6</sup> CLARKE,† (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He was born 22 May, 1703, and married Dinah ————. He was a weaver, so mentioned in his father's will

\* Assumed.

† It is hoped that some descendant of this branch of the Clarke family may read the above record in this work and be able to supply the missing names of the above children from private family papers and records.



and deeds. He had issue, ten children, of whom but two are known by name, owing to destruction of records by fire.

- i. Daughter,<sup>7</sup> b. 31 May, 1726.
- ii. ———,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 October, 1727.
- iii. ———,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 January, 1729.
- iv. ———,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 November, 1732.
50. v. Carey,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 January, 1734.
- vi. ~~Clarke~~,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 March, 1737.
- vii. Daughter,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 May, 174-.
- viii. Daughter,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 January, 174-.
- ix. Susannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 November, 174-; m. 19 March, 1763, John Nichols, of East Greenwich, by George Northrup, Justice, at North Kingstown. *He d. Mar 18 1827*
- x. Son,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 January, 17-.

## 26.

WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I., born 1707, January 15; married 1730, November 8, at North Kingstown, Ann Green, of North Kingstown; died 1749, March 27, at East Greenwich.

In his death date record he is called Capt. William Clarke, of East Greenwich, late of North Kingstown, and it states that Anne Clarke, widow, is administratrix. 1748, April 11, William Clarke, of North Kingstown, petitioned for leave to retail strong drink in his house next town meeting day. Petition granted.

On 11 March, 1754, Caleb Clarke (presumably brother to William, deceased), was guardian to John and Samuel, sons of William Clarke, deceased. Had issue:

- i. Anne (?),<sup>7</sup> b. 1731, September 3.
- ii. Catherine,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1733; m. 26 February, 1753, to Peter Parker, son of Thomas Parker, deceased, of Scituate, b. 3 October, 1733, at Coventry, by William Spencer, Justice, at East Greenwich.
- iii. William (?),<sup>7</sup> b. 1737, January 18.
- iv. Daughter,<sup>7</sup> b. 1739, November 17.
- v. John,<sup>7</sup> b. 1741, October 15.
- vi. Samuel.

## 27.

ELISHA<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I., born 1709, May 6; died 1755; married 1734, December, by James Brown, Justice, to Abigail Tillinghast, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Rhodes) Tillinghast; died 1778. She was a granddaughter of Pardon Tillinghast.

He left a will dated 1750, proved 1755, in which he names son Joseph Clarke Executor, and gives him the homestead. Had issue :

- i. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> b. 1735-36; died 1770, June 1; buried at North Kingstown. Caleb Clarke was Appraiser of Estate.
- 51. ii. Elisha,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1738.
- iii. Mary,<sup>7</sup> b. 1740; unmarried in 1773.
- 52. iv. Thomas,<sup>7</sup> b. 1743, August 7.
- v. Sarah,<sup>7</sup> b. 1745-6; d. 1811; married William<sup>5</sup> Corey, son of Capt. William and Elizabeth (Drake) Corey, 1769, November 26, and is buried at North Kingstown; had issue: i. Joseph, b. 18 December, 1771; ii. Esther, b. 15 October, 177-; iii. Frances, b. 6 August, 177-; iv. Hannah, b. 3 September, 17-; v. Mary, b. 10 November, 17-; vi. John, b. 22 December, 17-; vii. Daniel, b. 7 July, 17-; viii. Sarah, b. 29 May; ix. William, b. 30 September, —; x. Benjamin, b. 10 July, at North Kingstown.\*
- vi. Abigail,<sup>7</sup> b. 1747; d. before 1766.
- vii. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> b. 1748-9; d. before 1766.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

### 28.

JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I.; married 1728, April 25, Deborah Crandell. On first Monday of August, 1719, he elected to have Joseph Maxson his guardian. He was admitted freeman of Westerly 4 May, 1731. 1748, January 30, Joseph Clarke and Deborah, his wife, deeded to John Stillman and Mary, his wife, land at Westerly, R. I., "to son in law John Stillman and my daughter Mary, his wife." 1761, October 5, he and wife Deborah executed a quit claim deed to ————. Witnesses were Joseph Clarke and Joseph Crandall. 1762, January 28, he deeded to son Joseph Clarke land at Westerly. Recorded 1762, May 15, at Westerly. This deed was acknowledged before Joseph Clarke, Jr., Justice of Peace. He appears in census of 1774 as of Westerly, with 1 male and 1 female, over 16. 1776, April 18, Deborah Clarke, wife of Joseph Clarke, made a quit claim deed to son Joseph Clarke, 3d. Recorded at Westerly 1776, April 20. 1777, July 28, will of Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, yeoman, recorded 1778, June 29, mentions wife Deborah, son-in-law John Stillman, of Westerly; son Joseph; daughter Mary Stillman, wife of John; grandson Clarke Stillman. Witnesses Elisha, George and Luke Clark. Inventory £249 10s. 7d. 1779, March 5,

\* Furnished by James S. Savage, a descendant of Sarah<sup>7</sup> Clarke.

Deborah Clarke, widow of Joseph Clarke, deeded land at Westerly to son Joseph Clarke. 1779, August 5, Joseph Clarke (must be son of above) deeded Westerly land to John Stillman. 1786, February 2, Joseph Clarke, of Leyden, Mass., deeds to ——— land at Westerly. Witnesses, Joseph Clarke and Clarke Stillman. Had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 1729, July 5; m. 1745, December 12, at Westerly, John Stillman, and had issue: i. Elizabeth, b. 4 February, 1746-7; ii. John, b. 13 March, 1752; iii. Clarke, b. 16 April, 1754; iv. Anna, b. 23 August, 1756; v. Deborah, b. 15 April, 1760; vi. Keturah, b. 28 September, 1762.
53. ii. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 1737, March 30.
- iii. Elfsa, (?) b. 25 February, 1742; probably died young.

## 29.

ELISHA<sup>7</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I., born 1718, November 17; died August, 1796; married 1743-4, February 15, Mary Potter. 1740, admitted freeman of Westerly. 1751, October 11, Joseph Pendleton and Sarah, his wife, deeded to Elisha Clarke land at Westerly, R. I. 1758, April 19, Elisha Clarke and Mary, his wife, deeded ——— land at Westerly.

He and his wife, Mary, were witnesses to a deed made by John Cottrell to John Hall, dated 1744, July 10; was named in census of 1774 as of Westerly, with 2 males over, 4 under, 4 females over and 1 under 16 = 11, and in military census at Statehouse, Providence, in 1777. Was in the Alarm Co. (Town Rec. Vol. 2), and served 15 months in the Revolutionary Army.

Will of Elisha Clarke of Westerly dated 1789, September 1, was proved 1796, August 29, and recorded 1796, August 31; it mentions wife Mary, giving her one-third of estate; seven sons, viz.: Elisha, Thomas, George, Joshua, Luke, John, and Lewis; daughters Mary Clarke, Anna Pendleton, Martha Saunders and Hannah Clarke. Appoints son George sole executor. Inventory taken 1796, August 22, amounted to £72 5s od. Will ordered on record 1796, August 26. George Clarke, Executor. Had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 1744-5, January 12.
- ii. Anna,<sup>8</sup> b. 1747, October 7; m. on 6 January, 1768, to Joshua Pendleton, son of William and Lydia (Barrons) Pendleton; b. 6 May, 1744 by Elder Joseph Parker, at Westerly; he had issue, born at Westerly: i. Joshua, b. 25 May, 1770; ii. Anne, b. 3 June, 1772; iii. Martha, b. 3 March 1774; iv. Lucy, b. 14 March, 1776; v. Clarissa Harlow, b. 24 April, 1778; vi. Mary (Polly), b. 16 August, 1780; vii. William, b. 27 May, 1782; viii. Elisha Clarke, b. 16 May, 1784; ix. Adam, b. 4 December, 1786.

- iii. Elisha,<sup>8</sup> b. 1750-1, January 28; living, 6 January, 1806, in Leyden, Mass.
- iv. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 1751-2, February 29; living, 2 June, 1809, in Leyden, Mass.
54. v. George,<sup>8</sup> b. 1755; living, 7 April, 1806, in Middletown, R. I.
- vi. Martha,<sup>8</sup> b. 1757, February 17; m. 14 March, 1782, at Westerly, Edward Saunders, son of Capt. Edward and Sarah (Hiscox) Saunders, b. 13 July, 1756, and had issue: Martha, b. 18 April, 1783; Edward, b. 19 May, 1785; Nancy, b. 9 May, 1787; Elisha Clarke, b. 25 February, 1789; Ethan, b. 15 February, 1795 (Twin); Pamela, b. 15 February, 1795 (Twin); Fanny, b. 12 September, 1797.
55. vii. Joshua,<sup>8</sup> b. 1759, June 20.
- viii. Luke,<sup>8</sup> b. 1761, October 10. He joined Westerly Church 1 April, 1786, and was living, 7 January, 1806, in Petersburg, N. Y.
56. ix. John,<sup>8</sup>
- x. Lewis,<sup>8</sup>
- xi. Hannah,<sup>8</sup> b. 1767, at Westerly; died, 11 August, 1848, and married, 21 October, 1790, Arnold Saunders, son of Capt. Edward and Sarah (Hiscox) Saunders; b. 20 March, 1763 d. 18 July, 1846 by Elder Joshua Clarke, at Westerly, and had issue: Hannah, b. 2 October, 1791; Arnold, b. 27 June, 1793; Charlotte, b. 4 February, 1795; Sarah, b. 30 March, 1797; Polly (Twin), b. 18 February, 1800; Betsey (Twin), b. 18 February, 1800; Elisha, b. 19 May, 1802.

## 30.

JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I., and Charlestown, R. I., born 1705, August 29; died 1783, September; was married 1727, November 15, by Christopher Champlin, Justice, at Richmond to Sarah Reynolds, daughter of Joseph and Mercy Reynolds, born 1709, October 21. 1727, November 27, he was on a jury chosen to lay out roads. On 13 September, 1739, Joseph Reynolds in his will mentions his wife, Mercy, and two daughters, Sarah Clarke and Susannah Clarke. 1741, Deputy for Charlestown. 1742, March 4, Robert Knowles, of Richmond, deeded to Joseph Clarke certain lands in Charlestown as follows "tract of land, situate lying and being in Charlestown, aforesaid, containing by estimation 217 acres be the same more or less bounded as followeth: Beginning at a large white oak tree standing at the N. W. corner of Simeon Clarke's land; from thence Easterly to a white oak tree standing in the line between William Clarke's land and the above mentioned land; thence to a white oak tree, marked, standing by the highway; Southerly upon a highway and Westerly and Northerly upon a highway.'" Recorded 1751, September 13, at Richmond; Witnessed by Samuel Clarke.



1756, December 6, John Cleveland deeded to Joseph Clarke certain Richmond land. Recorded 1759, August 30, at Richmond. 1757, April 20, Joseph Clarke deeded to Simeon Clarke land at Richmond. Recorded 1757, April 20. 1757, March 6, Joseph Clarke deeded to son Joshua Clarke 60 acres of land at Richmond. Recorded 1757, April 11, at Richmond. 1758, April 21, Joseph Clarke, of Richmond, and Sarah, his wife, deeded to John Foster, of Hopkinton, land at Charlestown. Recorded 1758, September 23. 1758, November 14, Joseph Clarke and Sarah, his wife, deeded to David Larkin land at Richmond. Recorded 1759, August 31, at Richmond. 1762, October 7, he and Sarah, his wife, deeded to Samuel Cases land at Richmond. Recorded 1762, October 26. 1764, June 4, he deeded to son John Clarke land at Richmond. Recorded 1764, August 28.

1764, July 11, he deeded to son Oliver Clarke land at Richmond, Recorded 1765, March 1.

1766, September 23, he deeded to Stephen Ayrault, of Newport, "50 acres and house belonging to father Samuel Clarke." Recorded at Richmond 1766, October 14. He appears in census 1774, as of Richmond (?)

The will of Joseph Clarke is dated 1783, September 26, and mentions wife, Sarah; sons, Joseph, Samuel, John, Christopher, Oliver, James and Joshua; daughters, Amy Sheffield, Sarah Wells; grandchildren, Amy Clarke, daughter of James; Joseph, son of Joshua; Joseph, son of Christopher. Appoints son Samuel Clarke, of Richmond, sole executor. Will recorded and proved at Richmond, 1783, November 3. Had issue:

57. i. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 1728-9, March 5, at Richmond, R. I.
- ii. Anne,<sup>8</sup> b. 1730, October 23; m. at Richmond, by Joseph Clarke, Justice, on 26 December, 1746, to Samuel Perry, Jr., son of Samuel and Susannah (Hazard) Perry, of Charlestown, b. 19 April, 1723, and had issue, Mary, b. 28 December, 1747, at Richmond.
58. iii. Joshua,<sup>8</sup> b. 1733, May 13.
59. iv. Samuel,<sup>8</sup> b. 1737, December 1.
60. v. John,<sup>8</sup> b. 1740, July 8.
61. vi. Oliver,<sup>8</sup> b. 1743, November 21.
- vii. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 1745, June 15; m. 1761, September 17, at Richmond, Thomas Wells, and had issue: i. Clarke, b. 8 July, 1762; ii. Joseph, b. 2 September, 1764; iii. David, b. 2 April, 1766; iv. Mary, b. 2 December, 1768; v. Anne, b. 1 January, 1770.
- viii. James,<sup>8</sup> b. 1748, July 9; m. and had issue, i. Amy.
- ix. Christopher,<sup>8</sup> b. 1751, April 7; m. and had issue, i. Joseph.
- x. Amy,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. ——— Sheffield.

## 31.

WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly and Richmond, R. I., and Stonington, Conn., born 1709, May 21; married 1736, October 30, Abigail Clarke, daughter of Capt. Laurence Clarke, of Newport. 1748, August 30, William Clarke, son of Samuel Clarke, of Richmond, and Abigail, his wife, deeded to Samuel Tefft land at Richmond. Recorded 1748 at Richmond. Had known issue, all recorded at Stonington, Conn.:

62. i. James,<sup>8</sup> b. 1737, September 24.
- ii. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 1740, April 18; d. 1740, May 26.
- iii. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 1742, July 4; m. by Elder Nathaniel Eells, at Westerly, on 14 May, 1761, to Joseph Lewis.
- iv. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 1744, August 23.
- v. Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> b. 1747, June 29.
- vi. Hannah,<sup>8</sup> b. 1750, November 20.

## 32.

AMOS<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly and Richmond, R. I. He was admitted Freeman November, 1737. He received a deed from his father, Samuel Clarke, dated 7 March, 1737-8, of 43 acres of land at Westerly, recorded 7 March, 1737-8, at Westerly. He appears in census of 1774, as of Westerly, with 2 males over 16, 1 female over and 1 under 16 = 4. He married and had issue:

- i. Eunice,<sup>8</sup> m. 13 September, 1759, William Satterly, baptised July, 1765.

## 33.

SIMEON<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, Charlestown and Richmond, R. I., born 1716, April 7, and was married by Elder John Maxson, on 1736, December 20, to Elizabeth Sanford, 1761, March 3, Simeon Clarke, of Richmond, and Elizabeth, his wife, deeded to Amos Green land at Charlestown. Recorded 1761, April 10. There must have been some pestilence at Richmond in 1752, for five of his children died in this year, four in month of August and one in October. It was, perhaps, an epidemic of smallpox. He appears in census of 1774, as of Richmond, with 3

males over, 2 under, 4 females over and 2 under, 16 = 11 heads. Had issue :

- i. *Amie*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1737, August 23; m. 1755, March 3, at South Kingstown, Jonathan Babcock, son of John Babcock, of South Kingstown, and had issue, at South Kingstown : i. Sarah, b. 30 October, 1755; ii. John, b. 18 August, 1757; iii. Elizabeth, b. 28 November, 1760; iv. Amie, b. 2 July, 1763; v. Thankful, b. 15 February, 1766; vi. Seager, b. 8 May, 1769.
- ii. *Thankful*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1739, February 23; m. 1788, March 9, at Hopkinton, Elder John Burdick. She was his second wife.
- iii. *Sanford*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1740, October 7; d. 1752, October 5.
63. iv. *Simeon*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1742, August 21.
- v. *Gideon*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1744, November 21; d. 1752, August 27.
- vi. *Bethiah*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1746, October 19; d. 1752, August 18.
- vii. *Esbon*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1748, August 20; d. 1752, August 28.
- viii. *Peleg*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1750, July 20; d. 1752, August 22.
- ix. *Ann*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1752, July 30.

## 34.

**BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup> CLARKE** (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, Charlestown, R. I., and Stonington, Conn.; born 1722, July 13; married at Westerly 1748, November 3, Susannah Babcock, of Westerly; 1767, April 14, he was an appraiser on estate at Stonington, Conn.; 1775, November 27, Benjamin Clarke and Benjamin Clarke, Jr., appear on inventory of an estate at Stonington, Conn.; 1787, January 15, Benjamin Clarke, of Stonington, deeded to ———, land at Westerly.

John Tanner in his will mentions daughter Annie Clarke and William Pitt Clarke, children of Benjamin Clarke, of Stonington, Conn.

Had known issue, born at Stonington :

- i. *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1749, April 19; d. 1750, June 28.
64. ii. *Benjamin*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1750, June 29.
65. iii. *Paul*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1751, November 30.
- iv. *Thomas*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1753, May 30; d. 1756, April.
66. v. *Pardon*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1755, February 14.
- vi. *Susanna*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1757, January 5; d. 1758, October 6.
- vii. *Anne*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1759, August 27.
- viii. *Luke*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1761, June 10; d. 1764, September.
- ix. *Frances*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1763, September 30.
- x. *William Pitt*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1766, August 20.
- xi. *Charles*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1768, July 3.

## 35.

BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup> CLARKE, (John,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 21 June, 1713, and married 3 November, 1734, Grizzel Sherman. He had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 September, 1735.
67. ii. Sherman,<sup>8</sup> b. 1737.
- iii. Peleg,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 May, 1738.
- iv. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 May, 1739.

## 36.

THOMAS<sup>7</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 4 March, 1715, at Westerly, and married by Elder John Maxson, at Westerly, on 27 May, 1740, to Thankful Violet. He was admitted Freeman of Westerly 4 May, 1736. In will of Mary Vilate (sic), 1743, mention is made of "Sister Thankful Clarke; May Clarke, daughter of Thankful Clarke, and Nathan Clarke, her son." He died before 1761, the date of his daughter's marriage, as in record she is called daughter of Thomas, deceased. The children are not mentioned in his father's will. His widow married at Westerly, 22 April, 1746, Ebenezer Crandall, and had other children by second husband. He had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 April, 1741, at Westerly; m. 21 January, 1761, at Westerly, Capt. Peleg Saunders, son of Stephen and Rachel (Bleason) Saunders, b. 4 March, 1737; they had issue : i. Marble, b. 11 January, 1763; ii. Amelia, b. 1 March, 1765; iii. Mary\* (Polly), b. 10 July, 1767; iv. Patty, b. 1 June, 1770; v. Nancy, b. 24 August, 1773; vi. Clarke, b. 24 January, 1776; vii. Peleg, b. 5 April, 1784.
- ii. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 April, 1743, at Westerly.
- iii. Abigail,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 July, 1745; m. 1806, Ira Burch, who died 1807, without issue.
- iv. Nathan.

## 37.

Rev. JOSHUA<sup>7</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 26 April, 1717, in Westerly, and died 8 March, 1793, at Westerly, in his 76th year, and is buried in First Hopkinton Cemetery (Tombstone record). He married, about 1738, Hannah Cottrell, born 1719; died 4 November, 1808, in her 90th year.

On 20 December, 1747, he and wife, Hannah, deeded to Thomas

\*Mary (Polly) Saunders married Stanton<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).



Lawton 43 acres of land at Westerly, R. I. On 7 January, 1753, he deeded to Edmond Pendleton land at Westerly. 22 January, 1753, he deeded other land to Edmond Pendleton. On 5 April, 1753, he and Hannah, his wife, deeded to Nathaniel Lewis, of Charlestown, certain land at Westerly, R. I. On 24 August, 1756, was chosen Deacon of Sabbatarian Church, but did not accept. On 8 November, 1757, he, then of Hopkinton, deeded to Colony of Rhode Island 13 acres of land in Hopkinton. Recorded 15 December, 1757. On 16 November, 1762, he deeded to son Joshua Clarke, Jr., land at Hopkinton, R. I. Recorded 7 December, 1762. In May, 1768, he was ordained Elder. He appears in census of 1774, as of Hopkinton, with 4 males over, 4 under, and 3 females over, 16 and 1 negro servant = 12. His will, dated 31 July, 1792, proved at Hopkinton 1 April, 1793, mentions wife, Hannah, sons Ethan, Thomas, Arnold, Henry, Willet and Job Bennett; daughters, Hannah and Elizabeth Maxson; grandsons, Joshua, son of Phineas, and Joshua C. Maxson, son of Jesse (Maxson); granddaughter Hannah, daughter of Phineas. Appoints his son Phineas executor.

He was a member of the Legislature and a Trustee of Brown University. He took part in the Colonial and Revolutionary Wars. His issue were:

68. i. Phineas,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 February, 1740.
69. ii. Joshua,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 August, 1741; d. 1764.
70. iii. Ethan,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 March, 1745.
- iv. Hannah,<sup>8\*</sup> b. 1747, May 4; said to have m. 14 November, 1779, John Dodge; d. 28 November, 1817; m. 1770, Paul<sup>8</sup> Clarke, son of Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup> and Susannah (Babcock) Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., b. 30 November, 1751; d. 22 August, 1806, aged 55 years.
71. v. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 June, 1749; d. 28 May, 1832.
- vi. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 November, 1751; d. 25 December, 1831; m. 18 May, 1770, Col. Jesse Maxson, and had known issue: i. Russell,<sup>†</sup> b. 1770; ii. Jesse, b. 1772; iii. Joshua C.
72. vii. Arnold,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 March, 1754.
73. viii. Henry,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 December, 1756.†
74. ix. Willet,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 October, 1759.
- x. Nathan,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 February, 1762; d. 11 May, 1776.
75. xi. Job Bennett,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 May, 1765.

\* Miss Frances Clarke, of Newport, states that Hannah Clarke died 3 January, 1761, but this is incorrect. She also gives another child, viz., Abby, b. 11 June, 1774, but in view of the lateness of birth I am inclined to believe she is in error.

† Russell Maxson married Mary<sup>2</sup> Clarke (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

‡ Between the births of Arnold and Henry Clarke the calendar year was changed from old style. Hence all dates of first seven children are recorded in the old style and the dates of last four children in the new style.

## 38.

JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> CLARKE\* (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 14 September, 1728, and died 6 May, 1795, at Westerly, aged 66 years, 7 months, and was buried in the Clarke Burial Ground at Westerly, R. I. He married 11 June, 1752, Deborah Pendleton, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Worden) Pendleton, of Newport, born 9 May, 1737. He was chief singer for the Sabbatarian Church, of Westerly, for many years, and served as Clerk of the Church for a long period. Major Joseph Clarke was deputy for Westerly, 1756. He was also a magistrate at Westerly, R. I., and served in Revolutionary War in a company called out and organized by Town Meeting 29 November, 1776, to serve 3 months. He was sent to Newport to replace Col. Richmond's Regiment, which was sent to New York. On October 28, 1765, he and Deborah, his wife, deeded to Joseph Clarke, son of Joseph, 20 acres of land at Westerly. Recorded 1765, October 31. He appears in census of 1774, as of Westerly, with 2 males over, 5 under, 2 females over and 2 under 16 = 11. On May 15, 1776, he and Deborah, his wife, deeded to Job Bennett land in Westerly, R. I. In 1792, he and Deborah, his wife, deeded to Joshua Clarke land at Westerly, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 June, 1753; d. 1837; m. 20 March, 1771, by Elder Joshua Clarke, at Westerly, to Silas Maxson, son of David and Abigail (Greenman) Maxson, b. 29 December, 1750, and had issue: i. Silas, b. 25 March, 1772; ii. Elizabeth, 25 November, 1773; iii. Holly, b. 1779; iv. Sarah.
76. ii. Samuel,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 December, 1754.
77. iii. Nathan,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 May, 1756.
- iv. Nancy,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 May, 1758; d. 1840, at Brookfield; m. Clarke Maxson, son of Isaiah Maxson, and had issue: i. Paul C., ii. Nancy, iii. Judith, iv. Thomas, v. Ethan, vi. Benjamin, vii. Ray, viii. Hiram, v. Asa,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 May, 1760; d. 1830; m. daughter of John Maxson.
78. vi. Simeon,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 February, 1762.
- vii. Adam,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 February, 1764; d. 1836; m. Olive Burdick, and was a minister at Rensselaersville, N. Y.
- viii. Fanny,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 March, 1766; d. 27 October, 1850, at Troy, N. Y.; m. Robert† Burdick, and had issue: i. Perrin, ii. William C.
- ix. Jared,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 March, 1768; d. February, 1800; accidentally shot himself, and was found dead in forest, with discharged gun lying near him. Unmarried.

\* There is some doubt as to whether Joseph Clarke above was a son of Thomas Clarke, as above indicated, or a son of Joseph<sup>7</sup> Clarke (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and no positive proof can be had on the point, but the best authorities in the Clarke family state he was of the line above indicated.

† Some authorities say Fanny Clarke's husband was named Asa Burdick.

79. x. Abel,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 February, 1770.  
 xi. Mary<sup>8</sup> (Polly), b. 9 October, 1772; d. 1851; m. at Hopkinton, 1 December, 1791, Joshua Burdick, son of Robert B. Burdick, and had issue: i. Charles, ii. Clark, iii. Jared, iv. Sarah, v. Betsey, vi. Electa.
80. xii. Ethan,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 December, 1773.
81. xiii. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 September, 1776.  
 xiv. Deborah,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 September, 1778; d. 1826, at Petersburg, N. Y.; m. Asa Stillman, son of Joseph Stillman, and had issue: i. Polly.
82. xv. Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 June, 1781.

## 39.

WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> CLARKE,\* (William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 25 December, 1715, and died 1 March, 1752. He married 13 November, 1749, Jemima Vincent, and had issue:

83. i. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 1750.  
 84. ii. Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 March, 1752.

## 40.

WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> CLARKE, Jr. (William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, later of Charlestown, and last of Richmond, R. I. He was born 26 August, 1701, at Newport, and died 28 March, 1786, at Richmond.

He married 1 September, 1731, at South Kingstown, Rebecca Wells, daughter of Peter and Ann (Watson) Wells, of South Kingstown, born 30 December, 1710. Peter Wells, of South Kingstown, in his will, dated 13 November, 1732, proved 1 December, 1732, gives his daughter, Rebecca Clarke, £8.

He was Town Clerk of Charlestown from 4 September, 1738, to September, 1747, and Deputy 31 August, 1742, 28 August, 1744, 26 August, 1746. On the 15 August, 1747, he was elected Town Clerk of Richmond, and Deputy 6 June, 1749, and 1756. On 1 June, 1776, he gave a deed to son Peter Clarke, recorded at Richmond 29 April, 1779. He mentions in a deed recorded at Richmond his sons Weeden,

\*The line of William Clarke above was furnished by Mrs. Richard Harrell of Wakefield, R. I. It must be noted that he married at 34 years of age, unusually late in life for that period, and it is possible that he belonged to the ninth generation, and was a son of an intervening William Clarke,<sup>8</sup> who, in turn, was son of William Clarke.<sup>7</sup> The late marriage date makes the question obscure, and it is hoped that further research will disclose satisfactory proof that he was actually the son of William<sup>7</sup> Clarke.

James and Joshua. He is in the census of 1774 as of Richmond, with 4 males under 16, 2 females over and 1 under 16 = 7.

He had issue:

85. i. James,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 August, 1732, at Charlestown.
- ii. Ann,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 February, 1734, at Charlestown (twin); m. 13 March, 1757, at Richmond, Samuel Cross, and had issue: i. Mary; ii. Hannah; iii. Ruth, b. 20 February, 1763; iv. Dorcas, b. 15 February, 1765; v. Martha, b. 17 March, 1767; vi. Anna; vii. Sarah; viii. Rebecca; ix. Susan; x. Joseph; xi. Samuel.
- iii. Hannah,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 February, 1734, at Charlestown (twin); m. 14 March, 1750-1, to John Tefft, Jr., by Thomas Kenyon, Justice, at Richmond.
86. iv. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 February, 1736, at Charlestown.
87. v. Gideon,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 October, 1738, at Charlestown.
- vi. Ruth,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 January, 1742; d. 11 March, 1833, at Richmond, aged 91 years; m. Nicholas Gardiner.
88. vii. Peter,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 April, 1745, at Charlestown.
- viii. Rebecca,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 June, 1748, at Richmond.
89. ix. Joshua,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 February, 1749, at Charlestown.
90. x. Weeden,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 January, 1756, at Richmond.

#### 41.

JONATHAN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I.

He was born 18 October, 1702, married 18 December, 1739, at Charlestown, Tabitha Westcott, of South Kingstown. He located and died in Charlestown 25 March, 1794. He was admitted freeman of Westerly 30 April, 1734. Josiah (*sic*) Clarke and Eliza, his wife, of Groton, Conn.; Nathaniel Clarke and Eunice, his wife, of Lime, Conn.; Benjamin Clarke and Mazey, his wife, of Killingly, Windham, Conn.; Jonathan Maxson and Tabitha, his wife, of ———; Joshua Tucker and Hannah, his wife, of Southington, executed a deed to David Clarke, recorded at Charlestown 20 April, 1795, of land in Charlestown, formerly belonging to Jonathan Clarke, deceased. He appears in census of 1774 as of Richmond, with 1 male over and 3 under 16, 1 female over and 2 under 16 = 7.

He had issue:

- Jonathan,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 December, 1739, at Charlestown.
- Abraham,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 March, 1741, at Charlestown.
91. Joshua,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 July, 1742, at Charlestown.



92. Nathaniel,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 September, 1744.—  
 Tabitha,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 March, 1746; m. Jonathan Maxson.  
 Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 November, 1747.
93. Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 March, 1749.  
 Hannah,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 December, 1752; m. Joshua Tucker.
94. David,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 October, 1756.

## 42.

THOMAS<sup>7</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 13 March, 1706, and married 17 December, 1732, Bridget Barber, perhaps daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Eidred) Barber, born 23 January, 1716. On 7 February, 1763, he executed a deed to Thomas Clarke, Jr., recorded at Richmond, 20 April, 1763. On 1 June, 1786, he executed a deed to son Moses Clarke, recorded at Richmond. He located in Richmond on the Exeter line. He is in the census of 1774 as of Richmond, with 2 males and 2 females over 16=4. He had issue:

- i. Ruth,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 May, 1733; m. at Richmond, 20 June, 1757, Thomas Rathburn.
- ii. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 March, 1734.
95. iii. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 December, 1736.
- iv. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 February, 1738; m. 18 January, 1768, to John Phillips, son of Joseph Phillips, of Exeter, by Samuel Tripp, Justice, at Richmond.
- v. Judith,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 February, 1743; m. at Richmond 8 April, 1762, Richard Bailey, Jr., son of Richard and Abigail (Woodmansee) Bailey, b. 29 May, 1741, and had issue: i. William, b. 11 July, 1762; ii. Abigail, b. 26 August, 1765; iii. Bridget, b. 24 June, 1768.
- vi. Lois,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 December, 1744; m. at Richmond by Edward Perry, Justice, on 1 December, 1765, to Daniel Potter, son of William, Jr., and Elizabeth Potter, b. 2 February, 1743.
- vii. Arnold,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 October, 1748.
96. viii. Moses,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 December, 1751.

## 43.

ELISHA<sup>7</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I.; born 1714, July 10; married (1st) Judith Segar, daughter of John and Alice (Hull) Segar, born 1719, March 17. John Segar in his will, proved 1753, November 19, gives to "grandchildren Elisha and Robert Clarke each £20 at age." As he does not

mention his daughter Judith Clarke in the will, it is probable she died before 1753.

Elisha Clarke was married (2nd) 1746, February 25, at Richmond, by Joseph Clarke, Justice, to Prudence Card. He was admitted Freeman of Westerly, November, 1737. He and Judith, his wife, of Charlestown, on 26th March, 1740, deeded to William Clarke, of Charlestown, 50 acres of land at Charlestown, near land of Robert Money, Robert Clarke, Caleb Clarke, bounded easterly by Beaver River, by conveyance recorded at Charlestown 1740, April 2, in Book 1, p. 34. It is probable that he had many children, but only the names of two are known, viz.:

BY FIRST WIFE :

97. i. Elisha.<sup>s</sup>
- ii. Robert.<sup>s</sup>

44.

CALEB<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) of Charlestown, R. I., born 1716, July 20; married 1737, December 1, at South Kingstown, \* Mary Sheffield, daughter of Isaac and Jane (Card) Sheffield. Admitted freeman of Westerly, November, 1737. On 1742, August 25, he and Mary, his wife, deeded to William Clarke, Jr., of Charlestown, "50 acres of land at Charlestown, bounded West by land of George Babcock which he lately purchased of Daniel Knowles; North by land of William Clarke; East by Beaver River; South by land of William Clarke, which he purchased of his son Elisha Clarke, it being the whole lot of land given to him by his Father William Clarke" (this land is now in Township of Richmond). This deed was dated 1742, August 25; recorded 1742, September 2, at Charlestown, and was witnessed by Joseph Clarke and Dorcas Rathbone. On 1743, February 15, he and Mary, his wife, deeded to Joshua Rathbone certain land, by conveyance recorded at Charlestown, 1750, January 14, witnessed by William Clarke, Jr., and Robert Clarke (clearly his brothers). On 1754, March 8, he and Mary, his wife, deeded to Job Card, certain land by conveyance recorded at Charlestown, 1755, January 22. On 1757, February 17, he and Mary, his wife deeded to Stephen Johnson certain land, by conveyance recorded at Charlestown, 1758, January 25. He probably had issue, but names remain unknown. *daughter Jane m. R. Card*

\* Mary Sheffield, the wife of Caleb Clarke, was a daughter of Isaac<sup>2</sup> (Ichabod,<sup>2</sup> Ichabod<sup>1</sup>) Sheffield, b. 1695, September 30, and Jane<sup>4</sup> (Job,<sup>2</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>) Card, b. 1703, September 18.

## 45.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, JR., (John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 1734, at Newport, R. I., and died 9 April, 1798, at Kingstown, R. I., aged 64 years. On his tombstone in Clarke Cemetery, at Kingstown Hills, is written: "Departed this life April 9th, 1789, in the 64th year of his age, Mr. John Clarke, formerly of Newport, remarkable for his sincere belief in the doctrine of Christ." He married (1st), 16 July, 1755, at South Kingstown, Mercy Case, daughter of William and Mercy (Crandall) Case, of South Kingstown; born 11 October, 1737; died 20 December, 1763, at Kingstown, aged 27 years. He then married (2nd), 20 October, 1766, at Newport, Mary Peckham, who died 14 January, 1773, at Newport. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE.

98. i. William Case,\* b. 21 July, 1756, at South Kingstown.  
 ii. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 September, 1758, at South Kingstown; d. 20 February 1828; m. at South Kingstown, 9 November, 1777, James Helme and had issue: i. James, b. 14 August, 1778; ii. Adam Powell, b. 5 April, 1780; iii. Mary, b. 6 January, 1782; iv. John Clarke, b. 30 September, 1783; v. Esther, b. 28 June, 1785; vi. Bernon (?), b. 16 March, 1787; vii. Elizabeth, b. 11 May, 1789; viii. Sarah, b. 8 May, 1791; ix. Mary, b. 20 May, 1794; x. Nathaniel, b. 16 September, 1796.  
 iii. John,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 September, 1761; d. in Jersey Prison Ship.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

- iv. Isaac,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 January, 1767.  
 v. Joseph,<sup>8</sup>† b. 17 February, 1769; d. 2 January, 1791, killed by Indians at Big Bottom, Morgan Co., O., near Marietta, O.  
 99. vi. Thomas Peckham,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 March, 1771, at Newport, R. I.

## 46.

REV. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of North Attleboro, Vt. He was born 6 June, 1739, at Newport, R. I., and died 22 April, 1811, aged 72 years, at North Attleboro, Vt. In 1781, Edward Clarke was a delegate from North Attleboro Church to Warren Assembly. He studied for the ministry with Isaac Fisher at North Attleboro, and on 18 August, 1801, "Elder

\* In the R. I. Historical Collection, Vol. III, p. 313, it is stated that "John Clarke, son of Joseph of Westerly was grandfather of Judge William Case Clarke." This is erroneous, as he was the greatgrandfather.

† See Article in Historical Collections of Ohio, by Henry Howe. Cincinnati. 1848, pp. 377-91.

James Read was installed to the pastoral care of the Church and Brother Edward Clarke ordained to the work of an evangelist to go forth and preach and administer Gospel ordinances wherever he shall be called thereto." In 1789 he removed to Medford, and preached there, although he was not ordained until 1795. He published a reply to Messrs. Fish and Crane upon baptism and some other things.

"22 April, 1811, Departed this life Elder Edward Clarke. He was a member of this Church and was ordained to the work of an Evangelist on the 18th of August, 1801. He died in the 72d year of his age." (See Records of North Attleboro Church, and Backus, Vol. II., p. 425, Lim. Ed., Newton, 1870.)

Whether he was married and had issue or not is unknown, but a Stephen Clarke was baptised in North Attleboro Church in 1790.

## 47.

JOSHUA<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) of Charlestown, R. I. Died 1785, at Charlestown, R. I., leaving a will, dated 1785, January 21, proved 1785, December 5, in which he mentions wife Rebecca, sons Jabez, Jonathan and Simeon; daughters Sarah Ney, Alice, Mercy and Rebecca Clarke. He appears in census, 1774, as of Charlestown, with 2 males over, 2 under, 2 females over and 2 under 16=8. He and Rebecca, his wife, executed a quitclaim deed to William Clarke (presumed his brother), dated 1769, January 2, recorded 1769, March 16, at Charlestown, R. I., and said William Clarke and Bathsheba, his wife, executed a like quitclaim deed to him on same date, recorded 1769, March 16, at Charlestown, R. I.

A deed was executed by Jabez Clarke and Lydia, his wife; Jonathan Clarke and Deziah, his wife; Sarah Ney and James Ney, her husband; Simeon Clarke and Silva, his wife; Alice Healey and John O. Healey, her husband; Mercy Tucker and Newman Tucker, her husband, and Rebecca Clarke, all children of Joshua Clarke, deceased, to ———, dated 1791, March 25; recorded 1791, March 26, at Charlestown, of a tract of land in Charlestown, given by Joshua Clarke, of said town, deceased, by his last will to be divided among his children above set forth.

His issue were :

100. i. Jabez.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. Jonathan.<sup>8</sup>
- iii. Son.<sup>8</sup>



- iv. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 1762, December 28, at Charlestown, R. I.; d. 1876, April 2, at Blandford, Mass.; m. \* James Ney, b. 1758, May 13; d. 1870, October 27, and had issue at Charlestown and Blandford: i. George, ii. Jonathan, iii. Hazard, iv. James, v. Dennis, vi. Clarke, vii. Randall, viii. Sarah, ix. Rebecca, x. Alice, xi. Mercy.
101. v. Stimeon,<sup>8</sup>
- vi. Alice<sup>8</sup> (Elste), m. John O. Healey.
- vii. Mercy,<sup>8</sup> m. 1788, November 27, Newman Tucker.
- viii. Rebecca,<sup>8</sup> m. Zekiel Johnson.

## 48.

JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I., was born about 1742 in Rhode Island, and removed to Loudon, later Otis, Mass., about 1800, where he died May, 1822. (Probate Records, Pittsfield, Mass.) His father is said to have been a sea-captain. † Esther Potter and Amy Champlin, made a deed to "Joseph Clarke, weaver," dated 19 March, 1770, and Recorded 31 May, 1770, at Charlestown, R. I., witnessed by William Clarke, of tract of 77 acres and dwelling house at Charlestown, R. I., which same lands and house Joseph Clarke, of Charlestown, and Dorcas, his wife, conveyed to Joseph Stanton, by deed dated 1 November, 1799, recorded 22 July, 1807, at Charlestown, R. I. He appears in census of 1774, as of Charlestown, with 1 male over, 2 under, 1 female over and 2 under 16 = 6. Joseph Clarke, of Charleston, yeoman, and Dorcas, his wife, also conveyed to Asa Church 15 acres of marsh and beach land at Charlestown by deed dated 28 January, 1800, and recorded 15 February, 1800, at Charlestown, R. I. Joseph Clarke was paid 4s. 9d. by vote of Charlestown Town Council 19 February, 1782, for use of guns, cartouch boxes, bayonets and blankets hired for the poor of the Militia when called on duty the Spring and Summer past. Joseph Clarke, of Loudon, Mass., conveyed to James Clarke, of Loudon, 50 acres of land at Loudon for \$1,000, by deed dated 9 March, 1808, and recorded 15 September, 1814, at Pittsfield Registry, Middle District, Mass. Joseph Clarke, of Otis, made a mortgage to Asa Church, of Charlestown, R. I., of \$388 covering land at Otis, dated 10 October, 1817, and recorded 24 December, 1817, at Pittsfield, Mass. He also conveyed to Joseph Clarke, Jr., of Loudon, 50 acres of land at Loudon for \$1,000, by deed dated 8 February, 1823, and recorded 12 May, 1823, at Pittsfield, Mass.

\* James Ney came to Blandford, Mass., about 1805 from Rhode Island.

All Joshua Clarke descendants were furnished by a descendant of Sarah Ney.

† Esther Potter was widow of Joseph Potter, deceased, and Amy Champlain, was maiden, of Charlestown, R. I. Both were daughters of Joseph Champlain.

Joseph Clarke married Dorcas Sheffield, daughter of Nathaniel and Dorcas (Helme) Sheffield, of South Kingstown, and Block Island, R. I., and had known issue :

102. i. James,<sup>8</sup> b. 1764, November 22.  
 ii. Dorcas,<sup>8</sup> b. 1769, September 24; m. 1793, Asa Church, son of Charles and Susannah (Kenyon) Church, b. 1766, July 13, and had issue: i. Charles, b. 1794, August 25; ii. Dorcas, b. 1796, October 18; iii. Mary, b. 1800, July 20; d. 1801, October 5; iv. Mary, b. 1802, June 22; v. Joseph Clarke, b. 1805, April 7; vi. Anna, b. 1807, October 23; vii. Asa, Jr., b. 1810, April 13; viii. Albert, b. 1813, March 4.
103. iii. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 1772.  
 iv. Mercy,<sup>8</sup> (?), m. ——— Leem and lived some time at New Lebanon, N. Y. She died prior to 1822, and left 3 children, names unknown.  
 v. Lucy,<sup>8</sup> b. 1780, January 21, at Charlestown (?); d. 1855, March 12, at Lebanon Springs, N. Y. (Tombstone record at Lebanon Cemetery); m. 1796, at South Kingstown or Charlestown, R. I., Dr. Eseck King, son of Samuel and Free love (Phillips) King, b. 1771, March 17; d. 1836, October 8, and had issue: i. Lucy Ann, b. 1797, January 13, at Blandford, Mass.; ii. Eseck Clarke, b. 1799, March 9, at Blandford, Mass.; iii. Joseph Lyman, b. 1801, January 17; iv. Chauncey Wheeler, b. 1806, February 23; v. Chauncey Wheeler, b. 1807, August 22; vi. Samuel Albert, b. 1809, April 1; vii. Samuel Albert, b. 1810, November 11; viii. Elvira Dorcas, b. 1813, May 20; ix. Sarah Eliza, b. 1816, May 2; x. Adelmour Walstein, b. 1818, May 31; xi. Chauncey Albert, b. 1820, June 30.

## 49.

Capt. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of East Greenwich and Warwick, R. I. He was born 3 September, 1721, at Warwick and married (1st), 1 January, 1755, Phebe Arnold, daughter of John Arnold, of East Greenwich, R. I. He married (2d), Mary ———, who, as his widow, then of Exeter, married on 19 June, 1785, Joseph Brown, of East Greenwich, son of William Brown, of Stonington, by Henry Cooke, Justice, at East Greenwich. He had issue :

- i. Lucy,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 April, 1755, at East Greenwich; m. 12 January, 1783, to James Sweet, son of William and Elizabeth (Pierce) Sweet, b. 18 June, 1742, by Henry Cooke, Justice, and had issue: i. John Clarke, b. 20 January, 1784; ii. Phebe, b. 7 June, 1786; iii. Betsey, b. 17 April, 1788; iv. William McCarris, b. 30 August, 1791.

- ii. Desire,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 July, 1756; m. at East Greenwich, 3 May, 1777, to William Talman, son of James Talman, of Warwick.
- iii. John,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 June, 1758.
- iv. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 January, 1761; d. May, 1787.
- ✓v. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 April, 1763.
- vi. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 November, 1764.

## 50.

CAREY<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Caleb,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He was born 1734, January 5; married 1755, April 6, at North Kingstown, R. I., Desire Dyer, daughter of George Thomas, and had issue:

- i. Son,<sup>8</sup> b. 1757, April 28, at North Kingstown.
- ii. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 1758, December 5, at North Kingstown.

## 51.

ELISHA<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown. He was born 1738; married 1763, April 10, Desire Gardiner, daughter of Jeremiah Gardiner, of North Kingstown. 1785, Elisha Clarke, Jr., executed a receipt to William Corey dated Newport, "on behalf of myself and Gardiner Clarke." On 12 June, 1785, Desire Clarke, widow, had a certificate at North Kingstown to send her children Jabez, Benjamin, Elisha and Isaac Clarke to the town of Newport.

He was in Newport in 1766 and 1785, and is in census of 1774 as of South Kingstown, with 1 male over, 2 females over and 1 under 16=4. Had issue:

- i. Elisha,<sup>8</sup>
- 104. ii. Gardiner,<sup>8</sup> b. 176-. June 7, at North Kingstown.
- iii. Abigail,<sup>8</sup> b. 176-, April 9, at North Kingstown.
- iv. Jabez,<sup>8</sup> b. 1769, March 19, at North Kingstown.
- v. Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> b. 177-, November 12.
- vi. Isaac,<sup>8</sup>
- 105.\* vii. Rowland,<sup>8</sup>.

## 52.

THOMAS<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He was born 7 August, 1743,

\* Assumed, but the names of children of Rowland Clarke clearly indicate that he was a son or a close relation of Elisha<sup>7</sup> Clarke.

and died 28 April, 1813. He married 20 December, 1770, Sarah Case, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Mumford) Case, of North Kingstown; born 8 October, 1753; died 30 October, 1842, aged 89 years. On 28 December, 1778, Thomas Clarke executed a receipt to William Corey, husband of Sarah Clarke, "for the maintenance of our Mother Abigail Clarke," *i. e.*, wife of Elisha<sup>8</sup> Clarke (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

He was Captain of 1st Company of North Kingstown Militia, R. I., in 1775, and Major of 2nd Regiment, Kingstown Militia in 1777, and served under Gen. Spencer, and in 1778, in Sullivan's Expedition in the Battle of Quaker Hill, in the Revolutionary War. His inscription at North Kingstown Church reads, "Thomas Clarke, an officer of the Revolution, who was born 1743, August 7, died 1813, April 28. Sarah, widow of Major Thomas Clarke, died 1842, October 30, aged 89 years."

He is mentioned in census of 1774 as of North Kingstown, with 1 male over, 2 under, 2 females over and 1 under 16, and 1 black servant=7. He had issue:

- i. Joseph,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 July, 1771, at North Kingstown; d. 2 March, 1802; m. ——— Corey, of New York, N. Y.
- ii. Esther,<sup>8</sup> b. 1773, January 29, at North Kingstown; d. 3 March, 1857; m. Lewis Cooper.
- iii. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> b. 1775, July 23, at North Kingstown; d. at New York; m. (1st), ——— (2nd), Eliza Huddleston May.
106. iv. William,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 January, 1778.
- v. Anna,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 July, 1780; d. 8 September, 1851; m. 18 April, 1805, Elisha Case, son of Joseph and Abigail Case, of Scrubbletown, b. 1770; d. 1846, and had issue: i. Elisha M., b. 1804; ii. Abby Waite, b. 1807; iii. Joseph, b. 1810.
- vi. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 November, 1782; unmarried.
- vii. Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 May, 1785; d. 25 May, 1860; m. Joseph Waite (or Easton), of Richmond.
107. viii. Elisha,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 September, 1787.
108. ix. Benjamin Tillinghast,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 April, 1789.
- x. Hannah,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 April, 1792; d. 11 June, 1848; m. at North Kingstown, 1796, Henry Gardiner.
- xi. Abigail,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 November, 1794; d. 23 September, 1815; m. . . . . Slocum (or James).
- xii. John,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 October, 1797; d. August, 1855; m. and had issue in Providence, R. I.
- xiii. Betsey,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 October, 1801; d. about 1885, unmarried.



## EIGHTH GENERATION.

## 53.

JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 1737, March 30; married 1757, September 15, Thankful Davis.

1761, October 5, Joseph Clarke, son of Joseph, of Westerly, and Thankful, his wife, deeded to William Crumb land at Westerly, R. I. Recorded 1761, October 10. Deed witnessed by Joseph Clarke, Jr., and Mary Davis. He appears in Census of 1774, as of Westerly, with 1 male over, 1 under, 1 female over and 6 under 16 = 9. 1776, April 19, he and Thankful, his wife, deeded to Job Bennet land at Westerly. Recorded 1776, April 22. 1777, May 15, Joseph Clarke, 3d, deeded to Joseph Clarke, his father, "leave to cut timber on 15 acre lot." Recorded 1777, May 15.

In the marriage record he is called "Joseph, 4th"; in birth record "Joseph" and "Joseph, 3d." In Westerly records at the date of birth of his children, Davis and Alpheus, he is called "Joseph, 3d." Mentioned in census 1774, as of Westerly, with seven children. His issue were:

- i. Thankful,<sup>9</sup> b. 1758, December 1.
- ii. Lucy,<sup>9</sup> b. 1761, June 9.
- iii. Desire,<sup>9</sup> b. 1763, July 27.
- iv. Deborah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1766, January 26.
- v. Lucretia,<sup>9</sup> b. 1768, June 14.
- vi. Mary (Polly),<sup>9</sup> b. 1770, September 24.
- vii. Davis,<sup>9</sup> b. 1773, June 6.
- viii. Alpheus,<sup>9</sup> b. 1775, August 8.
109. ix. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> ———

## 54.

GEORGE<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I.; born 1755; died 22 September, 1831; married 1778, January 29, Keturah Maxson, daughter of Joseph Maxson. He joined the Westerly Church 25 March, 1786, and his wife joined 29 April, 1786. About 1800 he removed to Newport, R. I., where he followed shipbuilding until his death, 22 September, 1831, in the 77th year of his age. He was buried at the Four Corners' Church in Middleton. He left a family Bible, now in the hands of George Clarke Barker, of Newport (1902). He served during the Revolutionary War for 15 months in the same company as his father. On 28

March, 1806, he, as of Middleton "yeoman," deeded his interest in estate of his father, Elisha, to his brother, Lewis, of Westerly. He had issue :

110. i. George,<sup>9</sup> b. 1779, May 29.  
 111. ii. Augustus,<sup>9</sup> b. 1781, October 9.  
 112. iii. Jedde,<sup>9</sup> b. 1784, October 1.  
 iv. Keturah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1789, September 16; d. 5 September, 1864, at Newport. She married Hon. Peter Barker, son of Matthew Barker; born 25 January, 1787; died 23 March, 1875, at Newport, R. I. She had issue: i. William R., b. 11 October, 1812; ii. Arnold M., b. 16 November, 1814; iii. Elizabeth G., b. 15 February, 1817; iv. Edmond D., b. 14 April, 1821 (living at Westerly in June, 1900); v. Joseph P., b. 21 April, 1823; vi. Phebe, b. 21 February, 1825; vii. Paul M., b. 25 April, 1827; viii. Eunice M., b. 21 March, 1830; ix. George Clarke, b. 17 May, 1833 (living at Newport, R. I., 1900).  
 v. Phoebe,<sup>9</sup> b. 1792, July 15; d. unmarried at Newport, 2 February, 1871. She left a will, dated 10 December, 1862; recorded at Newport (Vol. 26, p. 620), in which she mentions nephews, "James and Joseph, sons of my deceased brother Joseph," and leaves them \$200 each; "to grandnephew, William James Clarke, son of my said nephew, James Clarke, \$100." The executor of her estate paid legacies to Joseph Clarke and James W. Clarke (sic), but no mention is made of his father, James Clarke, so he must have been dead in 1871.  
 113. vi. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> b. 1794, October 15.

## 55.

JOSHUA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 20 June, 1759, and married 16 February, 1786, Welthea Stillman, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Saunders) Stillman, born 24 June, 1765.

On 13 May, 1786, he joined the Westerly Church; 26 February, 1788, he and Wealthy, his wife, deeded to ——— land at Westerly, R. I. 24 August, 1792, he and Wealthy, his wife, deeded to Clarke Stillman land at Westerly. 6 January, 1806, he received a deed from his brother, Elisha Clarke, of Leyden, Mass., of interest in land owned by father, Elisha Clarke, deceased. 7 January, 1806, he received a deed from his brother, Luke Clarke, of Petersburg, N. Y., of interest in land owned by father, Elisha Clarke, deceased. He also had deeds from John and wife, Mercy, and Lewis Clarke, of Westerly (recorded Liber 13, p. 433). 7 April, 1806, he recorded a deed from his brother, George Clarke, of Middleton, R. I., of his interest in father's land; 2 June, 1809, he recorded a deed

from his brother, Thomas Clarke, of Leyden, Mass., for his interest in father's estate (Deeds, Book 13, pp. 212-213, 243, 245, 433).

On 11 August, 1809, he purchased all the rights of his brothers in his father, Elisha's, estate; 1813, he and his wife, Wealthy, deeded land conveyed above to him to various parties (Deeds, Book 13, pp. 433: 14-142, 158, 178, 156. (This land is fully described in Westerly Records, Book 13, p. 433.) He had issue :

- i. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 February, 1787.
- ii. Elisha,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 August, 1788.
- iii. Benjamin,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 January, 1790.
- iv. Welthea,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 May, 1791; d. 24 November, 1822; m. 1 March, 1812, at Westerly, Clarke Lanphere, son of David and Eunice Lanphere, b. 24 August, 1787, and had issue : i. Wealthy, b. 9 January, 1814; ii. George C., b. 28 January, 1816; iii. Belinda. b. 2 October, 1818.
- v. Polly,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 March, 1793.
- vi. Simeon,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 September, 1794.
- vii. Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 April, 1796.
- viii. Ephraim,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 May, 1798; d. 3 April, 1802.
- ix. Nathan,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 April, 1800.
- x. Clarissa,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 August, 1802.
- xi. Phoebe,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 July, 1804.
- xii. Lydia,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 May, 1806.
- xiii. Caty,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 April, 1809.

## 56.

JOHN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He married at Westerly, 29 November, 1804, Mercy Lanphere, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Lanphere, born 3 January, 1782.

On 11 August, 1809, he and his wife, Mercy, and Lewis Clarke, deeded certain land at Westerly bought from the other heirs of Elisha Clarke, deceased, to Joshua Clarke (Record, Vol. 13, p. 433). He had issue born at Westerly :

- i. Pamela,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 April, 1807.
- ii. Nancy,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 February, 1809.

## 57.

\* JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, and later of Richmond, R. I. He was

\* There is some doubt as to whether Joseph Clarke above was a son of Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup> or of Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>, but the fact that he lived at Richmond and married his wife there strongly indicates that the above tracing of descent is correct until proof is shown to the contrary.

born 5 March, 1728-9, at Westerly. He was married 26 December, 1746, by Joseph Clarke, Justice, at Richmond, to Hannah Perry, daughter of Samuel and Susannah (Hazard) Perry, born 13 April, 1728; died 5 November, 1795. The will of Samuel Perry, of Richmond, proved 1 January, 1776, mentions a daughter, "Hannah Clarke."

He had issue:

- i. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1751; m. 6 January, 1773, to William Sweet Peckham, son of John and Deborah (Sweet) Peckham, of Westerly, by Joseph Crandall, Justice, at Westerly, and had issue, at Westerly: i. Hannah, b. 1 May, 1774; ii. John Hazard, b. 23 June, 1776; iii. Ruth, b. 19 December, 1778; iv. Deborah, b. 2 April, 1781; v. Susannah, b. 29 June, 1783; vi. William Sweet, b. 6 September, 1785; vii. Joseph Clarke, b. 25 October, 1792; viii. Nancy, b. 3 November, 1795.
- ii. Molly,<sup>9</sup> m. Jesse Lewis.\*
- iii. Ann,<sup>9</sup> m. 28 September, 1777, Isaac Peckham, Jr., son of Isaac and Bethiah Peckham, b. 8 May, 1747, at Westerly, and had issue at Westerly: i. Isaac, b. 23 June, 1778.
- iv. Susannah,<sup>9</sup> m. by Joseph Crandall, Justice, at Westerly, 27 September, 1778, to James Rathbone, son of Thomas and Anna Rathbone; b. 6 August, 1764, and had issue: i. Anne, b. 23 March, 1779; ii. Hannah Perry, b. 27 October, 1782; iii. James, b. 20 May, 1786; iv. Hannah Perry, b. 11 August, 1791.
- v. James,<sup>9</sup>
114. vi. Stephen,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 May, 1753.
- vii. Joseph,<sup>9</sup>
- viii. Samuel,<sup>9</sup>
115. ix. Perry,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 September, 1761.

## 58.

JOSHUA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 13 May, 1733, and married 23 April, 1760, at Exeter, Dorcas Smith, daughter of Simeon Smith, of Exeter; born 31 January, 1742. He appears in census of 1774, as of Richmond, with 1 male over, 3 under, 1 female over and 3 under, 16 = 8. Will dated 16 November, 1815, mentions sons Joshua, Samuel, Reynolds, deceased; daughters Sarah Kenyon; grand-

\*Joseph Lewis, son of John and Mercy Lewis, born 21 April, 1721; married 16 June, 1743, Sarah Clarke, at Westerly, and had issue: i. James, b. 7 August, 1745; ii. Catherine, b. 11 May, 1746; iii. Valentine, b. 29 November, 1749; iv. Mary, b. 9 June, 1752. His wife, Sarah, died between 1753 and 1761, for he married (2d) on 14 May, 1761, Mary Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., at Westerly, and had issue: i. Joseph, b. 18 June, 1764, at Stonington. The name Jesse does not appear in the Westerly records of Lewis family, and it may be that Molly Clarke married as second wife the above Joseph Lewis.



daughter Dorcas, daughter of son Joshua; grandchildren Samuel, Susanna, Joshua, and Dorcas, children of son Samuel; granddaughter Anna Kenyon, daughter of Joseph Kenyon; daughter Mary Crandall.

Codicil dated 15 October, 1817, mentions grandsons Christopher and Jonathan and granddaughter Dorcas, children of Joshua. Appoints son Samuel sole executor. Will recorded at Richmond, R. I. His issue\* were :

- i. Christopher,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 April, 1761; d. 13 December, 1795.
- ii. Anne,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 March, 1763.
- iii. Sarah,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 October, 1764; m. Joseph Kenyon, and had issue : i. Anna.
116. iv. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 April, 1767.
- v. Simon,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 June, 1769.
117. vi. Samuel,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 August, 1771.
- vii. Dorcas,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 January, 1774.
- viii. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 April, 1776.
- ix. Reynolds,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 September, 1778.
- x. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 August, 1782; m. Samuel Crandall, at Westerly, 4 February, 1803.
- xi. Smith,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 February, 1785.

## 59.

SAMUEL<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 1737, December 1; married 1761, September 16, at Richmond, Susannah Stanton, of Richmond, R. I. He appears in census of 1774, as of Richmond, with 1 male over and 2 under 16, and 2 black servants = 5.

His will, dated 1792, November 5, mentions wife Susannah, brothers John, Oliver, James, Christopher and Joshua. Samuel, Reynolds, Christopher, Smith, Joshua and Joseph, all sons of brother Joshua Clarke. Brother-in law, Robert Stanton. Will recorded at Richmond, 1813, December 18. He probably had no children.

## 60.

JOHN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Amsterdam, N. Y.

He was born 8 July, 1740, at Richmond, R. I., and died 22 February, 1836, at Amsterdam, N. Y. He married, 1759-60, Sarah Gardiner, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Pierce) Gardiner, of South Kingstown, R. I., born 1738 at South Kingstown, R. I., and died 21 August, 1836, at Amsterdam, N. Y.

\* The names of the children of Joshua Clarke are also obtained from his brother Samuel's will, where they are mentioned.

He served as a lieutenant in the Revolutionary War from May, 1776, to May, 1778; as captain from May, 1778, to May, 1783, under Colonels Dyer and Maxson, enlisting from Richmond, R. I. In will of Nathaniel Gardiner, 1796, mention is made of daughter Sarah Clarke, wife of John Clarke, of Richmond. After the termination of the war he moved to Argyle, Washington Co., N. Y., where he resided for a short time and then moved to Broadalbin, N. Y., where he was living in 1832.

He had issue, all born at Richmond, R. I.:\*

- i. Gardiner.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Asa,<sup>9</sup> b. 1764; d. 17 May, 1842, at Perth, N. Y.
118. iii. Jesse,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 May, 1770; d. 5 January, 1858, at Lorraine, N. Y.
119. iv. John,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 March, 1772; d. 27 November, 1856, at Lorraine, N. Y.
- v. Nathaniel,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 July, 1777; d. 2 February, 1844, at Lorraine, N. Y.
- vi. Paris,<sup>9</sup>
- vii. Russell,<sup>9</sup>
- viii. Sarah,<sup>9</sup>
- ix. Susanna.<sup>9</sup>

## 61.

OLIVER<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I.; born 1743, November 21; married 1761, December 16, at Hopkinton, Mary Wells. He appears in census of 1774 as of Richmond, with 1 male over, 1 under and 2 females over, 16 = 4.

He probably had issue, but the names of his children remain unknown.

## 62.

JAMES<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn., born 1737, September 24; married 1760, November 19, Dorcas Gardiner, daughter of Caleb and Isabel (Sherman) Gardiner, of South Kingstown, R. I.; born 16 March, 1739. Had issue:

- i. Augustus,<sup>9</sup> b. 1761, May 11.
- ii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 1762, October 27.
- iii. Susannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1764, July 16.
- iv. Abigail,<sup>9</sup> b. 1766, June 21.
- v. Sally Drusilla,<sup>9</sup> b. 1769, March 9.

\* When John Clarke died in 1836 he left descendants him surviving as follows: Son Gardiner, 6 children, 24 grandchildren; son Asa, 7 children, 35 grandchildren; son Jesse, 10 children, 36 grandchildren; son John, 10 children, 27 grandchildren; son Nathaniel, 9 children, 2 grandchildren; daughter Sarah, 9 children, 33 grandchildren; daughter Susanna, 6 children, 29 grandchildren; son Paris, 3 children; son Russel, 1 child.

## 63.

SIMEON<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Simeon,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I., born 1742, August 21. He was married by Jeffrey Watson, Justice, on 1766, October 22, at Richmond, to Hannah Champlain,\* daughter of Jeffery Champlain, of Exeter, R. I. He was an Associate Judge of the Supreme Court from May, 1787, to May, 1790, and was called "Colonel Clarke." Had issue:

- i. Samuel,<sup>9</sup> b. 1767, November 20; d. 1767, December 10, at Richmond.
- ii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 1769, January 11.
- iii. Stennett,<sup>9</sup> b. 1772, November 24. d. 1778, September 6.
- iv. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1775, July 17; d. 1776, September 5.
- v. Champlain,<sup>9</sup> b. 1777, July 26; d. 1778, September 10.
- vi. Samuel,<sup>9</sup> b. 1780, February 7; married by Elder Ellet Locke on 4th June, 1801, to Elizabeth Sheldon, daughter of James Sheldon.
- vii. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1782, July 6.
- viii. Simeon,<sup>9</sup> b. 1786, August 21.

## 64.

BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn.; born 1750, June 29; married 1769, December 15, Susannah Wheeler, daughter of Jeremiah and Susanna Wheeler, of Hopkinton, R. I.; b. 10 February, 1749—50.

Will of Jeremiah Wheeler, of Stonington, Conn., dated 1770, July 3; proved 1770, September 11; recorded 1770, September 12; mentions wife Anna, and among other children, daughter Susannah Clarke. Appoints Brother Cyrus Wheeler executor. Inventory taken 1771, February 24, amounted to £2,927 3s. 6d. He probably had issue, but names of children are unknown.

## 65.

Capt. PAUL<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn., later of Newport and Westerly, R. I. He was born 30 November, 1751, and died 22 August, 1806, in his 55th year. He married Hannah Clarke, daughter of Joshua<sup>7</sup> (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Hannah (Cottrell) Clarke, born 4 May, 1747; died 28 November, 1817. He and his wife were buried in Clarke Burial Ground, on bank of Pawcatuck River, 3½ miles east of Westerly, near what is now called

\* Probably a daughter of Jeffery and Mary (Northup) Champlain, of North Kingstown and Exeter.

the Hopkinton Seventh Day Baptist Burial Ground. On 29th September, 1788, Paul Clarke, of Newport, R. I., deeded to Benjamin Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., certain Connecticut land. He enlisted on 27th November, 1776, in Capt. Humphreys' Co. of R. I. Militia in the battalion commanded by Col. Israel Angel, and became Corporal. He served six years six months and eighteen days, received two honorary badges and was promoted to Captain in 1782.

## 66.

PARDON<sup>s</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn. He was born 14 February, 1755, and married 6 April, 1774, Anne Bliven, daughter of Major Edward and Ann (Ross) Bliven, of Westerly, R. I.; born 10 March, 1755.

## 67.

SHERMAN<sup>s</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born about 1737, and died 19 January, 1782 (*Newport Mercury*). He married 22 January, 1756, Catherine Truell; died 9 June, 1795 (*Newport Mercury*). He is in census of 1774 as of Newport, with 2 males over, 2 under, 2 females over, and 4 under 16, and 2 black servants = 12. He had issue— all baptised at Trinity Church, Newport :

- i. Hart,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 March, 1757, at Newport, R. I.; bpt. 20 March, 1757.
- ii. Katherine,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 December, 1759; bpt. 13 January, 1760; d. young.
120. iii. Sherman,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 October, 1761; bpt. 18 October, 1761.
- iv. Daughter,<sup>9</sup> b. August 2, 1763.
- v. Ruth,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 January, 1765; bpt. 17 February, 1765.
- vi. Penelope,<sup>9</sup> bpt. 27 September, 1767.
- vii. Katherine,<sup>9</sup> (?) bpt. 14 May, 1771.
- viii. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> (?) bpt. 17 October, 1772.
- ix. John,<sup>9</sup> (?) bpt. 29 June, 1773.
- x. Willtam,<sup>9</sup> (?) bpt. 16 May, 1779.
- xi. Mary,<sup>9</sup> m., at Newport, 21 October, 1790, Stephen Farrond, of Newark, N. J. (*Newport Herald*).

## 68.

PHINEAS<sup>s</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, and later of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 23 February, 1740, and died 18 November, 1793. He married, 23 November, 1763, at Westerly, Mary Babcock, daughter of

\* Children Nos. vii, viii, ix and x may be of some other Clarke.



Capt. Nathan and Mercy (Stanton) Babcock, of Westerly, born 11 November, 1741; died 6 November, 1802.

On 30 June, 1763, he deeded to Joshua Clarke, of Hopkinton, land in Hopkinton, R. I. Recorded 21 July, 1769. On 7 July, 1770, he and his wife Mary joined the Westerly Church.

On 12 August, 1793, Phineas Clarke, of Hopkinton, and Mary, his wife, deeded to Thomas Clarke, of Newport, land at Hopkinton. On 24 February, 1794, the inventory of Phineas Clarke, deceased, was taken, and amounted to £431 4s. 2½d. Administratrix was Mary Clarke, his widow. Capt. Elnathan Clarke was administrator on estate of Phineas Clarke, of Westerly, 18 September, 1795 (Westerly Records, Vol. V, p. 335).

He was in census of 1774, as of Westerly with 1 male over, 4 under, 2 females over and one under 16, and 1 Indian servant = 9. He had issue :

121. i. Stanton,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 May, 1764.
122. ii. Elnathan,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 July, 1766.
123. iii. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 October, 1768.
124. iv. Phineas,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 November, 1770.
  - v. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 September, 1772, at Westerly; d. 13 September, 1812, at Hopkinton, R. I.; m., 1794, Russell Maxson, son of Col. Jesse Maxson and Elizabeth\* (Clarke) Maxson, of Westerly; b. 1770; d. 22 September, 1831, and had issue at Hopkinton: i. Mary Clarke, b. 16 July, 1795; ii. Russell, b. 25 August, 1797; iii. Elizabeth, b. 25 December, 1800; iv. Paul, b. 17 February, 1806; v. Martha, b. 1809.
  - vi. Paul,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 September, 1774; d. 3 March, 1803, unmarried.
  - vii. Sophia,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 January, 1778; d. 10 March, 1872; m., at Westerly, 23 March, 1803, Jesse Maxson, Jr., son of Col. Jesse and Elizabeth (Clarke) Maxson, b. 1772; d. 11 October, 1846, and had issue: i. Jesse, b. 29 January, 1804; ii. Courtland, b. 26 December, 1806.
125. viii. Richard,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 February, 1780.
  - ix. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 April, 1782; d. 1857 (June) July 12; unmarried.
  - x. Thankful,<sup>9</sup>† b. 21 September, 1785; d. 8 January, 1850.

## 69.

JOSHUA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I.; born 1741, August 17; died 1768, October 17, aged 28 years, of drowning; 1764, August 22, he, then

\*She was Elizabeth<sup>8</sup> Clarke (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

† Miss Martha Maxson, of Westerly, who died 1895, December, was a lineal descendant of Thankful, and is said to have had a full history of her own Clarke line.

called Joshua Clarke, Jr., of Hopkinton, deeded to Joshua Clarke land at Hopkinton. Recorded 1764, August 25. Witnesses to deed were Harriet and Ethan Clarke.

## 70.

**ETHAN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE** (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, Newport and East Greenwich, R. I. He was born 7 March, 1745; died 1833 at East Greenwich, R. I.; married 4 February, 1776, at Westerly, Anna Ward, daughter of Gov. Samuel and Anne (Ray) Ward, of Westerly; born 24 August, 1750; died 18 December, 1798; aged 47 years. He went to Newport when a youth and engaged in the West India Trade, forming the firm of "Clarke & Hammond." He amassed a fortune and went to East Greenwich, R. I., where he died at an advanced age. He took an active interest in starting the Greenwich Academy and subscribed for ten shares. He invested largely in real estate in the South, owning property in Georgia, Florida, Ohio and Tennessee, and was accustomed to drive from his home in Greenwich to St. Marys, Georgia, in his own coach, accompanied by his negro servant Cæsar. He was president of the East Greenwich, R. I., Bank. On 28 June, 1775, Capt. Ethan Clarke was chosen for one (9th Co., R. I. Army of Observation) of the six additional companies raised by Rhode Island for service during the Revolutionary War. On 28 March, 1778, he was administrator on estate of Samuel Ward, deceased, and on 10 April, 1780, he and Anne, his wife, deeded to Henry Clarke land in Hopkinton, near Pardon Clarke's land. Recorded 1782, February 1. He had issue:

- i. **Samuel Ward**,<sup>9</sup> b. 1778, October 17; d. 27 November, 1798, aged 20 years, on board ship "Semiramis," Captain Jacob Smith, the day before arrival at Canton (*Newport Mercury*, 14 May, 1799).
- ii. **Anna Maria**,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 April, 1780; d. 13 September, 1781.
126. iii. **Ray**,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 February, 1782.
- iv. **Anna Maria**,<sup>9\*</sup> b. 8 November, 1783, at Newport, R. I.; d. 17 January, 1886, aged 102 years 2 months 9 days, at Middletown, R. I.; m. on 9 September, 1808, by Elder Samuel Littlefield, at East Greenwich, to Nathaniel Ray Greene, only son of Gen. Nathaniel and Catherine (Littlefield) Greene. and had issue:
  - i. Nathaniel; ii. George Washington.
- v. **Cornelia**,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 March, 1786; d. August, 1787.
- vi. **Ethan**,<sup>9</sup> b. 1792; d. the next day.

---

\* For a most interesting notice of the death of Mrs. Greene (Anna Maria Clarke), see the *Newport Mercury* for week ending 23 January, 1886.

## 71.

THOMAS<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, and later of North Stonington, Conn. He was born 10 June, 1749, and died 28 May, 1832. He married 10 June, 1770, Olive Marsh,<sup>9</sup> of Hartford, Vt.; born 12 June, 1756; died 4 May, 1828. He had issue:

- i. Charlotte,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 April, 1771; d. 12 May, 1844; m. (1st), 1795, Nathaniel Davis, and had issue: i. Nathaniel; ii. Charlotte; iii. Hannah; iv. George. She then m. (2d) Capt. Greer; and m. (3d) Deacon William Stillman, of Westerly, R. I.
- ii. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 June, 1773; d. 11 April, 1840; m. (1st) Benjamin Reynolds, and had issue: i. Benjamin; ii. Abigail. She then m. (2d) John Thurston, and had issue: i. Benjamin; ii. John; iii. Hannah.
- iii. Abigail,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 July, 1775; d. 16 April, 1832.
127. iv. Thomas,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 May, 1778.
  - v. Abel Marsh,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 April, 1780; d. 26 February, 1812, unmarried, aged 21 years. After graduating from school he shipped as a supercargo on one of the vessels of Marsh, Ward & Clarke, a Newport firm engaged in foreign trade. The vessel was wrecked off the Coast of Morocco, and the entire crew was captured and enslaved by the Moors. He was in captivity seven years, during which time he worked at picking cayenne peppers, morocco beans, etc. He made his escape, with his negro servant, who was killed by a shot from the pursuers. After numerous hardships he arrived at Liverpool and shipped for New York, where he arrived destitute, and was compelled to borrow money to get to his home in Newport. After remaining in Newport for some years he again went to sea, but on his return voyage, when entering New York harbor, he climbed aloft and, missing his footing, fell to the deck and was killed.
  - vi. Olive Marsh,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 April, 1783; d. 27 January, 1856, at Wheatland, Kenosha Co., Wis.; m. 13 October, 1805, at Newport, Adima Udall.
128. vii. Russell,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 April, 1787.
- viii. Samuel,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 June, 1790; d. 26 July, 1858.
- ix. Clarissa,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 January, 1793; d. 1 November, 1830, at Hartford, Vt.
129. x. Peleg Congdon,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 July, 1796.
- xi. George William,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 November, 1799; d. 20 March, 1800.

## 72.

ARNOLD<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 17 March, 1754 (Old Style), and married Lucy Champlain, daughter of

x to Marsh 2777 3521 p 162

William, Jr., and Sarah (Pendleton) Champlain, b. 17 May, 1756, at Westerly, R. I., and who died aged 93 years.

He appears in census of 1774, as of Hopkinton, with 1 male over, 1 female over and 2 females under 16 = 4.

On 27 March, 1780, he, then of Hopkinton, and Lucy, his wife, deeded to Reynolds Barbour land at Richmond. Recorded at Richmond 22 March, 1782.

He was First Cashier of the Washington Bank, at Westerly, R. I., and died of apoplexy in the bank. He had known issue :

- i. Harriet,<sup>9</sup> b. 1784 ; d. 3 November, 1809, aged 25 years.
- ii. Arnold,<sup>9</sup> was a sea captain, and lost at sea about 1820, leaving a widow and five children, the eldest of whom was : i. Lucy Ann, who married William Wellman, and had issue : i. William. She resided at 9 Everett Place, Allston, Mass.
- iii. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> m. at Pawcatuck, 20 August, 1799, Capt. John Almy, Jr.

### 73.

Rev. HENRY<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 2 December, 1756, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 22 March, 1831, at Brookfield N. Y. He married 5 December, 1776, Catherine Pendleton, daughter of Sylvester and Sarah (Champlain) Pendleton, born 13 March, 1757, at Westerly, and died 4 September, 1824, at Brookfield. He then married (2d) 26 June, 1825, Lydia Burdick, widow of Elisha Burdick, but had no issue by her.

On the 19 September, 1776, Henry Clarke and Joshua Clarke were in a list of signers to a declaration of patriotism at Hopkinton, R. I.

He worked on his father's farm as a boy and later learned the trade of a blacksmith. He and his wife joined the Hopkinton Baptist Church on 19 June, 1779. On 9 December, 1782, he and Caty, his wife, as of Hopkinton, deeded certain land at Hopkinton, R. I. He was ordained a Deacon in 1788, and an evangelist on 3 September, 1793. He resided over ten years at Hopkinton, R. I., and at least four in Stonington, Conn. On 2 May, 1795, he settled at Brookfield, N. Y., on a large unimproved farm which he had bought and remained there thirty-six years. He was installed Pastor of the First Seventh Day Baptist Church, of Brookfield, N. Y., on 16 October, 1797, and filled this position until April, 1822. He occasionally preached for the Church up to his death, which occurred in the seventy-fifth year of his age. In 1811 he published "A History of the Sabbatarians or



Seventh Day Baptists in America," a work of much study and research. He also wrote "A Scriptural and Reasonable System of Religion," but it was never printed.

He had issue :

BY FIRST WIFE :

130. i. Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 December, 1777, at Hopkinton.  
 ii. Phebe,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 September, 1779, at Hopkinton; d. 16 September, 1847; m. 22 October, 1796, at Brookfield, N. Y., Ethan<sup>8</sup> Clarke, son of Joseph<sup>7</sup> (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Deborah (Pendleton) Clarke, and had issue : i. Hampton; ii. Isaac; iii. Calvin; iv. Asa Pendleton, b. 1818; d. 29 September, 1821; v. Julia Ann.
- iii. Sarah,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 July, 1781, at Hopkinton, R. I.; d. 15 January, 1864, at Leonardsville, N. Y.; m. (1st) 2 September, 1800, Reynolds Greenman, and had issue : i. Almira, b. 18 October, 1801; ii. Malvina, b. 3 September, 1805; iii. Sabrina C., b. 16 August, 1807; iv. Giles Henry, b. 20 April, 1810; v. Sarah Maria, b. 19 December, 1818; she then m. (2d) 15 December, 1832, James Webster.
131. iv. Oliver Pendleton,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 March, 1783, at Hopkinton.
132. v. John Velot,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 April, 1785, at Hopkinton.  
 vi. Elizabeth M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 April, 1787, at Hopkinton; d. 27 September, 1866; m. (1st) J. Weeden and had three children, and m. (2d) J. Minor and had two children.
133. vii. Ethan,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 March, 1789, at Hopkinton.
134. viii. Welcome Arnold,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 April, 1791, at Stonington, Conn.  
 ix. Catherine,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 April, 1793, at Stonington, Conn.; d. 18 June, 1841, at Oxford, N. Y.; m. Capt. Joseph H. Dwight, of Utica, N. Y., and had issue : i. Henry William, b. 29 April, 1816.
135. x. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 July, 1795, at Brookfield, N. Y.
136. xi. Samuel Ray,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 November, 1800.

## 74.

WILLET<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 20 October, 1759, and married 24 April, 1779, at Hopkinton, R. I., Sarah Pendleton, daughter of Sylvester and Sarah (Champlin) Pendleton, of Westerly, R. I., born 26 May, 1760. She was a sister of Katherine Pendleton, wife of Henry Clarke. Willett Clarke removed South in 1787, and probably had children, whose names remain unknown.

\* An excellent article on Rev. Henry Clarke was written by Rev. Wm. C. Whitford, and published in the *Seventh Day Baptist Quarterly*, October, 1884. Vol. I, pages 458-469.

## 75.

**JOB BENNETT<sup>s</sup> CLARKE** (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, later of Newport, R. I. He was born 13 May, 1765, at Hopkinton, and died there 1860. He married 1 January, 1788, Mrs. Mary Wells, widow of Jonathan Wells, born 15 October, 1775; died 1 May, 1817, at Hopkinton, R. I. He became a farmer and held several State offices, and at one time was a Judge of the County Court. He had issue:

- i. Amey,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 August, 1789, at Hopkinton; m. at Westerly, 5 September, 1811, Paul Babcock, Jr., son of Paul and Charlotte (Crandall) Babcock; b. 3 June, 1791; d. 21 April, 1845, and had issue at Westerly: i. Mary Ann (Marian), b. 21 May, 1812; ii. Charlotte, b. 30 May, 1816.
- ii. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 June, 1791, at Hopkinton; d. 15 February, 1868, unmarried.
- iii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 March, 1793, at Hopkinton; d. 9 January, 1866; m. Joseph Truman, but had no issue.
- 137. iv. Charles,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 April, 1795, at Newport; m. 13 December, 1818, at Hopkinton, Amanda Reynolds, daughter of Zaccheus Reynolds.
- v. Cornelia,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 October, 1797, at Hopkinton; d. 9 October, 1858, unmarried.
- 138. vi. Job Bennett,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 July, 1800, at Hopkinton.
- 139. vii. Paul,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 August, 1802, at Hopkinton.
- viii. Elizabeth Ann,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 January, 1805, at Hopkinton; d. 28 February, 1863, unmarried.
- ix. Sarah Harris,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 March, 1807, at Hopkinton; m. Russell Maxson.
- 140. x. Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 May, 1809, at Hopkinton.
- xi. Caroline,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 October, 1812, at Hopkinton; living in 1889, unmarried.
- xii. Corydon,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 May, 1815, at Hopkinton; m. 21 September, 1844, at Hopkinton, Julia A. Langworthy.

## 76.

**SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> CLARKE** (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I., later of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 11 December, 1754, at Westerly, and died 13 February, 1830, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 1776, Chloe Maxson, daughter of David and Abigail Maxson, of Westerly, R. I., born 19 March, 1759, at Westerly (Westerly Records give birth date as 15 October, 1759); died 19 March, 1833, at Brookfield. He and his wife are buried in the Clarkesville Cemetery. He served as a private in Col. Archibald

Crary's Regiment during the Revolutionary War, and afterwards became a Captain. Chloe, his wife, joined the Westerly Church 23 October, 1779. On 17 February, 1794, he and Chloe, his wife, gave a deed of land at Westerly which he signed as "Captain Samuel Clarke," and on 7 September, 1792, he and his wife witnessed a deed of Westerly land made by Maxson Clarke. On 25 February, 1799, he presented his accounts as Administrator of his father Joseph Clarke's estate. He removed to Brookfield, N. Y., in the spring of 1802. He had issue :

- i. Catharine,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 August, 1777, at Westerly; d. 2 July, 1849, at Brookfield, N. Y.; m. at Hopkinton, 16 January, 1794, Amos Burdick, son of Robert Burdick, of Hopkinton, and had issue: i. Amos, b. 1795; ii. Catharine, b. 1797; iii. Stanton, b. 1799; iv. Anna, v. Samuel; vi. Robert; vii. Fannie; viii. Clarinda, b. 8 April 1810.
- 141. ii. Maxson,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 September, 1779.
- 142. iii. Samuel,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 December, 1782, at Westerly.
- 143. iv. David,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 June, 1785, at Westerly.
- 144. v. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 October, 1787, at Westerly.
- 145. vi. Truman,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 April, 1790, at Westerly.
- vii. Clarissa,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 May, 1793, at Westerly; d. 31 March, 1871; m. 1 January, 1810, Nathaniel Main, son of Nathaniel and Mary Main, b. 17 December, 1788; d. 7 April, 1871, and had issue, i. Nathan D., b. 7 January, 1811; ii. Polly, b. 8 March, 1813; iii. Truman C., b. 16 November, 1814; iv. Joseph C., b. 20 March, 1817; v. Clarinda L., b. 12 February, 1819; vi. Nathaniel P., b. 30 March, 1821; vii. Eleanor Angeline, b. 19 March, 1829; viii. Chloe L., b. 6 July, 1831; ix. Samuel O., b. 6 August, 1835.
- viii. Fanny,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 December, 1795; d. 1796.
- 146. ix. Hosea Barber,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 November, 1797.
- 147. x. Ethan,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 May, 1800.
- xi. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 March, 1806, at Brookfield, N. Y.; d. 16 February, 1856.

## 77.

NATHAN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 9 May, 1756, and died 1827, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married Sarah Maxson, daughter of Isaiah Maxson, born 7 May, 1754. Sarah, his wife, joined the Westerly Church 2 September, 1786. He served in Revolutionary War as a

private in Col. Archibald Crary's Regiment, and afterwards became a Drum Major. He removed to Brookfield about 1792-3. He had issue:

148. i. Nathan, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 September, 1778.
149. ii. Edward,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 October, 1781.
- iii. Judith,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 October, 1784; d. 17 December, 1849; m. (1st), 1803, Holly Maxson, son of Silas and Sarah (Clarke\*) Maxson, b. 1779, and had issue: i. Diantha, b. 4 February, 1805; ii. Almira, b. 10 March, 1807; iii. Holly Welcome, b. 5 January, 1812; iv. Silas, b. 12 December, 1815; v. Mary Starr, b. 6 December, 1822. Her first husband died 2 November, 1827, and she then married (2d), 1836, Stephen<sup>10</sup> Clarke, son of Stephen<sup>9</sup> (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Susan (Potter) Clarke.
- iv. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 June, 1786; d. 7 March, 1860; m. 26 February, 1807, Deacon William Whitford, son of Joshua and Phebe (Palmer) Whitford, and had issue: i. Clark M., b. 5 July, 1808; ii. Silas, b. 8 September, 1812; iii. Sarah Ann, b. 11 August, 1816; iv. Joshua P., b. 5 April, 1821; v. Calvin, b. 22 October, 1823; vi. Edwin, b. 29 December, 1825.
150. v. Isaiah Maxson,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 May, 1789-90.

## 78.

SIMEON<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 13 February, 1762, and died 27 September, 1850, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married (1st) Eunice Brown, and (2d) Betsey Burdick. He came to Brookfield about 1820. He had issue:

- i. Simeon,<sup>9</sup> m. and had issue: i. William; ii. Jeremiah; iii. Joseph; iv. Caty.

## 79.

ABEL<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Berlin, N. Y. He was born 22 February, 1770, in Rhode Island, and died 1844, at Berlin, N. Y. He married (1st), at Westerly, 13 October, 1791, Eunice Lanphere,† and (2d) Mary Lanphere, of Berlin. He was a farmer and had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Adam,<sup>9</sup> m. Betsey Wood, of Stephentown, N. Y.
- ii. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> m. Sally Lewis, of Rensselaerville, N. Y.
- iii. Jared,<sup>9</sup> m. Annie Larabee, of Williamstown, Mass.

\* She was Sarah<sup>8</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

† A Eunice Lanphere, daughter of Daniel, Jr., and Eunice Lanphere, was born 21 September, 1772, at Westerly, and a Eunice Lanphere, daughter of Daniel and Wealtha (Worden) Lanphere, was born there 21 February, 1772. As yet it cannot be determined which of these two named Eunice was identical with the Eunice above who married Abel Clarke.



- iv. Benjamin,<sup>9</sup> m. Betsey Hale, of Petersburg, N. Y.  
 v. Abel,<sup>9</sup> m. Lydia Letcher.  
 151. vi. Asa,<sup>9</sup>  
 vii. Leonard,<sup>9</sup> m. Lucy ———  
 viii. Wealthy,<sup>9</sup> b. 1799; m. 6 June, 1818, Daniel Potter, son of Robert and Lydia (Crandall) Potter, of Berlin, N. Y.; b. 24 May, 1799, and had issue: i. Lydia M., b. 23 February, 1820; ii. Robert Clarke, b. 25 May, 1822.  
 ix. Eunice,<sup>9</sup>

## BY SECOND WIFE:

- x. Deborah,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 September, 1808, at Berlin; d. 7 December, 1884; m. (1st) Rowland Taylor, of Berlin, and had issue: i. Joseph. She married (2d) Paul K. Davison, of Grafton, and had issue: ii. Augusta Davison.  
 xi. Ann,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 September, 1810, at Berlin; d. 3 May, 1886; m. Vaniah Brown, of Middletown, Vt., and had issue: i. Arus; ii. Jane; iii. Emma; iv. Marcellus; v. Adelaide; vi. Sarah; vii. Augusta; viii. Clarke.  
 xii. Irene,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 May, 1813, at Berlin; d. 4 August, 1843; m. Smith Phillips, of Berlin, and had issue: i. Martin; ii. Delevan; iii. Jane; iv. Charlotte; v. Adele.  
 xiii. Susan,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 December, 1816, at Berlin; m. Charles Weller, of Berlin, and had issue: i. Joel; ii. Frank; iii. Charles; iv. James; v. Eliza; vi. Emma.  
 xiv. Melissa,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 February, 1818; m. Jacob Van Woert, of Berlin, and had issue: i. Marietta; ii. Ada; iii. Andrew; iv. Frank; v. Alice; vi. Susie; vii. Annie; viii. William; ix. Lillie.  
 xv. Dorcas,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 August, 1825, at Berlin; d. 25 December, 1847.  
 xvi. Charlotte,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 December, 1827, at Berlin; d. 9 May, 1850.  
 xvii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 March, 1830; m. Calvin Stevens, of Grafton, N. Y., and had issue: i. Florence Adele.  
 xviii. Amos,<sup>9</sup>  
 xix. Samuel,<sup>9</sup>

## 80.

ETHAN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>1</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas, John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Leonardsville, N. Y. He was born 17 December, 1773, and died 18 June, 1859, aged 85 years, at Leonardsville, N. Y. He married Phebe<sup>9</sup> Clarke, daughter of Elder Henry<sup>8</sup> (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Catherine (Pendleton) Clarke; born 28 September, 1779; died 16 September,

1847. He was a captain in the 143d Regiment, N. Y. State Militia. He had issue :

- 152. i. Hampton.<sup>9</sup>
- 153. ii. Isaac,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 November, 1802.
- 154. iii. Calvin.<sup>9</sup>
- iv. Pendleton.<sup>9</sup>
- v. Julia,<sup>9</sup> m. Dr. Charles Clarke, of Hamilton, N. Y., and had issue : i. Phœbe L., b. 18 August, 1842; d. 12 February, 1875; m. 28 December, 1863, Giles A. Penny, and had issue : Justin, Carrie, Julia E.; ii. Austin; iii. Mary, b. at Brookfield; m. George Tracy Brown, son of Benjamin D. and Dolly Brown, and had issue, Phœbe L., Carlton; iv. William, m. Eva Hoxsie, daughter of Nelson Hoxsie, and had issue : Cathryn, Asher, Roy, Marcia, Hattie, Eve; v. Charles, m. Margaret McPherson, and had issue : Ethan, Paul, Helen; vi. Ella, m. Charles Gorton, and had issue : Julia, Ruth, Marian; vii. Marcia, d. aged 14 years.

## 81.

JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Plainfield, N. Y. He was born 20 September, 1776, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 21 November, 1822, at Plainfield, N. Y. He married 1 February, 1800, Hannah<sup>10</sup> Clarke, daughter of Stephen<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>); born 11 September, 1781, in Rhode Island, and died 8 January, 1850, at Plainfield. For many years he was chorister in First Sabatarian Church of Brooklyn, N. Y. At 14 he was apprenticed to a Mr. Ethan Stillman, of Rhode Island, to learn the tailor's trade, at which he worked for seven years. At 21 he removed to Brookfield N. Y., and bought and sold various farms located on the Unadilla River, finally settling on a farm one mile east of Leonardsville, N. Y. He worked as a tailor and taught singing in the neighboring school, however, during that time. He was a trustee of Brookfield Church. He had issue :

- i. Sophia,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 February, 1802, at Plainfield, N. Y.; d. there, 14 July, 1888; m. 26 October, 1826, Samuel Whitford, son of David and Deborah (Greenman) Whitford, of Plainfield; b. 28 August, 1787, at Brookfield; d. 21 September, 1848, at Plainfield, and had issue : i. William Clarke, b. 5 May, 1828; ii. Hamilton Joseph, b. 4 April, 1830; iii. Albert, b. 28 May, 1832; iv. Herbert David, b. 9 July, 1834.
- 155. ii. Alvit,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 January, 1804.

- iii. Deborah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1805; d. 7 December, 1854; m. Henry Maxson, b. 1806; d. 10 February, 1866, and had issue: i. Adaline, b. 1836; ii. Hannah M., b. 1838; iii. Charles Mason, b. 1840; iv. William H., b. 1842; v. Jane P., b. 1844; vi. Angeline, b. 1847.
156. iv. Jared,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 December, 1807.  
v. Orissa Villa,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 January, 1809; d. 24 July, 1870; m. David Whitford, son of David and Meribah (Green) Whitford, and had issue: i. Lucy Ann\*; ii. Samuel David.
- vi. Harriet,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 July, 1811; d. 9 December, 1901, at Plainfield, N. Y., aged 89 years 5 months 4 days; m. Clarke Whitford, son of David and Meribah (Green) Whitford, b. 1810; d. 1886, and had issue: i. Oscar Uberto, b. 12 May, 1837; ii. Anguine, b. 1839; iii. Delos Clarke, b. 9 June, 1841; iv. Harriet Adaline, b. 1 March, 1843; v. Cyrus Brown, b. 4 October, 1847; vi. George L., b. 29 January, 1850; vii. Victor L., b. 19 February, 1853.
- vii. Angeline,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 July, 1814; m. Truman Maxson, and had issue: i. Duane Maxson.
157. viii. Nelson,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 December, 1817.

## 82.

BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Petersburg, N. Y. He was born 4 June, 1781, at Westerly, R. I., and died 17 February, 1861, at Petersburg, N. Y. He married 9 March, 1803, Mary Stillman, daughter of Wait and Wealthy (Maxson) Stillman, born 20 November, 1784; died 4 June, 1853. He went to Petersburg, N. Y., about 1807, and learned the trade of a blacksmith with his brother-in-law Asa Stillman. He was captain of a company of militia in War of 1812, and started for Lake Champlain, but, receiving news of the Battle of Plattsburgh, was ordered to return home. He had issue:

- i. Calvin,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 October, 1804; d. 14 April, 1807.
158. ii. Albert,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 March, 1807.  
iii. Halsey,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 February, 1809; d. 14 December, 1816.
159. iv. Hamilton,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 February, 1811.
160. v. Benjamin Franklin,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 June, 1814.
161. vi. Lorenzo Dow,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 March, 1817.  
vii. Mary Frances,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 September, 1819; d. 14 June, 1876; m. Dr. Welcome Edwin Babcock, and had issue: i. Mary Celestine; ii. Welcome Edwin; iii. Mary Frances; iv. William Amos; v. Benjamin Franklin; vi. Roscoe Conkling.
162. viii. Joseph Edwin,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 April, 1823.

---

\* Lucy Ann Whitford married Stephen Riley Clarke.

## 83.

WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I., born 1750; died 1822, March 25, aged 72 years; married Eunice ———, born 1748; died 1823, March 16, aged 75 years. The death dates of William Clarke and his wife Eunice were found on tombstones in Clarke Burial Ground, at Westerly, R. I. On February 21, 1780, he and Eunice, his wife, and Jemima Clarke, widow, deeded to Nicholas Clarke land at Westerly. Had issue:

- i. Sarah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1771, January 14.
- ii. Jemima,<sup>9</sup> b. 1773, February 17.
- 163. iii. Waffe,<sup>9</sup> b. 1775, April 16.
- iv. Eunice,<sup>9</sup> b. 1777, May 22.
- v. Bathsheba,<sup>9</sup> b. 1780, July 9.

## 84.

NICHOLAS<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He was born 1752, March 21; died 1834, January 27, aged 82 years. He was married on 20 January, 1779, at Hopkinton, by Elder Joseph Clarke, to Barbara Wells, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Wells, of Hopkinton, R. I., born 1760, January 17, at Hopkinton; died 1837, September 8, aged 77 years. She joined Westerly Church 8 April, 1786.

On 18 January, 1776, the General Assembly ordered a Fifth Regiment of 750 men to be raised to serve one year, Col. Lippitt commanding. Nicholas Clarke was a Sergeant and also a Revolutionary War Pensioner.

On January 18, 1780, he and Thomas Hiscox signed an agreement. His will dated 1827, March 22; proved 1834, March 3, at Charlestown, R. I., mentions wife Barbara, sons Henry, Joshua, Peter W., Arnold W.; daughters Barbara, Elizabeth and Hannah. The dates of his death, and those of his wife and daughters Barbara and Elizabeth are taken from tombstones in Sabbatarian Church Cemetery. Had issue:

- 164. i. William,<sup>9</sup> b. 1780, December 1, at Westerly.
- 165. ii. Peter Wells,<sup>9</sup> b. 1783, January 10, at Westerly.
- iii. Freeman,<sup>9</sup> b. 1784, December 17, at Westerly; d. unmarried.
- iv. \*Barbara,<sup>9</sup> b. 1787, February 6, at Westerly; died, unmarried, 1836, December 6 [aged 46; so on tombstone].\*
- 166. v. Arnold Wells,<sup>9</sup> b. 1789, April 5.



- vi. \*Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. 1792, September 19; died unmarried, 1834, June 26, aged 38; [so on tombstone].\*
- vii. Capt. Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 1795, January 28; died 1875, August 20, aged 81 years. (Taken from his tombstone at Charlestown, R. I.); m. Lucy Hull, daughter of Gideon Hull, of Block Island, but had no issue.
167. viii. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 1797, April 23.
- ix. Hannah<sup>9</sup> (Nancy), b. 28 April, 1798; m. 1841, October 12, at Hopkinton, John P. Knowles, but had no issue.

## 85.

JAMES<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 3 August, 1732, and died 11 July, 1806, aged 73 years, 11 months, 7 days. He married 24 April, 1755, Elizabeth Kenyon; died 1831. He appears in Census list of 1774 as of Richmond, with 2 males over and 3 under 16; 2 females over and 2 under 16 = 9. He had issue, born at Richmond, R. I.:

- i. Remington,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 January, 1756.
- ii. Hannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 December, 1757.
168. iii. Elisha<sup>9</sup> (Elias), b. 2 August, 1760.
- iv. Catherine,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 September, 1764.
- v. Rebecca,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 July, 1767.
- vi. William,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 February, 1770.
169. vii. James,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 October, 1772.
- viii. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 September, 1780.

## 86.

WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He is called on the records "William Clarke, 3rd." He was born 19 February, 1736, and married 20 March, 1757, Mary Tafft. He had issue:

- i. William,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 October, 1757.

\*Mrs. Harrell furnished much of the above data. There is a curious discrepancy between the birth dates of Barbara and Elizabeth Clarke as recorded at Westerly and their ages at the time of their deaths as given on tombstones in Sabbatarian Cemetery, at Westerly, viz.: "Barbara, daughter of Nicholas and Barbara Clarke died 1836 December 6th., aged 46." "Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas and Barbara Clarke died 1834 June 26th., aged 38." Their ages as given on tombstones indicate a different birth date from the Westerly Records. Having a strong suspicion that said Barbara and Elizabeth Clarke, being maidens of certain age, concealed their real age and gave instructions that the age 46 and 38 should be placed on the gravestones, I found on inquiry among their relations that this was the fact and that the real ages of said Barbara and Elizabeth Clarke, spinsters, at the time of their death were respectively 49 and 42 years.

## 87.

**GIDEON<sup>s</sup> CLARKE** (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 15, October, 1738, and died 4 April, 1817, aged 78 years, and is buried in Clarke Burial Ground at West Kingstown. He married Eunice Browning, daughter of John and Ann (Hazard) Browning, of South Kingstown, born 1740, died 30 November, 1829, aged 89 years. On 12 January, 1778, he and Joshua Clarke were on the Town Council. The will of John Browning, of South Kingstown, dated 23 August, 1775, recorded 14 April, 1777, mentions among other children "his daughter Eunice Clarke." He, as of South Kingstown, gave a deed of Charlestown land to Joseph Card dated 5 January, 1795, recorded 3 May, 1795, at Charlestown. He appears in Census of 1774 as of South Kingstown, with 1 male over and 2 under 16; 1 female over and 1 under 16, and 1 black servant = 6. He left a will dated 21 May, 1816, recorded 14 April, 1817, in which he mentions wife Eunice, daughter Rebecca, wife of Ephraim Browning; sons John G., Silas and Gideon; grandchildren Silas, John G. and William Clarke; mentions children of son Silas, and names his son John G. sole executor. He had issue:

- i. Gideon,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 July, 1762; d. 1840, aged 77 years, and is buried in Clarke Burial Ground at West Kingstown.
- 170. ii. Silas,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 November, 1764.
- iii. Rebecca,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 September, 1767; m. Ephraim Browning.
- 171. iv. John Gideon,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 May, 1777.

## 88.

**PETER<sup>s</sup> CLARKE** (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 1745, April 18; died 1819, January 14, aged 73 years 9 months; married Elizabeth Rogers, daughter of Thomas and Zerviah (Woodmansee) Rogers, born 1750, July 7; died 1817, July 9, aged 67 years 12 days. He left a will dated 1809, January 21, recorded 1819, February 1, at Richmond, in which he mentions his wife Elizabeth; sons Bradford, Thomas, Peter, Waite; daughter Rebecca; grandchildren Sarah and Eliza Peterson. He had issue:

- 172. i. Bradford,<sup>9</sup> b. 1778, September 10.
- ii. Rebecca,<sup>9</sup> b. 1789, September 20; d. 1815, February 22; married John Stanton, son of John and Mary (Greene) Stanton, b. 1784, September 10; d. 1822, August 17, but had no issue.
- iii. Thomas,<sup>9</sup> b. 1791, June 3; d. 1811, April 10, unmarried.

173. iv. Peter,<sup>9</sup> b. 1792, December 1.  
 174. v. Waite,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 February, 1795.  
 vi. Susannah,<sup>9</sup> married (1st) Ichabod Peterson, and had issue: i. Sarah;  
 ii. Eliza; (2d) Eben James.

## 89.

JOSHUA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 1749, February 19, at Charlestown; died 1796, July 7, at Richmond, aged 55 years 4 months; married 1769, February 26, at Richmond, Elizabeth Dodge, daughter of Joseph and Mary Dodge, born 1744, June 19, at Charlestown; died 1826, January 23, aged 81 years 6 months 4 days. He received from Jeremiah Worden, of Richmond, a deed of Richmond land, dated 1771, January 7; recorded 1771, January 16, at Richmond, in which he is called "Joshua Clarke, son of William Clarke." He left a will dated 1795, December 10; proved 1796, August 1; recorded 1813, September 30, at Richmond, in which he mentions wife Elizabeth; sons Rouse, William, Joseph, Wells, Perry, Hazard, Luke and Joshua; daughters Elizabeth Cross and Susanna and Mary Clarke. He is said to have come from Block Island to Richmond in 1771. He had issue:

175. i. Rouse,<sup>9</sup> b. 1769, December 7, at Richmond.  
 ii. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. 1771, October 17; m. ——— Cross.  
 iii. William<sup>9</sup> (twin), b. 1773, April 8, at Richmond.  
 176. iv. Joseph<sup>9</sup> (twin), b. 1773, April 8, at Richmond.  
 v. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 1775, January 22; d. 1787, September 19, aged 12 years 8 months.  
 177. vi. Wells,<sup>9</sup> b. 1777, February 15.  
 vii. Susannah,<sup>9</sup> b. 1779, January 10.  
 178. viii. Perry,<sup>9</sup> b. 1780, November 21.  
 ix. Hazard,<sup>9</sup> b. 1783, May 20.  
 179. x. Luke,<sup>9</sup> b. 1785, August 15.  
 xi. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 1787, July 10; d. 1820, June 22, aged 32 years 6 months 12 days.  
 xii. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 1790, June 28.

## 90.

WEEDEN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Shannock Hills, R. I. He was born 1756, January 16; died 1837, February 13, aged 81 years 27 days; married Thankful Cross, daughter of Peleg and Mary Cross, born 7 September,

1757, at Charlestown; died 1844, December 24, aged 88 years. There is a tradition that William Clarke, grandfather of Weeden Clarke, Esq., was lost at sea, going to Block Island in 1770, and that his wife named a grandson Wait Clarke in memory of her waiting for her husband's return. Facts do not bear this tradition out. He gave a receipt, recorded at Charlestown, 5 January, 1814, for £100 due his wife Thankful, daughter of Peleg Cross. He had issue:

- i. Weeden,<sup>9</sup> who married and had issue: i. Harriet.
- 180. ii. Peleg,<sup>9</sup> b. 1784, August 5.
- 181. iii. Pardon.<sup>9</sup>
- 182. iv. William Weeden.<sup>9</sup>

## 91.

JOSHUA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Groton, Conn; born at Charlestown, R. I., 1742, July 14; married Eliza ———. He had issue, but names remain unknown.

## 92.

NATHANIEL<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, later of Charlestown, and last of Lime, Conn.

He married, 1771, March 6, at Richmond, Eunice Babcock, daughter of Elisha and Elizabeth Babcock, of Richmond, b. 28 July, 1746, at Richmond.

## 93.

BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Killingly, Windham Co.; married Mazey ———.

## 94.

DAVID<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, later of Charlestown, R. I. He was born 14 October, 1756, and died 29 January, 1820. He married Mary Cross, widow of ——— Cross and daughter of Samuel and Ann [William, William, William, Joseph, Thomas, John, John] Clarke.

He received a deed of Charlestown land from Thomas Clarke dated 7 May, 1800, recorded 25 September, 1800, at Charlestown, R. I. He died about 1820, leaving a will dated 28 January, 1820, proved 7



February, 1820, at Charlestown, in which he mentions wife Mary, son David, Jr., daughters Anna Clarke and Sarah Kenyon.

Mary Clarke, his widow, died about 1828, leaving a will dated 25 October, 1828, proved 5 January, 1829, at Charlestown, in which she mentions son John S. Cross, son David Clarke, daughter Anna Clarke and her children (unnamed), and daughter Sarah Kenyon, deceased.

He served in the Revolutionary War in Captain Amos Green's Company, under command of Col. Joseph Noyes, from 6 February, 1777, to 6 March, 1777. He, with others, bought the lot, in 1787, and built the first meeting house in the Town of Richmond, known as the "Boss Meeting House." He had issue :

- i. Sarah,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 March, 1792; m. Simeon Kenyon.
- ii. Anna,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 August, 1793; m. Silas Clarke.
- 183. iii. David,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 June, 1795.

## 95.

THOMAS<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 27 December, 1736, and married 9 December, 1758, Hannah Yeomans.

## 96.

MOSES<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 29 December, 1751, and married 18 November, 1773, Alice Aylesworth, of Exeter, R. I. He had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 February, 1774; m. 20 March, 1794, by Elder Henry Joslin, at Exeter, to Moses Barber, Jr., of Exeter, son of Moses and Barberry Barber, b. 13 November, 1768, and had issue :
  - i. Moses, b. 23 June, 1794; ii. Robert, b. 21 August, 1796;
  - iii. Thomas C., b. 29 December, 1798; iv. Aaron, b. 8 November, 1800; v. Samuel A., b. 19 February, 1803; vi. Washington (Twin); b. 11 January, 1807; vii. Jefferson (Twin), b. 11 January, 1807; viii. Naration, b. 6 April, 1809; ix. Benjamin, b. 10 August, 1814; x. Edward, b. 14 February, 1816.
- 184. ii. Moses,<sup>9</sup> b. 1778.
- iii. Newman,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 January, 1779.

## 97.

ELISHA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He lived and died at Charlestown, and left a will, which cannot be found on the records. The

inventory of his "will," however, taken 13 January, 1779, mentions sons William, Christopher, Stephen and Samuel. The following receipts appear on Charlestown records:

"Received of Oliver Clarke, administrator of my Father, Elisha Clarke, dated 1 January 1780, recorded 11 March 1780, (Signed) William Clarke." A similar receipt is (Signed) Job Clarke. He appears in Census of 1774 as of Charlestown, with 4 males over and 2 under 16; 1 female over and 1 under 16 = 8. He had issue, as far as known:

- 185. i. Oliver.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. William.<sup>9</sup>
- 186. iii. Job.<sup>9</sup>
- iv. Christopher.<sup>9</sup>
- 187. v. Stephen.<sup>9</sup>
- vi. Samuel.<sup>9</sup>

## 98.

WILLIAM CASE<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 21 July, 1756, and died 18 April, 1841, aged 85 years. He married 21 July, 1781, at South Kingstown, Sarah Cross, born 13 March, 1765, died 18 July, 1850, age 83 years. The tombstone of himself and wife are in the Riverside Cemetery, Wakefield, R. I. On 15 October, 1793, the inventory of estate of Thomas Potter was signed by F. Perry and William Case Clarke. On 26 September, 1806, Mr. Clarke was mentioned in the Town Council Records. He was a Judge and a Revolutionary War pensioner, having been a sergeant. His pension was \$101.67 annually and commenced 4 March, 1831, when he was 78 years of age. He appears on Pension Roll of 13 May, 1834; and in 1840, aged 83 years. He had issue, born at South Kingstown:

- i. Mercy,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 May, 1783; d. 19 February, 1847; m. 1815, Matthew Waite, and had issue: i. Dorcas, b. 25 September, 1816; ii. Benjamin Case; b. 10 April, 1819; iii. John, b. 10 April, 1821; iv. Samuel, b. 16 June, 1823; v. William, b. 12 September, 1826.
- ii. Mary Ann,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 July, 1785; m. 18 December, 1805, at South Kingstown, George Douglas, son of David Douglas, and had issue: i. Maria, b. 21 July, 1808; ii. Eliza, b. 30 June, 1811; iii. William, b. 10 May, 1813; iv. Susan, b. 12 May, 1816; v. Horace, b. 31 October, 1820; vi. George Horace, b. 18 March, 1823.
- iii. John,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 December, 1787; d. 23 December, 1860, at Newport; m., but had no issue.
- iv. Nathaniel Helme,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 December, 1789; d. unmarried.

- v. *Theresa*,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 September, 1791; d. 14 March, 1861; m. at Stonington, Conn., by Rev. William Randall, on 6 December, 1810, to Borden Hazard, and had issue at South Kingstown: i. Eliza Clarke, b. 1 September, 1813; ii. Arnold W., b. 4 October, 1815; iii. Alfred, b. 15 January, 1818; iv. Harriet Theresa, b. 15 January, 1820; v. William Rhodes, b. 21 April, 1821; vi. Marietta, b. 18 February, 1823; vii. John Lafayette, b. 4 February, 1825; viii. Nathaniel, b. 4 February, 1827; ix. Isaac Peace, b. 4 February, 1829; x. Edwin Clarke, b. 4 April, 1831.
- vi. *Elizabeth*,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 April, 1794; d. 30 January, 1858, aged 64 years; m. Benjamin Eddy, and had no issue. She lived and died in Providence, R. I.
- vii. *Martha*,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 September, 1799; d. June, 1840; m. at South Kingstown, 25 December, 1820, Potter Browning.
- viii. *Sarah*,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 March, 1800; d. March, 1885; m. Thomas George Rogers, and had issue: i. William C., b. 1836; ii. Joseph, b. 1837; iii. John, b. 1839; iv. Amelia, b. 1840; v. Benjamin H., b. 1842.
- ix. *Harriet*,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 January, 1801; d. 25 September, 1851, unmarried and insane.
188. x. *George Clinton*,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 April, 1804.
- xi. *William Case*,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 February, 1806; d. November, 1839, supposed to have been lost at sea near Cape of Good Hope. He left home after a family quarrel.
- xii. *Amelia*,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 April, 1809; d. 16 January, 1889; m. (1st) John Brown, and had issue: i. William; ii. ————?; m. (2d) Herman Allen, of Medford, Mass.

## 99.

THOMAS PECKHAM<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Providence, R. I. He was born 17 March, 1771, at Newport, and died 12 October, 1825, at Providence. He married 11 May, 1794, Ruth Sisson Dunton, daughter of Isaac and Deborah Dunton, born 11 September, 1778, at Providence, and had issue:

- i. *Sarah Helme*,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 December, 1794, at Providence, R. I.; d. 15 December, 1884, at Royalton, O.; m. at East Greenwich, by Henry Alden, on 21 June, 1824, to William Story Gardiner, son of James and Anne (Dilentsh) Gardiner, born 13 November, 1796, at Philadelphia, Pa.; d. 27 July, 1876, and had issue: i. William, b. 21 May, 1825; ii. Sarah Helme, b. 22 February, 1827; iii. Mary Ann, b. 9 October, 1828; iv. Nathaniel Helme, b. 26 October, 1831; v. Jennie A., b. 28 September, 1833; vi. Joseph Harpham, b. 1 February, 1836.

- ii. Mary Langley,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 February, 1796; m. 20 November, 1826, John Mathewson, of Providence, R. I.
- iii. Harriet Smith,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 April, 1798.
- 189. iv. Thomas Jefferson,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 January, 1801.
- 190. v. William Edward,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 July, 1802.
- 191. vi. Isaac Dunton,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 July, 1804; m., and has issue 4 sons, living in Nebraska.
- 192. vii. John Helne,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 January, 1806.
- viii. Eliza Ann,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 August, 1807; m. James Potter, of Brooklyn, Conn., who died about 1869.
- ix. Ruth Sisson,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 November, 1809.
- x. Alexander,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 April, 1811; m., and had issue, living in Texas.
- xi. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 July, 1812; d. 15 January, 1813.
- xii. Samuel,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 March, 1814; d. 13 March, 1814.
- xiii. Julia,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 May, 1815; m. ——— Rhoades.
- xiv. Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 January, 1817; m., and has issue, living in Marblehead, Mass.

## 100.

JABEZ<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. Married Lydia ——— 1791, April 4, and had issue:

- i. Joshua,<sup>9</sup> b. 1794, October 3.

## 101.

SIMEON<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I., later of Blandford, Mass.; married 1786, May 10, Silva Hall, daughter of Peter Hall, and had issue, all born at Charlestown:

- 193. i. John,<sup>9</sup> b. 1786, September 4.
- 194. ii. Stephen,<sup>9</sup> b. 1789, September 10.
- 195. iii. Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 1792, May 17.
- iv. Simeon,<sup>9</sup> b. 1801, September 22.
- 196. v. Jabez,<sup>9</sup> b. 1806, January 8.

## 102.

JAMES<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Otis, Mass. He was born at Charlestown, R. I., 1764, November 22; removed to Loudon, later named Otis, Mass. about 1800, and died there 1844, January 16,\* aged 79 years.

\* The dates of death of James Clarke and Penelope, his wife, were furnished by William Clarke, of East Otis, Mass., a son of George and Mary (Sprague) Clarke, of New Shoreham, R. I.



He and Penelope, his wife, conveyed to Asa Church one-sixth of 98 acres of land and 5 acres of salt marsh (this was land formerly owned by Charles Church, and left by him in his will to his daughter Penelope Church), by deed dated 1800, May 28; recorded 1808, May 14, at Charlestown, R. I. He received 50 acres of land at Loudon, Mass., from his father, Joseph Clarke, by deed dated 1808, March 9, and recorded 1814, September 15, at Pittsfield, Mass. Administration on his estate was granted to son James Clarke, of Otis, 1845, April 1, and states that he left no widow him surviving. He married Penelope Church, daughter of Charles and Susannah (Kenyon) Church; b. 1763, August 8, at Charlestown, R. I.; d. 1840, May 6, aged 76 years, at Otis, Mass. He had issue:

197. i. James,<sup>9</sup> b. 1787.
198. ii. Mordecai,<sup>9</sup> b. 1794, October 11.
- iii. Mercy,<sup>9</sup> m. Sylvanus Durlam, of Green Creek, Sandusky Co., Ohio, and had issue: i. Hiram.
- iv. Sarah<sup>9</sup> (Sally), m. Eli Clarke, of Tolland, Mass.
- v. Ann<sup>9</sup> (Nancy), m. Thomas Bebb, of Otis, Mass.
- vi. Susan,<sup>9</sup> m. Ambrose Deming, of Otis, Mass.
- vii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> m. Comfort Clarke, of Otis, Mass.

## 103.

JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Otis, Mass., was born at Charlestown, R. I., 1772, and removed later, about 1800, to Otis, Mass., where he died 1859, December 12, aged 87 years. His father, Joseph Clarke, of Loudon, Mass., deeded to him 50 acres of land at Loudon by conveyance dated 1823, February 8, and recorded 1823, May 12, at Pittsfield, Mass. He married Rosina Rose,\* daughter of David and Susannah (Mitchell) Rose, of New Shoreham, R. I., born 1783, January 13, and died 1858, January 8, aged 75 years. He had issue:

- i. William,<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Eliza,<sup>9</sup> m. (1st) Campbell Case; and (2d) ——— Hood. She was living 15 April, 1901, at North Blandford, Mass.
- iii. Susan,<sup>9</sup> m. Samuel Perry. She was living 15 April, 1901, at North Blandford, Mass.
- iv. George,<sup>9</sup> m. Mary Sprague, of New Shoreham, R. I., and had 4 or 5 children, one of whom was George William (or Williams\*), living at North Blandford, Mass., 15 April, 1901.

\* William Clarke, of East Otis, Mass., son of George L. and Mary (Sprague, of New Shoreham) Clarke states that his grandmother was Rosina Rose, and she died 1858, January 8, aged 75 years.

## 104.

GARDINER<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He was born 7 June, 176—, at North Kingstown, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 September, 1790; m. 15 May, 1808, at North Kingstown, James Huling, son of Andrew Huling, b. 17 November, 1784, and had issue, born at North Kingstown: i. Gardiner C., b. 19 December, 1809; ii. Samuel S., b. 3 May, 1812; iii. Abigail S., b. 7 March, 1814; iv. Eleazer Slocum, b. 29 February, 1818; v. Elizabeth W., b. 22 February, 1819; vi. Oliver H. Perry, b. 14 January, 1821; vii. Emeline, b. 27 October, 1822; viii. Burrill James, b. 20 March, 1825; ix. Juliette C., b. 7 June, 1827; x. Ruth Esther, b. 18 September, 1832.
- ii. Esther,<sup>9</sup> m. 19 April, 1822, at North Kingstown, by Elder William Northrup, — Dickinson, son of Charles Dickinson.

## 105.

ROWLAND<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He was born —; died 1817. In his will, dated 1817, March 28, proved 1817, May 5, at Charlestown, he calls himself "yeoman, of Charlestown," and mentions sons Elisha, Gardiner, Jesse, Benjamin, Rowland, Jr., and Samuel; daughters Mary, Patty, Susannah and Betsey Tucker.

He married and had issue:

- i. Elisha.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Gardiner.<sup>9</sup>
- iii. Jesse.<sup>9</sup>
- iv. Benjamin.<sup>9</sup>
- v. Rowland, Jr.<sup>9</sup>
- vi. Samuel.<sup>9</sup>
- vii. Mary.<sup>9</sup>
- viii. Patty.<sup>9</sup>
- ix. Susannah.<sup>9</sup>
- x. Betsey,<sup>9</sup> married — Tucker.

## 106.

WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I., later of Edinburgh, N. Y. He was born 23 January, 1778, and died 12 March, 1843, at Edinburgh, Saratoga Co., N. Y. He married 18 June, 1797, Sarah Hamilton, daughter of Frederick Hamilton, died 23 September, 1850, at Edin-

burgh, N. Y. He removed to Edinburgh, Saratoga Co., N. Y., in 1800. On 13 September, 1814, he enlisted in Capt. Josiah Perry's Co. of Col. John Prior's Regiment of N. Y. State Militia as a private, and was at battle of Plattsburgh, N. Y. He was honorably discharged 6 December, 1814. He had issue:

- i. Frederick,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 January, 1798 (?); m. Polly Brundage; d. February, 1873.
199. ii. Joseph,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 September, 1802.
- iii. William,<sup>9</sup> died 6 August, 1872, in Minnesota; m. Experience Slocum, d. March, 1866.
- iv. John H.<sup>9</sup>
- v. Thomas.<sup>9</sup>
- vi. Anna,<sup>9</sup> m. 4 September, 1828, Amos Hunt, and had issue, 7 children.
- vii. Elizabeth.<sup>9</sup>
- viii. Sally.<sup>9</sup>
- ix. Betsey,<sup>9</sup> m. 2 November, 1826, George S. Mason.
- x. Polly,<sup>9</sup> m. 11 June, 1834, Joseph Eddy.
- xi. Esther,<sup>9</sup> m. 4 May, 1837, Ezra Sampson.
- xii. Caroline,<sup>9</sup> m. 9 May, 1839, Laton Lyon; d. 21 August, 1873.

*Samuel*  
107.

ELISHA<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He was born 16 September, 1787, and died 1 January, 1846, aged 59 years. He married, 5 August, 1810, Phebe Reynolds, daughter of Henry and Mary Reynolds, born 1787; died 6 April, 1849, aged 62. He had issue:

- i. Harriet S.,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 January, 1811; d. 12 September, 1851; m. Gilbert Luther.
- ii. William,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 September, 1812; d. 24 April, 1869, aged 56 years.
- iii. Phebe A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 18—; d. 25 September, 18—, aged 5 years 6 months.

108.

BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He was born 2 April, 1789, and died 15 December, 1863, aged 74 years. He married, 1811, January 14, Mary Ann Reynolds, daughter of Henry and Mary (Fence) Reynolds, born 1791; died 16 February, 1871, aged 80 years. He had issue:

- i. James M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 March, 1813; d. 15 May, 1890, aged 77 years, at Quidnesset, R. I.

- ii. Ann Susan,<sup>9</sup> m. at East Greenwich, 1 November, 1846, by Rev. C. C. Wheeler, to Thomas A. Reynolds, of East Greenwich, R. I.
- iii. William.<sup>9</sup>
- iv. Frederic,<sup>9</sup> b. July 21.
- v. Joseph.<sup>9</sup>
- vi. Elisha.<sup>9</sup>
- vii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. July.
- viii. Thomas,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 August.
- ix. Sarah,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 January.
- x. Benjamin,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 October.
- xi. Abigail,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 ———.
- 200. xii. Henry Reynolds,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 October, 1816.

## NINTH GENERATION.

## 109.

JOSEPH<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Leyden, Conn. He married 1800, January 9, at Hopkinton, R. I., Mary Babcock, of Westerly, R. I., and had issue: Names unknown.

## 110.

GEORGE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I., later of Manchester, Ind. He was born 1779, May 29, and died 1840, at Natchez, Miss. He married, 1800, January 19, at Westerly, Desire Bliven, daughter of William and Eleanor (Maxson) Bliven, b. 11 August, 1780, at Westerly, and died, 17 November, 1855, at Manchester.

He removed shortly after 1800, to Newport, where he engaged in shipbuilding until 1820, when he removed to Manchester, Ind., and was engaged in building steamboats at Cincinnati until his death, which took place on a business trip to New Orleans. He had issue:

- i. Desire,<sup>10</sup> b. 1801, March 13, at Newport; died 1803, August 19.
- ii. Desire Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 February, 1804, at Newport; d. 8 June, 1881, at Manchester; married George Snell, at Manchester, Ind., and had issue: i. John P. Livingston; ii. William H.; iii. Elizabeth; iv. Abraham; v. Abram B.; vi. Clark B.; vii. Mary J.; viii. James M.; ix. Charles W.; x. Albert E.; xi. Almira M.
- 201. iii. John B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 July, 1806, at Newport.
- 202. iv. William Alfred,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 November, 1807.
- 203. v. James Madison,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 August, 1809.



- vi. *Almira Elizabeth*,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 May, 1811; married Moses Roberts, at Manchester, Ind.
- vii. *Emeline Frances*,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 October, 1813; married Henry Snell, at Manchester, and had issue: i. Mary Ellen.
- viii. *George Washington*,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 April, 1816; d. 9 November, 1835; married Sarah Powell, at Manchester, Ind.

## III.

**AUGUSTUS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE** (*George*,<sup>8</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Salem, Conn. He was born 9 October, 1781, at Westerly, and died 16 April, 1876, at Salem, Conn. He married Ruth Barker, daughter of Matthew and Eunice (Peckham) Barker, born 1 August, 1785, died 18 December, 1870, at Salem, Conn., a sister of the Hon. Peter Barker, at Newport, and had issue:

- i. *Phoebe*,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 November, 1809; m. — Doubleday, and died at Lebanon, Conn. Had issue: i. Eunice E.
- ii. *Charlotte*,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 July, 1813, at Westerly; d. 11 February, 1879, at Bozrah, Conn.; m. 15 January, 1844, George H. Clarke, at Salem, Conn., who died there 8 September, 1878, and had issue: i. George W., b. 28 February, 1849; ii. Lottie M., b. 21 August, 1853.
- 204. iii. *Matthew Stillman*,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 January, 1816, at Westerly.
- iv. *Eunice J.*,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 November, 1818, at Westerly; d. 6 September, 1862, at Glastonbury, Conn.; m. Aaron Blish, and had issue at Glastonbury: i. Dennis J., b. 31 May, 1841; ii. Charlotte Amelia, b. 11 March, 1843; iii. Ella Annetta, b. 17 July, 1845; iv. Harriet Prudence, b. 15 December, 1847; v. Roger Dudley, b. 22 June, 1849; vi. Eunice Adelaide, b. 18 July, 1852, at Marlboro, Conn.
- v. *Keturah*,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 May, 1822, at Westerly, R. I.; d. 16 May, 1891, at Hartford, Conn.; m. Dudley Clarke, who died 13 March, 1895, at Hartford, Conn. They had issue: i. Charles A., b. 3 August, 1845, at Salem, Conn. He married, 20 November, 1870, Anna E. Martin, and had issue: i. Grace E., b. 8 August, 1876, who married, 1 October, 1896, Clinton O. Bingham, and had issue: i. Warren Clarke, b. 3 August, 1897.
- 205. vi. *George Barker*,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 March, 1831.

## II2.

**JEDDE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE** (*George*,<sup>8</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Manchester, Ind. He was born at Westerly, R. I., 1 October, 1784, and died at Manchester, Ind., 11 January, 1857; he married, 15 January, 1807, Mary Barker, daughter of Matthew

and Eunice (Peckham) Barker, and sister of Hon. Peter Barker, born 2 May, 1789, died 4 November, 1875, at Manchester, Ind. About 1800 he removed to Newport, R. I., and engaged in shipbuilding with his father and brother. He later removed to Manchester, Ind., and engaged in steamboat building with his brother until his death. He had issue :

- i. Mary Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 April, 1808, at Middletown, R. I.; d. 1880, at Aurora, Ind. She married William Gibson.
206. ii. Stephen M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1810, at Newport, R. I.
- iii. Catherine,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 November, 1814, at Westerly, R. I.; d. 24 November, 1886, at Seymour, Ind.; m. 18 April, 1836, David Durham, b. 9 June, 1811, at Wilmington, Ind., and had issue there: i. Almira, b. 1 October, 1837; ii. Clarke, b. 10 April, 1839; iii. Sarah J., b. 14 April, 1841; iv. Theodore G., b. 28 November, 1842; v. William J., b. 11 July, 1847; vi. Adaline, b. 17 November, 1850; vii. Alonzo (twin), b. 26 November, 1853; viii. Emily M. (twin), b. 26 November, 1853.
- iv. Sarah,<sup>10</sup> b. 1817, at Westerly, R. I.; d. 4 January, 1880, near Henry, Bureau Co., Ill.; m. 18 February, 1841, David Runnels, at Manchester, Ind., and had issue there: i. Mary E., b. 27 January, 1842; ii. Thomas A., b. 14 October, 1844; iii. Calvin R., b. 6 April, 1847; iv. David W., b. 2 February, 1850; v. Sarah A., b. 7 November, 1857.
- v. Keturah,<sup>10</sup> b. 1821, near Cincinnati, O.; m. Edmund Chisman, at Manchester, Ind.; removed about 1855 to Altamora, Ia., where her first husband died, by whom she had several children, names not known. She married a second time — Bowen, and lives at Altamora, Ia.
207. vi. George Washington,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 March, 1824, near Cincinnati, O.
208. vii. William Arnold,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 July, 1826, at Manchester, Ind.
- viii. Emily Phoebe,<sup>10</sup> b. 1831, at Manchester, Ind.; m. John Elias Boes, now deceased, of Hamilton, O. She had issue, born at Hamilton, O.: i. Mary Alice, b. 26 August, 1856; ii. Almira Evelyn, b. 17 February, 1859; iii. John Clarke, b. 17 July, 1863.
- ix. Joseph,<sup>10</sup> died in infancy.

### 113.

JOSEPH<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 15 October, 1794, at Westerly, R. I., and was drowned 22 April, 1827. "Joseph Clarke, of Newport, aged 35 years, drowned at the mouth of New London Harbor. While pumping, the handle broke and he fell overboard. Before he could be rescued he perished." (*Providence Jour-*

nal, 22 April, 1827.) The names of his children are given in will of Phebe Clarke, his sister, dated 10 December, 1862, and proved (Vol. 26, p. 620) at Newport. He married and had issue :

Joseph,<sup>10</sup>  
James,<sup>10</sup> who had son : i. James W.

## 114.

STEPHEN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I., and Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 13 May, 1753, and died 17 May, 1810, at Brookfield, N. Y., aged 57 years 4 days. He was married by Edward Perry, Justice, on 24 November, 1774, to Susannah Potter, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (West) Potter, of Richmond, R. I. She was born 31 March, 1758, and died March, 1832, aged 75 years (so on tombstone). He and Susannah, his wife, conveyed land at Richmond by deed dated 19 May, 1783. He had issue :

- i. Susan,<sup>10</sup> b. 1776, d. at Plainfield, N. Y.; m. Joseph Crumb, of Brookfield, N. Y., and had issue : i. Stephen; ii. Varunna; iii. Joseph; iv. Sophronia; v. Archibald; vi. Susan; vii. Orville; viii. Julia; ix. Russell; x. Frank; xi. Miriam; xii. Louise.
209. ii. Stephen,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1778.
- iii. Polly,<sup>10</sup> b. 1780; d. at Utica, N. Y., and is buried at Brookfield, N. Y. She married Edward Babcock, of Brookfield, and had issue : i. Polly; ii. Eliza; iii. Henry; iv. Calista.
- iv. Hannah,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 September, 1781; m. Joseph<sup>8</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and had issue : i. Sophia, b. 6 February, 1802; ii. Alvit, b. 11 January, 1804; iii. Deborah, b. 1805; iv. Jared, b. 1 December, 1807; v. Orissa Villa, b. 6 January, 1809; vi. Harriet, b. 15 July, 1811; vii. Angeline, b. 4 July, 1814; viii. Nelson, b. 25 December, 1817.
210. v. Hazard Perry,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 December, 1784.
211. vi. Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 February, 1787.
212. vii. Joseph,<sup>10</sup> b. 1790.
- viii. Nancy,<sup>10</sup> b. at Brookfield, N. Y.; m. Jonathan Davis, of Brookfield, and had issue : i. Leroy; ii. Eli; iii. Frank; iv. Correll (?).
213. ix. Henry,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 July, 1793.
- x. Sally,<sup>10</sup> b. at Brookfield, N. Y.; d. at Andover, N. Y.; m. Ichabod Babcock, of Brookfield; b. 22 June, 1782; d. 25 May, 1862, at Andover, N. Y., they had issue : i. Sarah Maria,\* b. 22 October, 1819; ii. Amanda, b. 15 February, 1821; iii. Gideon, b. 18 November, 1822; iv. Alanson, b. August, 1826; v. Caroline, b. 6 July, 1824.
214. xi. Alanson,<sup>10</sup> b. 1800.

\* Sarah Maria Babcock married Nelson<sup>10</sup> Clarke, son of Nathan<sup>9</sup>, Jr., (Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup> and Martha (Babcock) Clarke.

- xii. *Sabrina*,<sup>10</sup> b. 1. August, 1802, at Brookfield, N. Y.; d. 1872, at Tully, N. Y.; m. 8 May, 1824, Dr. Pliny Robinson, of Brookfield; b. 28 June, 1798; d. 30 November, 1868, and had issue; i. Sarah A., b. 23 January, 1825; ii. Caroline M., b. 3 May, 1829; iii. Cyrus Clarke, b. 8 February, 1827; iv. Orville C., b. 19 January, 1831; v. Andrew J., b. 19 January, 1835; vi. Ellen A., b. 13 August, 1837; vii. William M., b. 4 November, 1840.

## 115.

PERRY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 14 September, 1761, at Charlestown, R. I. He was married by Joseph Clarke, Justice, on 1 December, 1782, at Westerly, R. I., to Patience York Peckham, daughter of Isaac and Mary York Peckham, born 6 September, 1763, at Westerly, R. I. He had issue:

- i. *Stephen*,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 January, 1784; d. 21 March, 1786.
- ii. *Samuel*,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 December, 1786; d. 8 September, 1787.
- iii. *Mary* (*Polly*),<sup>10</sup> b. 29 January, 1787, at Hopkinton, R. I.; m. Deacon Alfred Maxson, and had issue: 9 children; one of whom was named Fanny.
- iv. *Isaac Peckham*,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 April, 1789, at Hopkinton; m. 1 January, 1812, Lois Rathbun, and had issue: 6 children.
- v. *Esther*,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 September, 1790, at Hopkinton; m. William Basset, and had issue: 8 children.
- vi. *Patience*,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 September, 1793, at Richmond, R. I.; m. Moses Barber Maxson.
- vii. *Hannah*,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 September, 1796, at Richmond; m. Elder Willett Stillman, and had issue: 2 children.
- viii. *Susannah*,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 July, 1799, at Richmond; d. 15 September, 1803.
- ix. *Perry Weeden*,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 October, 1801, at Richmond; m. Ann Coon, and had issue: 5 children.
- x. *Joseph*,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 April, 1804, at Plainfield, N. Y.; m. Sophronia Colbourn, and had issue: 6 children.
- xi. *Reynolds*,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 April, 1807, at Plainfield, N. Y.; m. Lucy Cook, and had issue: 4 children.

## 116.

JOSHUA<sup>9</sup> CLARKE, Jr. (*Joshua*,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 12 April, 1767, and died 5 September, 1817. He married Deborah Carpenter, who died 27 August, 1863. He had issue:

- i. *Nancy*,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 April, 1799.
- ii. *Miriam*,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 January, 1801.
- iii. *Sarah*,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 December, 1802.



215. iv. Christopher,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 October, 1804.  
 v. Jonathan,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 September, 1806.  
 vi. Dorcas,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 January, 1810; d. 27 November, 1864; m. Henry Hill.

## 117:

SAMUEL<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 28 August, 1771, and married 7 January, 1796, Renewed Stanton, daughter of Benjamin and Renewed (Carpenter) Stanton, born 24 April, 1771. He was called "Squire Clarke." He had issue:

216. i. Samuel,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 November, 1796.  
 ii. Susan Stanton,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 May, 1798; m. Waite<sup>6</sup> Clarke, son of Peter<sup>5</sup> (William,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), and Elizabeth (Rogers) Clarke, b. 13 February, 1795; d. 2 April, 1852. They had issue: i. Elizabeth, b. 25 December, 1819; ii. Susan R., b. 29 September, 1821; d. 12 August, 1842; iii. Peter, b. 24 January, 1824; iv. Waite R., b. 26 June, 1828; v. Renewed Stanton, b. 18 January, 1831; d. 22 September, 1850; vi. Sarah R., b. 27 July, 1834.  
 iii. Benjamin S.,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 September, 1800; unmarried.  
 iv. Renewed,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 November, 1802; unmarried.  
 217. v. Joshua R.,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 February, 1805.  
 vi. Dorcas,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 February, 1808; m. Joshua<sup>7</sup> Clarke (Rouse,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>).  
 vii. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 October, 1810; m. George Lawrence.

## 118.

JESSE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He had issue:

218. i. Nathaniel Perkins,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 August, 1797.

## 119.

JOHN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Lorraine, Jefferson Co., N. Y. He was born 18 March, 1772, at Richmond, R. I., and died 27 November, 1856, at Lorraine, N. Y. He married 10 April, 1792, Eliff Calkins, born 13 May, 1775, and died 3 March, 1862, at Lorraine, N. Y. He removed from Broadalbin, N. Y., to Lorraine, N. Y., in 1806, and became a prominent farmer there. He served as Quartermaster in the War of 1812, at Sackett's Harbor. He had issue:

219. i. James Harvey,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 July, 1794, at Broadalbin, N. Y.  
 ii. Lavina,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 December, 1795, at Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. 28 January, 1814, Charles James, and had issue: i. Charles; ii. Eli.

- iii. Sarah,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 May, 1798, at Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. 1 June, 1815, John Beebe.
- iv. John,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 June, 1800, at Broadalbin, N. Y.; d. 15 March, 1856, unmarried.
- v. Asa,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 July, 1802, at Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. 4 July, 1824, Susan H.—.
- vi. Joseph,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 August, 1804, at Broadalbin, N. Y.; m. 5 July, 1824, Lydia Waterman.
- vii. Chloe,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 August, 1807, at Lorraine, N. Y.; m. Cyrus Fuller, her nephew by marriage. He was the first husband of Julia Precinda Clarke, daughter of James H. and Lydia L. (Atwood) Clarke, but had no issue.
- 220. viii. Ensign,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 September, 1809, at Lorraine, N. Y.
- ix. Fannie,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 November, 1811, at Lorraine, N. Y.; d. 9 September, 1894; m. 21 January, 1845, Smith Bateman, son of Isaiah Bateman, born 17 May, 1819, at Ellisburgh, N. Y.; d. 15 October, 1897, at Pierrepont Manor, and had issue, born at Lorraine: i. Frank (Frances), b. 25 October, 1846; ii. Imogen, b. 23 May, 1850.
- x. Charles,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 October, 1817, at Lorraine, N. Y.; d. 28 April, 1889; m. Adeline Bushnell, and had issue, several children.

## 120.

SHERMAN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Sherman,<sup>8</sup> Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 4 October, 1761, at Newport, and baptised in Trinity Church 18 October, 1761. He married and had issue—

Mehitable,<sup>10</sup> m. 6 August, 1799, to Henry Castoff, son of Henry Castoff, by Rev. Michael Eddy, at Newport, Rhode Island.

## 121.

STANTON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Broadalbin, N. Y. He was born 17 May, 1764, at Westerly, R. I., and died 10 July, 1839, at Broadalbin, N. Y. He married, 1784, Mary Saunders, daughter of Capt. Peleg and Mary<sup>8</sup> (Clarke) Saunders, of Westerly, R. I.; born 10 July, 1767; died 15 September, 1839. Her mother was Mary<sup>8</sup> Clarke (Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He removed, about 1790, to Broadalbin, N. Y. He had issue:

- i. Stanton,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 December, 1785; d. 27 July, 1789.
- ii. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 March, 1788; m. Thomas Hill, and had issue: i. George Washington.

- iii. Meriba,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 September, 1791; d. 22 January, 1877; m. 28 January, 1821, John Easton Hawley, son of Thomas H. and Nancy (Olcott) Hawley, b. 23 January, 1774, at Stepney, Conn.; d. 13 March, 1829, at Broadalbin, N. Y. She was his second wife, and had no issue.
- iv. Phineas,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 January, 1794; d. 25 September, 1824; unmarried.
221. v. Peleg Saunders,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 June, 1796.
- vi. Ann Sophia,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 November, 1799; d. 26 May, 1878; unmarried.
- vii. Martha,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 February, 1802; d. 1 June, 1852; m. John Godfrey.
- viii. Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 June, 1804; d. 24 November, 1882; m. 5 May, 1830, Henry G. Hawley, son of John Easton and Nancy (Gardiner) Hawley, b. 14 September, 1804; d. 29 January, 1877. They had issue: i. Edwin Henry, b. 9 December, 1832; ii. Emma Eliza, b. 8 January, 1836; iii. Franklin Stanton, b. 15 October, 1841.
- ix. Thomas,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 May, 1806; m. Amarilla Greene, daughter of Amos and Nancy (Saunders) Greene, b. 7 December, 1813, in Berlin, N. Y.; d. 15 January, 1888, at Berlin, N. Y.

## 122.

ELNATHAN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Jamaica, West Indies. He was born 13 July, 1766, at Westerly, R. I., and died 18 March, 1800, at Jamaica, W. I. He married, 1790, Rhoda Wells, daughter of Thompson and Elizabeth (Palmer) Wells, of Hopkinton, R. I., born 14 May, 1768. He removed about 1799 to Jamaica, West Indies. He had issue:

- i. A child,<sup>10</sup> d. in infancy.

## 123.

JOSHUA<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 25 October, 1768, at Westerly, R. I., and died 5 September, 1820, at Brookfield, N. Y., whither he had removed about 1791. He married Nancy (or Anne) Lewis, daughter of Maxson and Dorcas (Rathbone) Lewis, of Westerly, R. I., born 16 May, 1771; died 18 June, 1859. He had issue:

- i. Lodowick Lewis,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 August, 1793.
- ii. Joshua, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 August, 1795.
- iii. Dorcas,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 June, 1797; d. 9 August, 1820.
222. iv. Elnathan,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 May, 1799.
223. v. Phineas,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 June, 1801.

- vi. Mary Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 April, 1804; m., 1840, Deacon Charles<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), son of Job B. and Mary (Wells) Clarke, b. 19 April, 1795; d. 1860. She was his second wife, and had issue: i. Ann E., b. 19 March, 1841; ii. Nancy Louisa, b. 27 December, 1842.
- vii. Sarah,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 March, 1807; d. 10 September, 1820.
- viii. Eliza,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 April, 1810; d. 25 June, 1847; m. Frederick Saxton.
- ix. Giles,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 June, 1812; d. 20 July, 1846.
- x. Rouse B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 October, 1814.
- xi. Norman,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 April, 1817.
224. xii. William Delorin,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 April, 1819.

## 124.

PHINEAS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 12 November, 1770, at Westerly, and died July, 1815, at Westerly, R. I. He married, at Newport, 8 August, 1796, Abigail R. Cottrell, daughter of Thomas Cottrell, of Newport, R. I.; born 26 July, 1775; died 16 April, 1832, at Philadelphia, Pa. He removed about 1785 to Newport, but returned to Westerly in 1812. His wife was a teacher of art and music in the Philadelphia Public Schools for a number of years. He had issue:

- i. Mary Vincent.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Abigail Cottrell,<sup>10</sup> d. 2 October, 1857; m. (1st) Jacob Franciosia; (2d) 1848, March 31, Sylvester R. Hazard; d. 16 September, 1872.
225. iii. Thomas Cottrell,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 January, 1801.
- iv. Phineas.<sup>10</sup>
226. v. Edward.<sup>10</sup>
- vi. Paul.<sup>10</sup>
- vii. Harriet,<sup>10</sup> m. Dr. McClintock, of North Carolina.

## 125.

RICHARD<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Scioto, Pickaway County, O. He was born 23 February, 1780, at Westerly, R. I., and died 25 January, 1870, at Scioto, O. He married (1st), 4 October, 1801, Martha Hiscox, of Stonington, Conn.; born 21 June, 1777; died 6 May, 1813, at Brookfield, N. Y. He then married, at Brookfield (2d), 23 October, 1813, Keziah Perkins, of Brookfield; born 27 April, 1792;



died 6 September, 1871. He removed, 1803, from Hopkinton, R. I., to Plainfield, N. Y., and then, about 1807, to Scioto, O. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE :

- 227. i. Albert,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 September, 1802.
- 228. ii. Paul,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 November, 1803.
- iii. Amanda,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 August, 1805; d. 1856; m. Hezekiah Babcock, and had issue: i. Amanda Malvina.
- iv. Caroline,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 December, 1807; d. 26 December, 1834; unmarried.
- 229. v. Richard,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 May, 1813.

## BY SECOND WIFE :

- 230. vi. William Alexander,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 September, 1814.
- vii. Stanton B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 April, 1817.
- viii. Martha Araminta,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 March, 1819; d. June, 1880, in Pickaway Co., O.; m. Alonzo D. Graham, and had issue: i. Delos Graham.
- ix. Sarah Violetta,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 March, 1821, at Brookfield, N. Y.; m., at Scioto, O., 21 December, 1843, John Vars Saunders, b. 28 April, 1818, at Brookfield; d. 6 November, 1882, in Franklin Co., O., and had issue: i. Violetta E. K., b. 2 December, 1844, at Millport, O.; ii. Annathacy E., b. 2 September, 1846; iii. Martha Annetta, b. 30 August, 1847, in Pickaway Co., O.; iv. John Artemas, b. 5 September, 1849, at Ashville, O.; v. Ida R., b. 24 April, 1851; vi. Lewis Winfield, b. 23 July, 1853.
- 231. x. Jesse Maxson,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 May, 1825.

## 126.

RAY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of East Greenwich, R. I., and later of Brookfield and Oxford, N. Y.

He was born 13 February, 1782, at Newport, and died 1847 at Oxford, N. Y. He was married, 12 January, 1804 (some give 18 February, 1805), by Elder Samuel Littlefield, to Celia Greene, daughter of Christopher, Jr., and Deborah (Ward) Greene, of Warwick, R. I., born 10 January, 1786; died 9 August, 1829, aged 44 years, at East Greenwich. In 1825, when traveling in Tennessee, he was overtaken by a heavy storm in the Cumberland Mountains and exposed all night to its fury. This brought on an attack of brain fever, from which he never fully recovered. He had issue:

- i. Samuel Ward,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 December, 1805.
- ii. Celia Greene,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 June, 1808; d. 1880; m. Judge George A. Brayton, Chief Justice R. I. Supreme Court for 31 years.

- iii. Anna Ward,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 April, 1810; d. 1815.
- iv. Emily Greene,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 September, 1811; d. November 1811.
- v. Samuel,<sup>10</sup> b. 1815, at Shelbyville, Ky.; d. there in less than a year.
- 232. vi. Ethan Ray,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 January, 1818.
- vii. Anna Ward,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 August, 1820; d. 12 May, 1858; m. at Warwick, by Rev. Martin Cheney, on 19 September, 1839, to William D. Brayton, son of Hon. Charles and Rebecca (Haven) Brayton, b. 6 November, 1815, and had issue: i. Charles Ray, b. 16 August, 1840; ii. Rebecca Stafford, b. 6 March, 1842; iii. Abbie Greene, b. 9 October, 1843; iv. Anna Clarke, b. 19 December, 1844; v. Francis, b. 9 July, 1846; vi. Francis, b. 23 February, 1848; vii. Josephine (Twin), b. 11 October, 1849; viii. Jessie Maxson (Twin), b. 11 October, 1849; ix. Mary Eliza Ward, b. 12 November, 1850; x. Abbie Greene (Twin), b. 17 April, 1852; xi. Emily Greene (Twin), b. 17 April 1852; xii. George Atwood, b. 16 June, 1853; xiii. Margaret, b. 13 June, 1854; xiv. A daughter, b. 27 November, 1856; xv. William Daniel, b. 16 November, 1857.
- 233. viii. Samuel Ward,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 November, 1822.
- ix. Emily Greene,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 March, 1825; d. August, 1884; m. George Bufington.
- x. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. March, 1829; d. in a year.

## 127.

THOMAS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 10 May, 1778, and married, 26 November, 1797, Wealthy Wright, born 14 May, 1780, in Vermont. He and his wife are buried in Oak Grove Cemetery, Hopkinton, R. I. He had issue:

- i. An infant,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 February, 1799; d. same day.
- 234. ii. David Wright,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 June, 1800, at Newport.
- iii. Elizabeth Babcock,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 November, 1801, at Hopkinton.
- iv. Tryphena Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 June, 1804, at Hopkinton.
- v. Clarissa Augusta,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 May, 1807, at Hopkinton; m. 9 November, 1826, at Hopkinton, Lester Crandall.
- vi. Abel Marsh,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 September, 1809, at Newport.
- 235. vii. Thomas Marsh,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 December, 1810, at Newport.
- viii. Daniel Levitt,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 October, 1813.
- ix. Jerusha Maria,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 June, 1816; m. 1 December, 1833, at Hopkinton, Rev. Henry<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and had issue: i. Thomas Henry, b. 15 June, 1836; ii. Joshua Maxson, b. 15 February, 1838; iii. William Palmer, b. 5 November, 1840; iv. Leander Scott, b. 22 June, 1843; v. Mary Jerusha, b. 23 June, 1845; vi. Milo Marsh, b. 23 March, 1848; vii. Agnes Ziller, b. 9 August, 1850; viii. David Wright, b. 20 November, 1856.

- x. Wealthy Jane,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 December, 1818, at Newport.
- xi. Peleg,<sup>10</sup> b. 1819.
- xii. Sarah Wright,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 January, 1820, at Newport.
- xiii. Benjamin Foster,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 April, 1822.
- xiv. Susan Jane,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 July, 1827.

## 128.

**CAPT. RUSSELL<sup>9</sup> CLARKE** (Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport and Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 13 April, 1787, and died 11 January, 1838, at Westerly, R. I. He married (1st), 16 October, 1808, Elizabeth Taylor, daughter of Judge Taylor, of Hopkinton, born 9 May, 1789; died 17 December, 1812. He then married (2d), 29 August, 1813, Sarah Thurston, daughter of Gov. George Thurston, of Hopkinton, born 17 June, 1793; died 12 October, 1814, at Hopkinton, R. I., aged 21 years. He then married (3d), 21 May, 1815, at North Stonington, Elizabeth Langworthy, daughter of Samuel and Mercy (Saunders) Langworthy, born 20 May, 1790; died 13 March, 1871.

He was for many years a Judge at Newport, and City Supervisor of Roads. He owned the original Clarke Farm, beginning at Dixon and Spring Streets, running thence south to the Polo Lot, thence west to the Skew, thence east to the Armstrong property on the Cliffs. On 13 June, 1832, he, then of Newport, was named executor in will of Thomas Clarke, late of North Stonington, Conn. In 1838 he sold the farm to Charles Russell and Charles P. Hall for \$40,000. After selling his Newport property he purchased a farm at the seashore, near Westerly, where he resided until his death.

The following is on tombstone in a graveyard near Hopkinton: "Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Russell Clarke, died 1812 December 6." "Sarah, 2d wife of Capt. Russell Clarke, and daughter of George Thurston, died 1814, October 12, aged 21 years." He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. An infant,<sup>10</sup> b. 1809; d. young.
- ii. An infant,<sup>10</sup> b. 1811; d. young.

## BY SECOND WIFE :

- iii. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. 1814, June 26; d. 1834; m. Thomas P. Wells, of South Kingstown.

## BY THIRD WIFE :

- iv. Russell,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 June, 1817, at Hopkinton; d. 18 October, 1836.
- v. Martha Brown,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 July, 1818, at Lebanon, Conn.; d. 1 October, 1866, at Newport, R. I.; m. 24 April, 1835, George Borden Hazard, and had issue: i. Russell, b. 1836; d. 1836; ii. Russell; iii. Alfred; iv. Henry; v. Elizabeth Clarke.

- 236. vi. James Hamilton,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 December, 1819.

- vii. *Mary Taylor*,<sup>10</sup> (Twin), b. 18 April, 1821; d. 9 May, 1888; m. her cousin *Peleg*<sup>10</sup> *Clarke, Jr.* (*Peleg*<sup>9</sup>, *Thomas*,<sup>8</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), and had issue: i. *Peleg Fillmore*, b. 17 October, 1841; ii. *Mary Estelle*, b. 25 December, 1843; iii. *Maria Arabella*, b. 1845; iv. *Henry*, b. 1847; v. *Anna Augusta*, b. 1849; vi. *Frances Virginia*, b. 8 October, 1856; vii. *Martha Brown*, b. 27 November, 1859.
- viii. *Maria Pierce*<sup>10</sup> (Twin), b. 18 April, 1821, at Lebanon, Conn.; d. 18 April, 1892, at Mystic, Conn.: m. her cousin *Henry Davis Langworthy*, of Stonington, Conn., 23 September, 1839, and had issue: i. *Courtland Henry*; ii. *Ethelinda Davis*; iii. *Anna*; iv. *Maria*; v. *James*; vi. *Hamilton Clarke*; vii. *Irving Newton*.\*
237. ix. *Samuel Langworthy*,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 December, 1822.
- x. *Francis Thurston*,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 March, 1825, at Newport, R. I.; m. 19 September, 1850, her cousin *Joseph Spicer*<sup>10</sup> *Clarke* (*Peleg*<sup>9</sup>, *Thomas*,<sup>8</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) and had issue: i. *Frances Joseph*, b. 16 April, 1866.
238. xi. *Thomas X.*,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 June, 1826; d. 30 January, 1879.
239. xii. *Peleg A.*,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 January, 1828; d. 31 December, 1893.
- xiii. *William Henry*,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 December, 1829, at Newport; d. 10 March, 1846, at Westerly; unmarried.
- xiv. *Asenath Pendleton*,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 March, 1831, at Newport; d. 24 March, 1864; unmarried.
- xv. *Sarah Elizabeth*,<sup>10</sup> b. 31 July, 1834; d. 9 October, 1864; m. 19 September, 1852, *John Tanner*, and had issue: i. *John Virgil*, b. 1860; d. 1862; ii. *Phœbe*, b. 1861; d. 1863.

## 129.

**PELEG CONGDON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE** (*Thomas*,<sup>8</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born 31 July, 1796, at Newport, and died 5 June, 1883. He married 7 October, 1816, *Fanny Spicer*, daughter of *Joseph* and *Mary (Cottrell) Spicer*, of Hopkinton, born 26 April, 1799; died 14 November, 1893.

*Fanny Spicer's* mother is said to have torn up her petticoats at Groton to bind up the wounds of the soldiers in the Revolutionary War. He was educated at Newport by *Levi Tower*. He moved to Hopkinton during the Spring of 1816, and went to live on a large farm at North Stonington, Conn., given to him by his father. He removed to Stonington in 1835, but returned to *Clarke's Falls* two years later. He and his wife joined the *First Sabbatarian Church* in 1837. He built the road from *Clarke's Falls* to *Ashaway*, and was *Supervisor of*

\* *Irving Newton Langworthy*, was murdered 18 April, 1874, by *William Libby*, the hired man.



Roads of Hopkinton for many years. He was a representative from Hopkinton to the General Assembly for several years. He had issue :

- 240. i. Alfred,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 September, 1817, at North Stonington.
- 241. ii. Peleg, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 December, 1819, at Hopkinton.
- 242. iii. Joseph Spicer,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 June, 1822, at Hopkinton.
- iv. Fanny,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 March, 1827, at Stonington; m. 29 January, 1846, David Langworthy of Mystic, Conn., and had issue: i. Sarah Frances, b. 24 September, 1846; ii. Hattie; iii. Peleg; iv. John.
- v. Clarissa,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 January, 1828, at Stonington; d. 11 December, 1834.
- vi. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 May, 1836, at Clarke's Falls, Conn.; m. (1st) 27 October, 1856, Nathan James Crandall, and had issue: i. Peleg Clarke, b. 3 February, 1858. She married (2d), 1 December, 1875, Jason P. S. Brown, of Hopkinton.
- 243. vii. George Russell,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 May, 1838, at Clarke's Falls.

## 130.

HENRY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 16 December, 1777, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 21 December, 1823, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 16 January, 1800, Catherine Brown, daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Crary) Brown, born 18 July, 1775, at Stonington, Conn., and died 9 December, 1851, at Bridgewater, N. Y. He twice was a member of the Legislature of the State of New York, and a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas at the time of his death. He had issue :

- 244. i. Henry Brown,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 January, 1802.
- ii. Lucy,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 March, 1803; d. 20 August, 1829; m. Dr. Henry<sup>10</sup> Clarke, son of Stephen<sup>9</sup> (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup>, Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Susannah (Potter) Clarke, and had issue: i. William Maxson, b. 24 June, 1823; ii. Mills DeForest, b. 27 September, 1825; iii. George Raphael, b. 22 February, 1827.
- iii. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 May, 1805; d. 7 June, 1838, at Burlington; m. Charles Walker, and had issue: i. Charles; ii. Mary C.; iii. George.
- 245. iv. Cyrus,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 July, 1806.
- v. George R.,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 September, 1809; d. 17 August, 1834, of cholera, at New York, N. Y.
- vi. Jane,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 August 1811; d. 24 July, 1817.
- 246. vii. Timothy Dwight,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 May, 1816.
- viii. Catherine Jane,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 September, 1820. She was living in 1902 in N. Y. State Insane Asylum at Utica. She never married.

## 131.

OLIVER PENDLETON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 29 March, 1783, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 25 October, 1831, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married Elizabeth Patterson, born 13 August, 1785, in Montgomery County, N. Y. He had issue :

- i. Evelina,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 June, 1804, at Brookfield, N. Y.; d. 1882; m., 1825, W. Sherwood.
- ii. Cornelia,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 February, 1806, at Adams, N. Y.; d. 1884; m. Peleg Hoxie Bassett.
- iii. Catharine,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 August, 1807; d. April, 1889; unmarried.
- iv. Eliza Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 February, 1809; d. 2 May, 1892, unmarried; at Plainfield, N. Y.
- v. Phebe,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 November, 1810; d. 1879; m. Ransom Lewis.
247. vi. Welcome Morris,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 October, 1812, at Richfield, N. Y.
248. vii. Reuben Oliver,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 July, 1814, at Edmeston, N. Y.
249. viii. Erastus Patterson,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 June, 1817, at Edmeston, N. Y.
250. ix. Edwin Dwight,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 May, 1820, at Edmeston, N. Y.
- x. An infant,<sup>10</sup> not named, lived but two weeks.
- xi. James Ray,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 July, 1823, at Edmeston; d. 22 June, 1845, at Plainfield, N. Y.

## 132.

JOHN VILOT<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup>, Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 14 April, 1785, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 10 May, 1833, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 11 October, 1810, Hannah Davis, daughter of William and Lucy Davis. He settled at Brookfield, and was a farmer. He had issue:

- i. John Jay,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 July, 1811; m. 14 April, 1847, Charlotte E. Gannett, daughter of Otis and Hulda Gannett.
- ii. William Henry,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 September, 1815; d. 8 April, 1854; m. Julia Edwards, and had issue five sons who cannot be traced.
- iii. Nathaniel Ray Greene,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 June, 1819.
- iv. Robert,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 February, 1824; d. 1 May, 1831.

## 133.

ETHAN CLARKE<sup>9</sup> (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup>, John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Oxford, N. Y. He was born 30 March, 1789, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 8 February, 1857. He married (1st), 14 October, 1810, Lucy Wilcox, daughter of Reuben and Hannah

(Johnson) Wilcox; died 30 August, 1812. He then married (2d), 5 September, 1814, Rachel Case, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Cowell) Case, died 25 August, 1854. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. *Lucy Wilcox*,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 August, 1812, at Brookfield; d. 26 December, 1891.

BY SECOND WIFE :

251. ii. *James Willard*,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 July, 1815, at Brookfield.  
 iii. *Elizabeth Ann*,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 April, 1817, at Plainfield; d. 29 January, 1887, m. 9 November, 1847, Rev. John Van Ingen, who died 1 December, 1877.  
 iv. *Dwight Henry*,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 March, 1819, at Plainfield; d. 17 April, 1874.  
 252. v. *Ethan Case*,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 December, 1820, at Plainfield; d. 4 October, 1889.  
 vi. *Hannah Henry*,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 October, 1822, at Oxford; d. 13 August, 1880, m. 2 August, 1843, George McNeil.  
 253. vii. *Peter Welcome*,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 April, 1826, at Oxford.  
 254. viii. *John Ray*,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 April, 1828, at Oxford.  
 255. ix. *Francis George*,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 November, 1830, at Oxford.

### 134.

WELCOME ARNOLD<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 25 April, 1791, at Stonington, Conn., and died 22 June, 1843, at Cleveland, O. He married Mary Brown, daughter of Nathan Brown, of Brookfield, N. Y. Three of his daughters are said to have married three brothers named Winslow, of Cleveland, O. He had issue :

- i. *Mary Ann*,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 October, 1816; m. Nathan C. Winslow, of Cleveland, O.  
 ii. *Harriet*,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 January, 1818.  
 iii. *Lucy*,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 June, 1821.  
 iv. *Helen Mar*,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 September, 1826.

### 135.

JOSHUA<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Elba, N. Y. He was born 20 July, 1795, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died 18 August, 1830, at Elba. He married Amanda Blakesly, and had issue :

- i. *Jane*,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 January, 1818; m. E. G. Babcock.  
 ii. *Catherine Helen*,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 March, 1819; m. John Locke.  
 iii. *Joshua Delos*,<sup>10</sup> b. December, 1820.  
 iv. *Adaline Amelia*,<sup>10</sup> b. February, 1824; m. Artemas Cheesebrough.  
 v. *Elizabeth Ann*,<sup>10</sup> b. November, 1828.

## 136.

SAMUEL RAY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 6 November, 1800, at Brookfield, and died 1 June, 1860. He married, 15 October, 1827, Susan M. Cheever, daughter of General William H. Cheever, of Oriskany, N. Y., born 7 February, 1803, at Whitesboro, N. Y. He was a physician, and had issue :

256. i. Hubert Ray,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 August, 1828.
- ii. William Henry,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 March, 1832.
- iii. James Orville,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 May, 1836.
- iv. Sarah Cornelia,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 March, 1841 ; d. 26 February, 1842.
- v. George Cheever,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 January, 1844.

## 137.

CHARLES<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Berlin, Wis. He was born 19 April, 1795, at Newport, R. I., and died 18 November, 1870, in Rock Co., Wis. He married, at Hopkinton (1st), 13 December, 1818, Amanda Reynolds, daughter of Zaccheus Reynolds, born 7 March, 1799 ; died 22 July, 1839, in Ohio. He then married (2d), April, 1840, Mary Ann<sup>10</sup> Clarke, daughter of Joshua,<sup>9</sup> (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Ann (Lewis) Clarke, born 16 April, 1804. He moved from Rhode Island to Scott, N. Y., in 1822-3, and again removed, in 1837, to Scioto, O., and to Wisconsin in 1850. He had issue :

- i. Amanda Maria,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 October, 1819, at Hopkinton ; d. 1 May, 1845, at Scioto, O. ; m. William A.<sup>10</sup> Clarke, son of Richard<sup>10</sup> (Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Keziah (Perkins) Clarke, and had issue : i. Cornelia Amanda, b. 6 May, 1842 ; ii. Violetta A., b. 24 January, 1844 ; iii. Ellen (twin), b. 27 April, 1845 ; iv. Jane (twin), b. 27 April, 1845.
257. ii. Charles Wright,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 September, 1821, at Hopkinton, R. I.
258. iii. Daniel B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 April, 1824.
- iv. Phebe C.,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 May, 1826, at Scott, N. Y. ; m. R. Saxton, and had issue : three children.
- v. Mary Wells,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 March, 1828, at Scott, N. Y. ; m. 1 January, 1848, Edward J. Willis, son of John Sandford and Sarah (Fitch) Willis, b. 6 February, 1833, and had issue : i. Winifred Monterey, b. 26 February, 1859, at Poisippi, Wis. ; ii. Cornelia Adele, b. 22 January, 1867, at Berlin, Wis.



259. vi. Henry F.,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 September, 1830.  
 vii. Welcome,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 June, 1835, at Scott; d. August, 1842.  
 viii. A son,<sup>10</sup> b. 1837; d. in infancy.  
 ix. A son,<sup>10</sup> b. 1839; d. in infancy.

## BY SECOND WIFE :

- x. Ann E.,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 March, 1841; m. John R. Butts, and had issue: i. a son.  
 xi. Nancy Louisa,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 December, 1842; m. Lyman C. Jacobs.

## 138.

JOB BENNETT<sup>9</sup> CLARKE, Jr. (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 29 July, 1800, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 9 January, 1868. He married, 1826, Emily Pardee, daughter of Joseph Ebenezer and Thankful Pardee, of Scott, N. Y. He had issue :

- i. Corydon Leverett,<sup>10</sup> served in Civil War.  
 260. ii. Job Bennett,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 November, 1830.  
 261. iii. Albert,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 June, 1832.  
 iv. Joseph Ebenezer,<sup>10</sup> died in army during Civil War.  
 v. Mary Thankful,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 March, 1842; m. — Dunham.  
 vi. Eliza Lua<sup>10</sup>(?), b. 9 April, 1844; d. 21 March, 1891; m. 14 February, 1883, George Herman Babcock, and had issue: i. George Luasan, b. 7 January, 1885; ii. Herman Edgar, b. 9 July, 1886.  
 vii. Azel Nye.<sup>10</sup>  
 262. viii. Chester Smedley,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 July, 1849.  
 263. ix. Louis Kossuth,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 March, 1852.

## 139.

PAUL<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Nile, N. Y. He was born 7 August, 1802, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died 2 April, 1877, at Nile, N. Y. He married, 29 December, 1827, Polly Barter Rogers, daughter of Capt. Silas and Nancy (Stillman) Rogers, of Waterford, Conn., born 1800, died 30 July, 1869, aged 69.

He followed the sea for nine years, and then, owing to his wife's delicate health, removed to Preston, N. Y., in 1834, and settled on a farm there, where he lived until 1858. He then sold his farm and removed to Friendship, N. Y., buying land there, which, later, he sold to his son-in-law, Jesse D. Rogers.

He had issue :

264. i. Joseph Newton,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 August, 1829, at Waterford, Conn.; m. Sarah Curtis, and had issue: six daughters.

- ii. Charles Henry,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 November, 1831, at Waterford; d. October, 1861, unmarried.
- iii. Mary Ann Eliza,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 March, 1834, at Waterford; d. April, 1874; m. Jesse D. Rogers, and had issue: two daughters.
- 265. iv. Paul Babcock,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 May, 1837, at Preston, N. Y.; m. Lucy E. Gardiner, and had issue: one son and three daughters.
- v. Silas Aurelius,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 April, 1843, at Preston, N. Y. Enlisted in Co. K, 85th N. Y. Vol. Infantry, in 1861, and died in the Confederate Prison at Florence during the Civil War.
- vi. Hannah Cornelia,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 August, 1846, at Preston; m. George Champ-lain, and had issue: four sons and two daughters.
- vii. Edmund Stillman,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 June, 1852, at Preston; m. Mrs. Belle Stillman, and had issue: one son and three daughters.

## 140.

Rev. HENRY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Wickford, R. I. He was born 1 May, 1809, at Hopkinton and died 1891. He married, 1 December, 1833, Jerusha<sup>10</sup> Clarke, daughter of Thomas<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 5 June, 1816. He was a farmer, but was ordained a Baptist minister on 15 August, 1841. He had issue:

- 266. i. Thomas Henry,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 June, 1836.
- 267. ii. Joshua Maxson,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 February, 1838.
- 268. iii. William Palmer,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 November, 1840.
- 269. iv. Leander Scott,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 June, 1843.
- v. Mary Jerusha,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 June, 1845; m. 24 January, 1867, Warren James Moore, and had issue: i. Charles W., b. 29 January, 1868; ii. Henry C., b. 15 March, 1870; iii. Zilla Imogene, b. 21 September, 1878.
- 270. vi. Milo Marsh,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 March, 1848.
- vii. Agnes Zilla,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 August, 1850; m. 24 February, 1874, Stephen H. Farnham, and had issue: i. Robert Henry, b. 21 March, 1883.
- 271. viii. David Wright,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 November, 1856.

## 141.

MAXSON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 20 September, 1779, at Westerly, R. I., and died 16 October, 1862, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 1802, Sally Champlain, daughter of George

and Patience (Lanphere) Champlain, born 7 January, 1784, at Westerly, and died 26 March, 1866. He had issue:

- i. Sally,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 May, 1803; d. 1882; m. (1st) James Main, and had issue: i. Zadock P.; m. (2d) Levi Wyman.
272. ii. Maxson,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 November, 1804.
- iii. Susannah,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 April, 1805; d. 25 December, 1869, unmarried.
273. iv. Samuel C.,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 February, 1807.
274. v. George,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 February, 1810.
275. vi. Anson Thomas,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 May, 1812.
276. vii. David,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 September, 1814.
- viii. Lydia,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 November, 1816; m. Rev. Joseph Olney.
- ix. Calista Finch,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 June, 1818; m. 30 November, 1837, William Satterlee Moore, son of Arnold and Polly (Johnson) Moore, b. 25 May, 1815, at Berlin, N. Y., and had issue: i. Aurelia Czoa; ii. Edwin Anson.
- x. Cornelia,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 March, 1822; d. 8 July, 1868; m. 31 December, 1846, Ephraim Dalrymple, b. 1817.
277. xi. Edwin Kelsey,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 November, 1824.
- xiii. Harriet,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 October, 1827; d. 8 March, 1860; m. Ferdinand Page.

## 142.

SAMUEL<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Portsmouth, R. I. He was born 1 December, 1782, at Westerly, R. I., and married Barbara Crandall. He resided at South Portsmouth, R. I. He had issue:

- i. A daughter,<sup>10</sup> m. — Perry, of Illinois, who was a Judge there.
- ii. David.<sup>10</sup>

## 143.

DAVID<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 15 June, 1785, at Westerly, R. I., and died 23 February, 1863, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 14 January, 1804, Lydia Frink, daughter of Asa and Thede Frink, born 11 August, 1788, at Stonington, Conn., died 6 July, 1857, at Brookfield, N. Y. He had issue:

- i. Tacy,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 January, 1805; d. 4 April, 1813.
- ii. Phebe L.,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 June, 1807; d. 12 May, 1842; m. 8 April, 1830, William Greene, son of Robert and Abigail Greene, b. 24 November, 1799; d. 31 December, 1851, and had issue: i. Mary, b. 18 May, 1840; ii. William L., b. 28 March, 1842.

- iii. Polly M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 June, 1809; d. 11 October, 1882; m. 3 March, 1825, Patten Fitch, Jr., and had issue: i. Aurelius D., b. 29 January, 1827; ii. Philamon, b. 5 August, 1829; iii. William G., b. 8 May, 1833; iv. Arminda W., b. 3 September, 1840; v. Phebe L., b. 18 February, 1845; vi. Devillo T., b. 8 December, 1848.
- iv. Lucy M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 June, 1811; d. 21 September, 1874, at Shanghai, China; m. 2 September, 1837, Rev. Solomon Carpenter, D. D., of Stephentown, N. Y.; b. 16 March, 1808, at Stephentown, N. Y. She went to China on 5 January, 1848, as a missionary with her husband.
- v. Chloe M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 January, 1814; m. 25 July, 1832, James Hills, son of Daniel Hills, of Brookfield, and had issue: i. Lucy M., b. 18 May, 1834; ii. Frances M., b. 21 April, 1838; iii. Sarah A., b. 15 December, 1840; iv. P. Eudisia, b. 5 March, 1845; v. Amelia, b. 5 April, 1850.
278. vi. Samuel Dexter,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 February, 1816.
- vii. Thede Esther,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 November, 1820; m. 19 October, 1848, Hezekiah S. Green, son of Hall and Pamela Green, of Sangerfield, N. Y., and had issue: i. Hattie A. L., b. 2 April, 1857.
- viii. Asa Truman,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 February, 1823; d. 24 May, 1847.
279. ix. Marinus Willett,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 November, 1825.
- x. Ursula,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 May, 1828; d. 4 September, 1830.
- xi. Frances Jane Lavantia,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 November, 1831; m. 5 December, 1854, Lauren A. Chase, son of Abner and Pamela Chase, of Penn Yan, Yates Co., N. Y.

## 144.

JOSEPH<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph<sup>7</sup>, Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Clarksville, N. Y. He was born 12 October, 1787, at Westerly, R. I., and died 11 May, 1873, at ———. He married, at Herkimer, N. Y., 16 September, 1807, Esther Lanphere, adopted daughter of Thomas Van Horne, who died 11 August, 1862.

He founded the village of Clarksville, N. Y., and was postmaster for about thirty-five years, holding meantime the office of Town Clerk for twenty years, Justice of the Peace for nearly twenty-five years, Supervisor fifteen years, and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for ten or twelve years. He served in the Militia on the Northern Frontier in the War of 1812 as Ensign, and later became Colonel of the Regiment. He was a member of the State Assembly in 1824, 1828 and 1835; and State Senate in 1839, 1840, 1841 and 1842, from the old Fifth District, comprising the Counties of Oneida, Jefferson, Oswego, Lewis, Otsego and Madison.



He was a foundryman when elected Senator in 1838, and sold the foundry to devote his time to his official duties. At sixty years of age he returned to the business of his early life, that of a blacksmith, which he reluctantly abandoned after he became eighty years old. At his death, on 11 May, 1873, in his eighty-sixth year, he left him surviving but three daughters, viz., Mary M., wife of Hon. Albion Lewis, of Allegany County; J. Adelia, the youngest child, unmarried, and Adeline Van Horne, wife of C. B. Burdick, of Brookfield, and two sons, viz., Lucius P., of Monisville, and Major Otis P. Granger, of Washington, D. C. He had issue:

- i. Robert<sup>W.</sup>,<sup>10</sup> b. 1811, unmarried.
- ii. Clarissa,<sup>10</sup> b. 1813; m. John T. Crandall.
- iii. Adeline Van Horne,<sup>10</sup> m. Corydon Burdick.
- iv. Cynthia,<sup>10</sup> b. 1817; m. Henry Keith, and had issue: i. Edward P., b. 1836.
280. v. Lucius Palmer,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 January, 1822.
- vi. Mary M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1824; d. 26 December, 1876, at Friendship, N. Y.; m. 30 August, 1866, Hon. Albion Lewis.
- vii. J. Adelia,<sup>10</sup> b. 1827, unmarried.
281. viii. Otis Percival Granger,<sup>10</sup> b. 1830.

## 145.

TRUMAN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Walpole, Mass. He was born 9 April, 1790, at Westerly, R. I., and died 30 May, 1877, at South Walpole, Mass. He married, 25 July, 1815, Betsey Mann, daughter of Colonel Timothy and Rachel (Ware) Mann, born 5 July, 1796, at South Walpole, Mass.; died 12 February, 1873, at South Walpole. He began manufacturing woolen goods at South Walpole, Mass., 1817, in the mill formerly owned and occupied by his father-in-law, Colonel Timothy Mann. The business later was carried on by a corporation known as the Boston and Walpole Mfg. Co., of which Mr. Clarke was treasurer and managing and selling agent. The Company eventually dissolved, and he then took up and carried on the business successfully for over thirty years. He retired in 1851. He represented Walpole in Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1834-5, and the County of Norfolk, Mass., in the State Senate in 1847-48. He was an original member of the Norfolk Agricultural Society, of which he became vice-president and trustee. (See his obituary notice in

*Boston Daily Journal*, 31 May, 1877.) He had issue, all born at South Walpole:

- i. Harriet Augusta,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 April, 1816; d. 8 September, 1826.
- ii. Louisa,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 June, 1818; m., 1838, Dr. Erasmus Darwin Miller, son of Dr. Nathaniel and Hannah (Boyd) Miller, of Franklin, Mass., b. 1813; d. 1881 at Sharon Springs, and had issue: i. Louise Darwin, b. 1839; ii. Georgiana Parker, b. 1842; iii. Erasmus Darwin, b. 1845; iv. Winthrop, b. 1850.
- iii. Elizabeth Parker,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 February, 1824; m. Dr. Stephen Saulsbury, of Brookline, Mass.
- iv. James LeBaron,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 July, 1827; d. 13 April, 1846, unmarried.
282. v. Henry Stewart,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 July, 1830.

## 146.

HOSEA BARBER<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 16 November, 1797, at Westerly, R. I., and died 15 July, 1875, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 16 November, 1817, Lurana Babcock, daughter of Oliver, Jr., and Lurana (Foster) Babcock, born 22 May, 1800; died 3 December, 1867. Early in life he manufactured wagons and sleighs. Later he became a farmer and dealer in wool and teasels (used by woolen cloth manufacturers to raise the nap on cloth). He had issue:

283. i. Rodolphus Leroy,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 October, 1818.
284. ii. John Delancy,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 July, 1820.
285. iii. Lafayette,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 September, 1822.
286. iv. Albert Montmorenci,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 December, 1824.
- v. Barbara Marie,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 April, 1827, at Brookfield; m. there, 19 September, 1858, George W. Holman, son of David, Jr., and Huldah (Sleighter) Holman, b. 10 March, 1814, at Paris, N. Y.
- vi. Electa Antoinette,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 August, 1829, at Brookfield; m. 1 February, 1847, Halsey P. Coon, son of Abram and Amy (Nichols) Coon, b. 16 September, 1824, at Columbus, N. Y., and had issue: i. James LeBaron, b. 18 April, 1848; ii. Julian Eugene, b. 3 July, 1853.
287. vii. Hosea Moreau,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 September, 1834.
288. viii. Norman Leslie,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 October, 1838.

## 147.

ETHAN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Rockford, Ill. He was born 10 May, 1800, at Westerly, R. I., and died 3 May, 1872, at Rockford, Ill. He

married Amy Crandall, born 3 June, 1803; died 17 October, 1877, at St. Charles, Ill. He had issue:

- i. *Aurelia*,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 May, 1821; m. 2 September, 1846, Parker Ferson, b. 9 March, 1812; d. 12 July, 1876, at St. Charles, Ill., and had issue: i. Benjamin Clarke, b. 20 October, 1847; ii. Frederick Parker, b. 29 April, 1849; iii. Sarah Jane, b. 28 September, 1851; iv. Frances, b. 1 February, 1854; v. Mary Caroline, b. 9 June, 1856; vi. Charles Will, b. 9 March, 1859; vii. Clifford Elmer, b. 22 May, 1863.
289. ii. *Orlando*,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 December, 1822.
- iii. *Harriet*.<sup>10</sup>
290. iv. *James Alexander*,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 June, 1827.
- v. *Sarah Maria*,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 August, 1829; m. 29 February, 1848, R. Fred Derrick, b. 31 July, 1818, and had issue: i. Kate, b. 9 January, 1849.
291. vi. *Almond*,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 July, 1831.
- vii. *Anastasia Jane*,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 November, 1833; m. (1st), 12 November, 1851, John A. Phelps, and had issue: i. Frances L., b. 18 August, 1852. Her first husband died 29 July, 1854, and she then married (2d), 10 June, 1856, Charles M. Utter, b. 29 July, 1833.
292. viii. *Joseph William*,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 February, 1836.
293. ix. *Benjamin Franklin*,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 April, 1842.

## 148.

NATHAN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE, Jr. (Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 21 September, 1778, and died 28 October, 1828, at Brookfield. He married, 26 November, 1808, at Brookfield, Martha Babcock, daughter of Samuel Babcock, born 29 June, 1780; died 8 March, 1863, and had issue:

- i. *Maria*,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 August, 1809; d. 1879; m. Riley Crandall, and had issue: i. Henry.
- ii. *George Babcock*,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 September, 1811; d. 1879; m. Lucina Ellison, who died October, 1885. He had no issue.
294. iii. *Roswell*,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 November, 1813.
- iv. *Hannah*,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 January, 1816; d. October, 1861; m. Leonard Foote, of Bridgewater, N. Y., and had issue: i. Fred B., b. 1835; ii. George L., b. 20 November, 1837; iii. Mary, b. 1839.
295. v. *Nelson*,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 July, 1818.
- vi. *Marianna*,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 October, 1820; d. 5 November, 1828.
- vii. *Louisa*,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 July, 1826; d. 23 November, 1870; m. 12 December, 1849, Gorton Sisson; d. 20 July, 1879, and had issue: i. Alice L., b. 23 January, 1851; ii. Hettie L., b. 6 March, 1855; iii. Arthur C., b. 25 July, 1856; iv. Mattie J., b. 7 October, 1859.

## 149.

EDWARD<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 28 October, 1781, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married Sarah Palmer, daughter of Vorhees and Desire Palmer, born 1787-88, died 29 September, 1863, and had issue :

- i. Clarissa,<sup>10</sup> b. 1812, at Brookfield ; m., 1829, Alexander Randall, and had issue : i. Julia W. ; ii. Frances L., b. 1834 ; iii. Mary E., b. 1839.
- ii. Billings,<sup>10</sup> b. at Brookfield ; m. Phila Maxson, daughter of John Maxson.
- iii. Fanny Maria,<sup>10</sup> b. 1818 ; d. 1842 ; m., 1840, ——— Miner, and had issue : i. Helen, b. 1841.
- iv. Horace E.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1820 ; d. 1831, at Brookfield.
- v. Almira,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 April, 1822, at Brookfield ; m. (1st), 1842, Avery Brown, b. 1811 ; d. 1851 ; (2d), 1855, William Page, b. 1789 ; d. 1873 ; (3d), 1874, David Gates, b. 1802 ; d. 1875 ; (4th), 7 March, 1883, Rev. Samuel Salsbury, b. 1822. She had no issue by any husband.
296. vi. Welcome,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 October, 1823, at Brookfield.
- vii. Harriet Jane,<sup>10</sup> b. 1826 ; d. 1847, at Brookfield ; unmarried.

## 150.

ISAIAH MAXSON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of West Winfield, N. Y. He was born 27 May, 1789, and died 16 June, 1873, at West Winfield, N. Y. He married, 1811, Phia Tuttle, born 2 April, 1793, at Woodbury, Conn. ; died 6 August, 1850, at Plainfield, N. Y. After his marriage he removed from Brookfield to a farm of his own at Unadilla Forks, where he remained until his wife died. He then sold his farm and went to reside with his son at West Winfield. He had issue :

297. i. Herman Leroy,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 December, 1814.
- ii. Elfsa Babcock,<sup>10</sup> b. 1816 ; d. 1832.
298. iii. Manville Tuttle,<sup>10</sup> b. 1818.
- iv. Phia Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 April, 1822 ; d. 1863 ; m. Daniel Wood, but had no issue.
299. v. Charles Maxson,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 November, 1823.
- vi. Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 February, 1825 ; m. 5 September, 1850, Allen Perry, son of Palmer and Clarissa (Hamilton) Perry, b. 10 March, 1820, and had issue : i. George Clarke, b. 3 June, 1856 ; ii. Palmer Allen, b. 16 June, 1860 ; iii. Manville, b. 4 January, 1865.



- vii. *Matilda A.*,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 September, 1829; d. 21 July, 1863, at Norwich, N. Y.; m. 26 January, 1848, Henry Button, son of Jesse and Mary (Dexter) Button, of Albia, N. Y., b. 18 March, 1821, at Albia; d. 28 May, 1879, at Norwich, and had issue: i. Charles H., b. 6 November, 1851; ii. James N., b. 17 February, 1855; iii. Matilda B., b. 28 June, 1863.
- viii. *Sarah*,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 July, 1834; m. 19 March, 1862, Dr. George B. Palmer, son of Albion and Lorena (Blanding) Palmer, b. 28 February, 1832, at Brookfield, but had no issue.
- ix. *Mary*,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 May, 1836; d. 24 November, 1886; m. 28 December, 1859, Milo B. Fenton, son of Stephen and Lucinda (Shumway) Fenton, of Richfield, N. Y., b. 15 June, 1828, but had no issue.

## 151.

ASA<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Abel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married Eliza Brooks, of Petersburg, N. Y., and had issue, born at Petersburg.

300. i. Edwin R.<sup>10</sup>
301. ii. Welcome.<sup>10</sup>
302. iii. Lorenzo.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Sophia,<sup>10</sup> m. Andrew Moore, of Williamstown, N. Y.
- v. Sally Ann,<sup>10</sup> m. Henry Hassom, of Grafton, N. Y.
- vi. Ellen,<sup>10</sup> m. (1st) David Moon, of Williamstown; (2d) Lewis Donnan.
- vii. Matilda,<sup>10</sup> m. William Philips, of Grafton, N. Y.
- viii. Lydia.<sup>10</sup>

## 152.

HAMPTON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married, October, 1818, Cynthia Maria Stillman, daughter of Ethan and Polly (Lewis) Stillman, born 18 May, 1799. He had issue: ten children, but names of eight only are known:

- i. Maria,<sup>10</sup> m. Richard Francis, of Utica, N. Y.
- ii. Harlow.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Orsamus.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Mary.<sup>10</sup>
- v. Caroline,<sup>10</sup> m. George Stephenson, of New York.
- vi. Ellen,<sup>10</sup> m. Charles Finke, of New York.
- vii. Charles.<sup>10</sup>
- viii. Dwight.<sup>10</sup>

## 153.

ISAAC<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 15 November, 1802, and died 26 February, 1847. He married, 2 December, 1823, Orrilla Hinkley, and had issue :

- i. Eunice,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 August, 1824; m. 6 July, 1848, Norris Tarbell, and had issue: i. George C.; ii. Cora V.; iii. Grove K.
- 303. ii. Grove D.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 May, 1826.
- 304. iii. Francis Hawley,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 February, 1828.
- iv. Amelia,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 September, 1829; m. 3 April, 1848, Sherman H. Blackman, and had issue: i. Ellen G.; ii. Alice A.; iii. Frederick.
- 305. v. Wiot H.,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 January, 1832.
- vi. Lucy Eleanor,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 October, 1833; m. (1st), 6 June, 1855, Noyes Spicer, and had issue: i. Joseph. She m. (2d), September, 1883, E. N. Blackman, of Norfolk, Neb.
- vii. Octive,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 January, 1837; m. (1st), 21 April, 1858, James Smith, and had issue: i. Lillian. She m. (2d), Henry Kemper, and had issue: ii. Bertie.
- viii. Martin,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 June, 1840; d. 20 January, 1844.
- ix. Arlamine,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 April, 1842; m. Duane L. Clarke.

## 154.

CALVIN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married (1st), Electa Nye, and married a second wife, name unknown. He had issue :

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Ethan.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Maria.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Paul B.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Julia.<sup>10</sup>

BY SECOND WIFE :

- v. Names Unknown.<sup>10</sup>

## 155.

ALVIT<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Milton, Wis. He was born 11 January, 1804, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died at Milton, Wis. He married 25 October, 1826, Sarah Davis, daughter of L. Nathan Davis, of Rhode

Island; died 1889. He came to Wisconsin 27 March, 1856, and worked on a farm in Walworth County, for seven months, and then bought a farm of 160 acres in Section 35, at Milton. He later sold 80 acres to his son. He had issue:

- 306. i. Joseph Sherril,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 December, 1827.
- ii. Emily Calista,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 January, 1829; m. Albert Barnhart, and had issue: i. Clara A., b. 1862; ii. Luella E., b. 1864; iii. Hattie A., b. 1866; iv. George A., b. 1867; v. Florence A., b. 1875.
- 307. iii. George Orlando,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 May, 1830.
- 308. iv. Franklin,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 August, 1833.
- 309. v. Albertus,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 April, 1835.
- vi. Pendleton,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 February, 1837; d. 8 February, 1840.
- 310. vii. Alvit Wellington,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 September, 1838.
- 311. viii. Henry Pendleton,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 June, 1840.
- 312. ix. William Harrison,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 June, 1842.
- x. Lucy Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 November, 1844; m. Willis Peck<sup>11</sup> Clarke, son of Erastus P.<sup>10</sup> (Oliver P.,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Mary Jane (Peck) Clarke, and had issue: i. Bessie E., b. 29 June, 1873; ii. An infant, b. 29 May, 1879.

## 156.

JARED<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Unadilla Forks, N. Y. He was born 1 December, 1807, at Plainfield, N. Y., and died 13 August, 1882, at Unadilla Forks, N. Y. He married, 29 January, 1832, Emily Hayes, daughter of James Hayes, who came from Windsor, Conn., born 20 March, 1808, at Truxton, N. Y.; died 7 January, 1892, at Unadilla Forks, N. Y. He was a manufacturer of furniture and agricultural implements. He had issue:

- 313. i. Francis Oscar,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 January, 1833.
- 314. ii. Edgar Bertram,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 July, 1835.
- iii. De Forrest,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 June, 1837; d. 6 March, 1862, at Seminary Hospital, in Georgetown, D. C., during the Civil War, a private in Co. B, 44th N. Y. Vol.
- iv. Charles Adelbert,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 September, 1839; d. 17 September, 1862; killed in Battle of Antietam. He was a private in Co. F, 26th N. Y. Vol.
- v. Mary Emily,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 February, 1844; d. 14 August, 1846.
- vi. Romaine Livingston,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 January, 1847; d. 18 October, 1870, at Unadilla Forks, N. Y.

## 157.

NELSON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Leonardsville and Edmeston, N. Y. He was born 25 December, 1817, at Plainfield, N. Y., and died 1892 (?) at Milton, Wis. He married, 19 January, 1850, Maria Almira<sup>11</sup> Clarke, daughter of Jesse<sup>10</sup> (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Almira (Whittemore) Clarke, born 26 December, 1826; died 29 September, 1869. He was a farmer until about 36 years of age, when he became a manufacturer of horse hay-rakes, first at Leonardsville and then at Unadilla Forks. His partner in this business was N. Greene. He for a time lived with his only son at Verona, N. Y., for four years, then at Independence for six years. He then went to visit his brother, Alvit Clarke, at Milton, Wis., and died there. He had issue:

315. i. Herman Devillo,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 November, 1850.

## 158.

ALBERT<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Petersburg, N. Y. He was born 6 March, 1807, and married (1st), April, 1831, Marinda Maxson, born 1810; died 22 June, 1842. He then married (2d), October, 1842, Mercy A. Jones, born 17 May, 1812; died 19 May, 1862. He then married (3d), 9 October, 1862, Amy Brock, born 25 September, 1810. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

316. i. Lee M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 December, 1831.  
ii. Edward M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 August, 1833; d. 26 May, 1851.

BY SECOND WIFE:

- iii. Mary M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 February, 1849; m. 18 March, 1868, Nathaniel Brimmer.

## 159.

HAMILTON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Petersburg, N. Y. He was born 23 February, 1811, at Petersburg, and died there 1 November, 1871. He married (1st) 27 December, 1832, Eliza Jane Scriven, born 30 August, 1810; died 13 November, 1842. He then married (2d) March, 1843, Deborah Randall Reynolds, daughter of Thomas and



Mary (Stillman) Randall and widow of Silas W. Reynolds, born 4 March, 1818; died 8 December, 1880, aged 60 years. He was a blacksmith early in life and later engaged in the manufacture of shirts at Petersburg.

He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Jane Eliza,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 September, 1833; d. 25 January, 1837.
- 317. ii. Edmund Hamilton,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 April, 1838.

BY SECOND WIFE:

- iii. Louisa Jane,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 December, 1844; m. 23 March, 1870, Charles E. Sweet, son of Luther and Clarissa Sweet, and had issue: i. Willard Hamilton, b. 7 February, 1871; ii. Bertha Louisa, b. 22 February, 1873; iii. Byron Luther, b. 3 December, 1874; iv. Deborah Gertrude, b. 22 April, 1877; v. Charles Clarke, b. 19 September, 1880; vi. Marinda, b. 17 November, 1882.
- 318. iv. Byron Franklyn,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 January, 1850.

## 160.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin F.,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 24 June, 1814, at Petersburg, N. Y., and married 10 October, 1838, Margaret Jane Gorse, born 21 June, 1820, at Bolton, England, and had issue:

- 319. i. Marvin Richardson,<sup>10</sup> b. January, 1840.

## 161.

LORENZO DOW<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 28 March, 1817, at Petersburg, N. Y., and died 9 August, 1865. He married, 24 November, 1844, (1st) Adaline N. Allen, daughter of E. W. R. and Nancy G. Allen, born 25 December, 1821, died 26 December, 1858. He then married (2nd), July, 1859, Mary J. Hakes, born 1837; died 11 October, 1864. He had issue:

- i. Marion Adelaide,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 May, 1847; d. 23 June, 1873; m. 25 March, 1866, Emmet Raynor, and had issue: i. Belle, b. 1867; ii. Howard, b. 1 February, 1870.
- ii. Mary Ella,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 May, 1849; m. 30 May, 1866, Samuel Williams, and had issue: i. Lorenzo E., b. 11 July, 1868; ii. Elnora A., b. 5 July, 1870; iii. Carrie, b. 24 April, 1873; iv. Arthur, b. 19 November, 1877; v. Homer, b. 10 October, 1883; vi. Jessie (Twin), b. August, 1886; vii. Jennie (Twin), b. August, 1886.

- iii. Francis P.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 February, 1851; m. 2 November, 1870, George E. Maxson, b. 13 April, 1849, and had issue: i. Clarence H., b. 24 November, 1872; ii. C. Adaline, b. 23 December, 1882.
- iv. Laura A.,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 July, 1854; m. 24 November, 1869, Byron E. Case.
- v. Benjamin E.,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 August, 1856; m. 25 January, 1885, Mary Hurd.
- 320. vi. Allen H.,<sup>10</sup> (twin) b. 24 December, 1858.
- vii. Adaline,<sup>10</sup> (twin) b. 24 December, 1858; d. 2 April, 1859.

## 162.

JOSEPH EDWIN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 4 April, 1823, at Petersburg, N. Y. He married, at New Lebanon, N. Y. (1st), 8 June, 1851, Frances Perry, daughter of Abner and Fanny (Waldo) Perry, born 15 November, 1828, at New Lebanon, N. Y.; died 25 August, 1871, at Brooklyn, N. Y. He then married (2d), 1 January, 1872, Juliet Sherwood Rosevelt, daughter of Dr. Justus Sherwood, and widow of Marcus B. Rosevelt, born 12 March, 1837, at Southport, Conn.; died 20 September, 1890, at Good Ground, Long Island, N. Y. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- 321. i. Edwin Perry,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 May, 1860.
- ii. Mary Fanny,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 May, 1865, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. 21 July, 1879, Rev. Sherwood Rosevelt, son of Marcus B. and Juliet (Sherwood) Rosevelt, born 19 April, 1855, and had issue: i. Marcus Sherwood, b. 4 July, 1880, at Omaha, Neb.; ii. John Talbot, b. 10 January, 1883, at Bristol, Ind.; iii. Calvin Lay, b. 2 August, 1886, at Goshen, Ind.
- iii. Henry Stillman,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 February, 1869; d. 18 August, 1871.

## 163.

WAITE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1775, April 16; married, 1799, November 14, Abigail Lanphere, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Sanders) Lanphere, b. 27 June, 1778, at Westerly, R. I. Had issue:

- i. William,<sup>10</sup> b. 1801, July 30.
- ii. Ephraim,<sup>10</sup> b. 1803, August 11.
- iii. Susan,<sup>10</sup> b. 1805, July 2.

## 164.

WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 1780, December 1, at Westerly; married, 1803, February 6, at Westerly, by Joseph Pendleton, Justice, to Nancy (Pendleton) Chapman, daughter of Timothy and Nancy (Pendleton) Chapman, born 11 August, 1783, at Westerly.

## 165.

PETER WELLS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1783, January 10, at Westerly, R. I.; married, 1807, January 1, Sarah Hazard, daughter of Judge Carder and Alice (Hazard) Hazard, born 1780, May 13; died 1852, January 10. Had issue:

- i. Peter Wells, b. 21 March, 1808; d. 1 September, 1810.
- ii. James E.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1809, March 3; m., 1852, Isabel Scott.
322. iii. Carder Hazard,<sup>10</sup> b. 1811, August 21.
323. iv. Peter Wells,<sup>\*10</sup> b. 1813, March 11. *son of July*
- v. Nicholas,<sup>\*10</sup> b. November, 1817; d. November, 1841, unmarried.

## 166.

ARNOLD WELLS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 5 April, 1789, and died before 1834. He married Ruth Holburton, daughter of Thomas and Drusilla (Mallard) Holburton. The will of Barber Clarke, of Charlestown, dated 18 July, 1834, proved 16 January, 1837, mentions a niece, Harriet Clarke, the daughter of Arnold W. Clarke, deceased, a sister Anna Clarke, and brothers Joshua and Henry Clarke. He had issue several children, but only name known is:

- i. Harriet, m. 27 April, 1840, at Hopkinton, Leonidas Nichols.

## 167.

JOSHUA<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He was born 23 April, 1797, and died 30 August, 1865, aged 64 years. He was married on 1 April, 1839, by Elder Daniel Coon to Hannah Davis, daugh-

\* Mrs. Richard F. Harrell, of Wakefield, R. I., a lineal descendant, so states birth and death dates. Other sources give as follows: Peter W., born 1815, March 12; Nicholas, died 1844, September 2.

ter of Oliver and Ann (Cole), Davis, of Charlestown, R. I., born 1821, died 4 September, 1865, aged 44 years. The dates were taken from tombstones at Charlestown, R. I. He had issue, three children:

324. i. Oliver Davis, b. 22 May, 1840.
- ii. Nicholas Sands, b. 10 February, 1843; d. 2 August, 1849.
- iii. Henry Wells, b. 13 December, 1859; d. 28 December, 1859.

## 168.

ELISHA<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 2 August, 1760, and died 4 September, 1837, aged 77 years 1 month 4 days. He married Ruth Cross, daughter of Samuel and Ann (Clarke) Cross, born 20 February, 1763, at Charlestown, and died 9 September, 1840, aged 77 years 6 months 18 days. He is sometimes called "Elias" Clarke on the records. He had issue.

Names unknown.

## 169.

JAMES<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 12 October, 1772, and died 24 February, 1835, aged 62 years 4 months 12 days. He married Elizabeth ———, born 1789, died 18 September, 1831, aged 42 years. He had issue:

Names unknown.

## 170.

SILAS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Gideon,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He had issue:

- i. Silas.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. John G.
- iii. William.

## 171.

JOHN GIDEON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Gideon,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 10 May, 1777, and died 1 November, 1865, aged 88 years 5 months and 20 days. He appears on records there 1810, November 23; married Almira D. Page, widow, daughter of Latham Hull, of



North Stonington, Conn., born 22 July, 1791; died 16 November, 1868. The tombstones of himself and wife are in Clarke Burial Ground at West Kingstown. He had issue:

325. i. John Gideon,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 July, 1824.  
326. ii. Latham H., b. 25 August, 1829.

## 172.

BRADFORD<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Peter,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 10 September, 1778; died 30 March, 1855; married (1st) Mary Wilcox, born 1783; died 12 December, 1809, aged 26 years; (2d), Mary Stanton, daughter of John and Mary (Greene) Stanton; born 11 April, 1791; died 12 January, 1878. He had issue:

- i. Bradford,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 June, 1803; d. 10 November, 1818, aged 15 years 3 months 17 days.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- ii. Daughter,<sup>10</sup> who died when six months old.  
iii. John Stanton,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 October, 1816; m. 2 October, 1844, at Richmond, Pamela C. Kenyon, daughter of Lewis Kenyon.  
iv. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 August, 1820; m. Charles Clarke.  
v. Eliza Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 May, 1827; m. Saunders Crandall.  
vi. Abbie Louise,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 September, 1829; m. Benjamin B. Moore.

## 173.

PETER<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Peter,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1 December, 1792, and died 3 July, 1868, aged 75 years 8 months and 3 days. He married Mary Clarke,\* daughter of Wells Clarke, born 1 December, 1790, died 27 March, 1866, aged 69 years 4 months 27 days. He had issue:

- i. Rebecca S.,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 May, 1817; d. 12 April, 1883, unmarried.  
ii. Mary Ann.<sup>10</sup>  
iii. Thomas P.,<sup>10</sup> m. Ann Wilcox.  
iv. Almira,<sup>10</sup> m. William Thayer.  
v. Emeline,<sup>10</sup> m. Elisha Wheeler.

## 174.

WAITE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Peter,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 13 February, 1795, and died 2 April, 1852, aged 57 years 1 month 20 days. He married Susan

\*A Mary Clarke (Widow) married Edward Lillibridge, at Richmond, 30 August, 1840. Who was she?

Stanton Clarke, daughter of Samuel<sup>9</sup> (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Renewed (Stanton) Clarke, born 15 May, 1798. He had issue:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 December, 1819; m. William Marchant.
- ii. Susan Rebecca,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 September, 1821; d. 12 August, 1842, aged 21 years.
327. iii. Peter,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 January, 1824.
- iv. Waite R.,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 June, 1828; d. 31 December, 1881; m. Susan Wilbur.
- v. Renewed Stanton,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 January, 1831; d. 22 September, 1850, aged 20 years.
- vi. Sarah R.,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 July, 1834; d. 12 August, 1887, aged 53 years 6 days; m. Randal Brayton.

## 175.

ROUSE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I.; born 1769, December 7, at Richmond; died at South Kingstown, 1821, October 17, aged 51 years 10 months 10 days, and buried in Clarke Burial Ground at Richmond, R. I. He left a will, dated 1821, October 9, and recorded at South Kingstown, R. I., 1821, October 23, in which he calls himself "of Richmond, now residing at South Kingstown," and mentions his wife Ruth, daughter of Susanna Babcock, and sons Rouse and Joshua. He married Ruth ———, born 1776; died 1860, August 26, aged 84 years, 4 months. He had issue:

328. i. Rouse,<sup>10</sup>
329. ii. Joshua,<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Susanna,<sup>10</sup> who married ——— Babcock.
- iv. Phebe Tripp,<sup>10</sup> b. 1801; d. 1821, September 3, aged 20 years 10 months 3 days.

## 176.

JOSEPH<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1773, April 8; died 1836, March 20, aged 62 years 11 months 12 days; married Sarah ———, born 1773; died 1839, August 14, aged 66 years 11 months 11 days.

## 177.

WELLS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1777, February 15; married ——— Kenyon. He had issue:

- i. Hannah,<sup>10</sup> who married James Babcock.
- ii. Mary,<sup>10</sup> who married Peter<sup>6</sup> (Peter,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) Clarke.

## 178.

PERRY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I.; born 1780, November 21; died 1835, July 24, aged 54 years 8 months 3 days. He married Penelope Perry, born 1785; died 1875, March 19, aged 90 years 10 months 17 days. He had issue:

- 330. i. Perry,<sup>10</sup>
- 331. ii. Charles,<sup>10</sup> b. 1818; d. 1870, May 9, aged 52 years 3 months 16 days.
- 332. iii. Simeon P.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1819; d. 1887, December 4, aged 68 years 9 months 18 days.
- iv. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 1822; d. 1892, January 7, aged 70 years 27 days.
- v. Penelope Congdon,<sup>10</sup> b. 1825; d. 1841, July 27, aged 16 years 5 months 2 days.

## 179.

LUKE<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I.; born 1785, August 15; married 1806, February 28, at Richmond, Sarah Tefft, daughter of Clarke Tefft. He had issue:

- i. Sarah,<sup>10</sup> b. 1808, January 18, at Richmond; who married, 1832, September 9, at Westerly, James T. Webster.
- 333. ii. Luke,<sup>10</sup> b. 1809, August 23.
- 334. iii. John Tefft,<sup>10</sup> b. 1811, September 5.
- iv. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 1813, March 17.
- v. Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> b. 1814, November 8; m., 1838, February 12, Whipple King, at West Greenwich, R. I.
- vi. Lucinda,<sup>10</sup> b. 1816, June 2; m. Mumford Clarke.
- vii. Ruth,<sup>10</sup> b. 1818, October 2; m. Welcome Tucker.
- viii. Joshua Perry,<sup>10</sup> b. 1821, March 14; d. 1841, March 14; unmarried; killed by burglars.
- 335. ix. Reynolds Hoxsie,<sup>10</sup> b. 1823, February 2.
- x. Harriet Wells,<sup>10</sup> b. 1825, August 24.

## 180.

PELEG<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Weeden,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Coventry, R. I., born 1784, August 5, at Richmond; married at Johnston, R. I., 1809, April 23, Marietta Fiske, born 1789, March 12, at Johnston, R. I. He was a physician and had issue:

- i. Lydia Fenner,<sup>10</sup> b. 1811, July 16, at Johnston.
- ii. John Lewis,<sup>10</sup> b. 1812, November 30, at Scituate.
- iii. Erasmus Darwin,<sup>10</sup> b. 1815, September 8, at Scituate.

- iv. Eunice Browning,<sup>10</sup> b. 1817, January 24; d. 1821, May 9, drowned at Cranston, R. I.
- v. Isaac Weeden,<sup>10</sup> b. 1819, February 3, at Johnston.
- vi. Alfred Sheldon,<sup>10</sup> b. 1821, March 1.
- vii. Horace,<sup>10</sup> b. 1823, June 11.
- viii. Peleg,<sup>10</sup> b. 1826, February 11.
- ix. Henry Bradford,<sup>10</sup> b. 1827, October 18.
- x. George Augustus,<sup>10</sup> b. 1830, July 22.

## 181.

PARDON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Weeden,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). Was a physician. He had issue:

- i. Emeline,<sup>10</sup> who married —— Munroe.
- ii. William.<sup>10</sup>

## 182.

WILLIAM WEEDEN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Weeden,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1793; died 1859, August 8, aged 66 years 26 days; married Elizabeth D. Clarke, daughter of William Clarke, born 1798; died July 14, 1876, aged 78 years, 4 months 4 days. He had issue:

- i. Pardon.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Weeden.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Edwin.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Henry W.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1833; died 1851, November 27, aged 18 years 8 months 21 days.
- v. Susan.<sup>10</sup>
- vi. Emeline.<sup>10</sup>
- vii. Mary,<sup>10</sup> b. 1838; died 1851, August 5, aged 13 years.

## 183.

DAVID<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (David,<sup>8</sup> Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 4 June, 1795, and married, 30 November, 1817, Susannah Perry, daughter of George Perry, born 13 November, 1794, died 2 March, 1890.

He had issue:

- 336. Halsey Perry,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 August, 1818.
- Mary Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 November, 1830; d. 10 July, 1859; m. 26 January, 1857, Stephen W. Cross, and had issue: i. Joseph, b. 25 April, 1859.

## 184.

MOSES<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Moses,<sup>8</sup> Thomas,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 1778 and died 4 June, 1863, aged 84 years. He was married by Elder Henry Joslin on 22 February, 1798, to Abigail Reynolds, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Cottrell) Reynolds, of Exeter, R. I. She was born 11 October, 1776, at Exeter, and died 11 October, 1850, aged 72 years. (?)

He had issue :

- i. Alice,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 September, 1798; m. by Elder Gershom Palmer, at Richmond, on 7 April, 1825, to John R. Congdon, of West Greenwich, son of Samuel D. Congdon.
- ii. Stephen,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 December, 1799; m. May———
- iii. Susannah,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 April, 1801; m. 24 October, 1822, at Exeter, by Elder Gershom Palmer to Daniel Slocum of Exeter, son of Eleazer Slocum.
- iv. Abigail,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 September, 1803; m. David Potter.

## 185.

OLIVER<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He married Jane —— . In his will, dated 25 March, 1818, proved 3 August, 1818, at Charlestown, he mentions his wife, Jane; sons, Christopher, Elias, Robert, Oliver, Jr.; daughters, Hannah, Judith, Bathsheba Card, Elizabeth Greene, Ruth, Prudence and Fanny. He had issue:

- i. Christopher.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Elias (Elisha).<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Robert.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Oliver, Jr.<sup>10</sup>
- v. Hannah.<sup>10</sup>
- vi. Judith.<sup>10</sup>
- vii. Bathsheba,<sup>10</sup> m. —— Card.
- viii. Elizabeth,<sup>10</sup> m. —— Greene.
- ix. Ruth.<sup>10</sup>
- x. Prudence.<sup>10</sup>
- xi. Fanny.<sup>10</sup>

## 186.

JOB<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I., later of Blandford, Mass. He and Judith, his wife, executed a deed of Charlestown land to George Clarke, dated 1762, December 10, and recorded 1763, February 2, at Charlestown, R. I.; also a deed to Stephen Clarke, dated 1799, March 18,



recorded 1800, February 10, at Charlestown, R. I. Job Clarke and Sarah, his wife, executed a deed to Thomas Clarke, dated 1802, January 1, recorded 1802, January 20, at Charlestown, of land formerly belonging to George Clarke, deceased.

Job Clarke, of Blandford, was discharged as guardian of his "*non compos*" son, Joshua, on 17 June, 1811. He was appointed guardian 5 June, 1797. The discharge mentions Barber Clarke, of Blandford, Mass.

Inventory of Job Clarke, of Charlestown, taken 1807, September 5, by Elizabeth and Job Clarke, Administrators. (This must have been a son.)

He married (1st) Judith Clarke, daughter of William and Mary Clarke, of Charlestown, R. I., and (2d) Sarah Barber. He had issue:

- i. Judith,<sup>10</sup> b. 1789, July 31; d. 1875, March 15; married, 1799, November 25, George Nye.
- ii. Barber.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Joshua.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. William,<sup>10</sup> married Sarah Nye.

### 187.

STEPHEN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Elisha,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He died at Charlestown, R. I., leaving a will dated 1830, June 22; proved 1830, October 4, in which he mentions a son Stephen Clarke, Jr.; a daughter Freelove, the wife of Robert Clarke, and a brother William Clarke.

Stephen Clarke executed a deed to Samuel Clarke dated 1799, April 16; recorded 1800, February 10, at Charlestown. He had issue:

- i. Stephen, Jr.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Freelove,<sup>10</sup> who married Robert Clarke.

### 188.

GEORGE CLINTON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (William C.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 9 April, 1804, at South Kingstown, R. I., and died 8 May, 1878. He married 6 September, 1832, Abbie Waite Case, daughter of Elisha and Anna (Clarke) Case, born 1 July, 1807; died 14 May, 1880. He owned and lived in the old homestead at Kingstown, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Abbie Frances,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 September, 1834; d. 30 May, 1835, aged 8 months. Tombstone in Riverside Cemetery, at Wakefield.

- ii. George Clinton,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 September, 1836; d. 14 July, 1850.
- 337. iii. Elisha Case,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 February, 1839.
- 338. iv. William Case,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 July, 1841.
- v. Joseph Case,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 July, 1845; d. 8 October, 1877.
- vi. Matthew Waite,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 February, 1849; d. 25 July, 1872.

## 189.

THOMAS JEFFERSON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 2 January, 1801, and died 4 March, 1876, at White Rock, Kan. He married, 6 October, 1823, Hope Ann Gibbs, of Providence, R. I.; born 6 January, 1805, at Providence, R. I.; died 28 March, 1885, at Dayton, O. He had issue:

- i. Thomas,<sup>10</sup> b. 31 October, 1824; d. 17 May, 1826.
- 339. ii. James Graves,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 July, 1827.
- iii. Augustus,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 June, 1830; d. 18 May, 1849, at St. Louis, Mo., of cholera.
- 340. iv. Thomas Peckham,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 November, 1832.
- v. Joseph Sisson,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 November, 1834, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; d. 27 July, 1866, at Dayton, O.
- vi. Sarah Truman,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 March, 1838, at Columbus, O.; d. 2 July, 1839, at Providence, R. I.
- vii. Elizabeth Norton,<sup>10</sup> b. 31 July, 1840, at Springfield, O.; m. William W. Woodruff.
- viii. Mary Adelaide,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 November, 1843, at West Milton, O.; m. 6 January, 1863, William Harrison Widner, of Dayton, O.

## 190.

WILLIAM E.<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Conneaut, O. He was born 31 July, 1802, at Providence, R. I., and died 25 January, 1872, at Conneaut, O. He married, 29 June, 1829, Caroline Sumner Bump, daughter of Deacon Nathaniel and Annie (Griggs) Bump, of Tolland, Conn., born 22 August, 1809, at Pawtucket, R. I.; died 21 May, 1876. He was educated at Providence, and in 1829 was appointed Inspector of Posts of Providence, which position he held for 12 years. In 1854 he removed to Cleveland, O., and in 1860 to Warren, where he bought a farm. He then removed to Conneaut, O., in 1866, and purchased a

place there. He took a great interest in Family History and Genealogy and in the History of Rhode Island. He had issue :

341. i. William Edward,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 May, 1830.  
 ii. Anna Caroline,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 June, 1831, at Providence, R. I.; m. at Cleveland, O., 25 September, 1856, Ira Hanson, son of John Elden and Abigail Hanson, of Maine, and had issue : i. Carrie Abby, b. 20 November, 1857, at Dubuque, Ia.; ii. Charles Elden, b. 22 May, 1859, at Dubuque, Ia.; iii. Louisa Bailey, b. 21 November, 1861, at Dubuque, Ia.
342. iii. John Caldwell Calhoun,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 February, 1833.  
 iv. Julia Baker,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 December, 1834, at Providence, R. I.; m. at Cleveland, O., 18 June, 1885, Nathaniel Littlefield Alden, son of Deacon Seth and Betsey (Littlefield) Alden, of Dubuque, Ia. (formerly from Massachusetts). She had no issue.  
 v. Nathaniel Bump,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 June, 1839; d. 20 July, 1840.  
 vi. Thomas Peckham,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 September, 1840; d. 5 September, 1847.  
 vii. Fannie Olney,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 June, 1843, at Providence, R. I.; m. at Conneaut, O., 31 October, 1867, Judson Sutherland Chapin, son of Rev. Asabel and Catharine (Southland) Chapin, who died 21 July, 1879, at Sterling, Kan. She had issue : i. Judson Clarke, b. 29 August, 1868, at Vinton, Ill.; ii. Catharine, b. 25 August, 1873, at Conneaut, O.
343. viii. Louis Dunton,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 March, 1845.

### 191.

ISAAC DUNTON<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 22 July, 1804, and died 21 June, 1888, aged 83 years 10 months and 29 days. He married 22 October, 1838, Sophia Tefft, daughter of William and Elizabeth (James) Tefft, born 26 June, 1807, died 31 October, 1865. He had issue:

344. i. Artemas Matthewson,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 October, 1832.  
 345. ii. Henry Tefft,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 April, 1834.  
 346. iii. William Edward,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 December, 1838.  
 347. iv. Augustus White,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 April, 1841.

### 192.

JOHN HELME<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 30 January, 1806, and died 30 March, 1869, aged 63 years 2 months. He married Catharine Phin Case, daughter of John P. and Celinda Case, born 1808; died 29 March, 1854, aged 46 years. He and

his wife and daughter Caroline were buried in the Clarke Cemetery, at Kingstown Hills. He had issue :

- i. Caroline F.<sup>10</sup> b. 1832 ; d. 2 October, 1835, aged 18 months.
- ii. John.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Arthur.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Edward.<sup>10</sup>
- v. Frank.<sup>10</sup>

## 193.

JOHN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Simeon,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Blandford, Mass., born 1786, September 4, at Charlestown, R. I., and removed later to Blandford, Mass. He had issue, probably all born at Blandford, Mass.:

- i. James.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Sylvia.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. John.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Stanton.<sup>10</sup>
- v. Benjamin.<sup>10</sup>
- vi. Simeon.<sup>10</sup>
- vii. Albert.<sup>10</sup>
- viii. Mary Ann.<sup>10</sup>
- ix. Louisa.<sup>10</sup>
- x. Joseph.<sup>10</sup>

## 194.

STEPHEN<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Simeon,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Blandford, Mass., born 1789, September 10, at Charlestown, R. I., and removed later to Blandford, Mass. He married twice. He had issue, presumably at Blandford :

- i. Mary<sup>10</sup> (twin), b. 1816, Oct. 23.
- ii. Sarah<sup>10</sup> (twin), b. 1816, October 23.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- iii. Jabez.<sup>10</sup>
- iv. Renewed.<sup>10</sup>
- v. Eunice.<sup>10</sup>

## 195.

HENRY<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Simeon,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Blandford, Mass., born 1792, May 17, at Charlestown, R. I., and removed later to Blandford. He had issue :

- i. Mary.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Sarah.<sup>10</sup>

## 196.

JABEZ<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Simeon,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Blandford, Mass., born 1806, January 8, presumably at Blandford. He had issue :

- i. Mary.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. David.<sup>10</sup>
- iii. Emily.<sup>10</sup>

## 197.

JAMES<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Otis, Mass., born at Charlestown, R. I., about 1787, and died at Otis, Mass., about 1861. He married and had issue of ten children, of whom the only known are as follows :

- i. James.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Charles.<sup>10</sup>

## 198.

MORDECAI<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Canajoharie, N. Y., born at Charlestown, R. I., 1794, October 11, and died at Canajoharie, N. Y., 1887, July 16. He married, 1816, January 11, Clarissa Haskell, daughter of Phillip Haskell, born 1799, March 12; died 1862, April 20. He had issue :

- i. Lorenzo B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1819, June 9; m. 1844, November 1, Eliza Chapin; d. 1884, September 19.
- ii. Lewis,<sup>10</sup> b. 1821, August 21; m. 1848, October 10, Louise M. Warren, and lives at 95 Meigs Street, Rochester, N. Y.
- iii. Lyman,<sup>10</sup> b. 1823, September 29; m. 1844, September 4, Helen M. Warren; d. 1869, June 18.
- iv. Lucy Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 1826, September 5; m. 1846, January 22, (1st) David Woodburn; (2d), ——— McConkey.

## 199.

JOSEPH<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>8</sup> Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Washington, D. C. He was born 16 September, 1802, at Edinburgh, N. Y., and died 17 September, 1871, at Washington, D. C. He married Julia Eddy, born 28 August, 1806, at Providence, R. I.; died 31 January, 1887, at Washington, D. C. He removed from Edinburgh to Rhode Island early in life, and owned the cotton factory and most of the houses at Simmonsville, R. I., where he carried on business for many years. Fire eventually destroyed



his mills, and then he managed the mills of Senator Simmons, of Rhode Island, situated at Simmonsville, R. I. From there he went to Washington, D. C., and accepted a Government position, which he held to his death. He was Adjutant of a Rhode Island Militia Regiment, and later Captain of a Company of Militia at his home in Johnston, R. I. This Company was held in reserve during the "Dorr War" in that State. He had issue:

- i. William Ray.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. Maria Knight,<sup>10</sup> m. 11 January, 1847, at Smithfield, Dr. Howard W. King, and had issue: i. Blanche; ii. William Howard; iii. Dan O.; iv. Frank J.; v. Maria Anthony.
- iii. A Son,<sup>10</sup> died in infancy.
- iv. A Daughter,<sup>10</sup> died in infancy.
- v. Joseph Eddy.<sup>10</sup>
- vi. Ruth.<sup>10</sup>
- vii. Henry Clay.<sup>10</sup>
- viii. Josephine Julia,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 April, 1849, at Smithfield, R. I.; m. William C. Horton, of U. S. A., son of Otis M. and Caroline Elizabeth (Spencer) Horton, of Norwich, Conn.; b. 13 August, 1839, at Windham, Conn., and had issue: i. William E., b. 28 June, 1868, at Washington, D. C.

## 200.

HENRY REYNOLDS<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin T.,<sup>8</sup> Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 15 October, 1816, and married 31 March, 1842, at Middletown, R. I., Rebecca Cornell, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Stoddard) Cornell, of Middletown, R. I., born 5 November, 1809. He had issue:

- i. Ruth Ann,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 August, 1843; m. (1st) Parker Sweet; m. (2d) Elisha Rodman.
348. ii. Benjamin Franklin,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 October, 1848.

## TENTH GENERATION.

## 201.

JOHN B.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Onarga, Ill. He was born 8 July, 1806, at Newport, R. I., and died 24 January, 1885, at Onarga, Ill. He married, 24 May, 1827, Sophia Albright, at Cincinnati, O., who died 15 December, 1866. He removed to Manchester,

Ind., where all his children were born. He was a farmer, merchant and a member of the Indiana Legislature about 1845. He had issue :

- i. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 April, 1828, at Cincinnati, O.; m. 14 December, 1842, Dr. Louis Stillman, and had issue: i. Annie Jane; ii. John Clarke. She resides at Gainesville, Texas.
- 349. ii. Luther Taylor,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 January, 1830.
- iii. Jane,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 December, 1831; m. Robert Richford Roberts, and lives at Austin, Mo. She had issue: i. Edgar Clarke, who died in infancy.
- iv. Ellen Bliven,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 October, 1833, at Manchester; d. 3 September, 1871, at Austin, Mo.; m. 25 August, 1853, Joseph Plummer Schooley, and had issue: i. Sparks; ii. Evelyn; iii. Frank Hasty; iv. Austin Elwood; v. Mary Estella; vi. Sarah Rebecca; vii. James Samuel; viii. Joseph Henry.
- v. Maria Louisa,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 August, 1835; m. Thomas H. Roberts, and had issue: i. Luella Augusta; ii. Eugene; iii. Fannie Sophia; iv. Evelyn Pusey. She lives at Onarga, Ill.
- vi. Sarah Barker,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 March, 1837; d. 22 July, 1898, at Delta, Col.; m. 25 December, 1855, at Oak Grove, Ill., Edward Hemphill Wilson, and had issue: i. Alice Jane; ii. Margaret Ellen; iii. Carrie Belle; iv. George Calvin; v. Lillie Angie; vi. Charles; vii. Cora.
- vii. James Madison,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 January, 1839; d. 23 June, 1862, in U. S. Army; unmarried.
- 350. viii. Henry Harrison,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 November, 1840.
- 351. ix. Calvin Ruter,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 February, 1843.
  - x. Alice,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 December 1844; m. 22 September, 1862, at Oak Grove, Ill., Henry Godden Jackson, of Chicago, Ill., and had issue: i. Charles Henry; ii. John Luther; iii. Alice Mabel; iv. Mary Sophia; v. Arthur Dudley; vi. Harrison Clarke; vii. Emmett Moore; viii. Raymond Danforth.
  - xi. Frances E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 October, 1849; d. 5 August, 1876, at Morris, Ill.; m., at Onarga, Ill., John Newton Woods, and had issue: i. Clarence; ii. Ray.
  - xii. Sarecta Augusta,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 March, 1850, at Manchester, Ind.; m. (1st) Benjamin F. Woods; m. (2d) Lewis Shedrick. Had issue by first husband: i. Ralph Howard; ii. Edith Lillian; iii. George Benjamin; by second husband: iv. Mabel G.; v. Charles Lewis.

## 202.

WILLIAM ALFRED<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Manchester, Ind.

He was born 25 November, 1807, at Newport, R. I., and married Angeline Roberts at Manchester, Ind. He had issue:

- i. Samuel.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Harriet.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Edward.<sup>11</sup>

## 203.

JAMES MADISON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Shelbyville, Ind. He was born 2 August, 1809, at Newport R. I., and died at Shelbyville, Ind. He married Mary Mason at Manchester, Ind., where all his children were born. He was a farmer, merchant and member of the Indiana Legislature about 1848. He had issue:

- 352. i. John M.,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 April, 1833.
- ii. George,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 February, 1835.
- iii. Ann Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 March, 1837; m. George Walsler, and had issue: i. Andrew M.; ii. William E.; iii. Mary L. She lives at Shelbyville, Ind.
- iv. Robert Mason,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 November, 1840.
- v. Maria,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 October, 1842.
- vi. William,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 December, 1844.
- vii. Charles Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 January, 1847.
- viii. Louis,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 January, 1849.
- ix. Perry,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 February, 1850.
- x. Edward,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 January, 1852.
- xi. Clara Louise,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 April, 1854.
- xii. Mary Jane,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 June, 1857.

## 204.

MATTHEW STILLMAN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Augustus,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Salem, Conn. He was born 13 January, 1816, and is still living. He married, 6 November, 1848, Helen M. Pratt, at Salem, Conn. He had issue:

- i. Joshua P.,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 November, 1849.
- ii. Thomas S.,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 May, 1852.
- iii. Arthur H.,<sup>11</sup> b. —; died young.
- iv. Ora E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 January, 1857.

## 205.

GEORGE BARKER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Augustus,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Remington, Ind. He was born 18 March, 1831, at Westerly, R. I., and now lives

at Remington, Ind., where he has been Postmaster for many years. He married 25 September, 1853, Mary E. Clift, at Mystic, Conn. He had issue :

- i. Maria Spenger,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 April, 1856; d. 24 August, 1894, at St. Louis; m. 30 November, 1875, at Remington, Ind., Thomas S. Ralph, but had no issue.
353. ii. John Augustus,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 January, 1859.
- iii. Amos Clift,<sup>11</sup> died young.

## 206.

STEPHEN M.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Jedde,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Manchester, Ind. He was born at Newport, R. I., in 1810, and died July, 1873, at Henry, Bureau Co., Ill. He married Caroline Runnells at Manchester, Ind., where his first two children were born. He had issue :

- i. Edgar A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 August, 1843.
- ii. Clara E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1845; m. W. W. Clement, and lives at Wheatland, Ill. She has ten children.
- iii. Emma A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1848; d. 20 October, 1870, in Missouri.
- iv. Sophia Jane,<sup>11</sup> b. 1851; d. 1876 at Henry, Ill.
- v. Marianna B.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1854; m. Lawton Green, and lives at Saybrook, Ill.
- vi. Sarah Louisa,<sup>11</sup> b. 1857; m. Henry Mohler, and lives at Wahoo, Neb.
- vii. Ella Gertrude,<sup>11</sup> b. 1859; m. James E. Marden, and lives in Denver, Col.
- viii. Florence Caroline,<sup>11</sup> b. 1862; m. H. Proctor, and lives at Omaha, Neb.

## 207.

GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Jedde,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Manchester, Dearborn Co., Ind. He was born 5 March, 1824, in Green Township, near Cincinnati, O., and married, 18 July, 1852, Lurinda Wicks, at Manchester, Ind., where he now resides. He had issue :

354. i. Fabius Maximus,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 June, 1853.
- ii. Feronia S.,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 January, 1855; d. 19 December, 1873, at Manchester, Ind. She married, 20 February, 1873, Henry S. Conger.

## 208.

WILLIAM ARNOLD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Jedde,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Moore's Hill, Ind. He was born 23 July, 1826, at Manchester, Ind., and died 11 March, 1897,

at Moore's Hill, Ind. He married, 11 October, 1849, Rachel Ann Watkins, born 19 September, 1826; died 29 August, 1896. He had issue:

- i. Florence,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 February, 1852; m. 19 August, 1873, Oren L. Swope, and lives at Norton, Kas.
- ii. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 October, 1853; living at Moore's Hill, Ind.; unmarried.
- iii. Thornton Matson,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 November, 1855; m. 16 June, 1885, Anna; Doles; living at Wintersville, Ind.
- iv. William Melville,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 January, 1859; d. 14 April, 1860.
- v. Orentha Malzena,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 May, 1861; d. 4 February, 1893; m. 3 September, 1884, V. A. Wager, and had issue: i. Howard, b. 16 February, 1888; ii. Harold, b. 16 January, 1893.
- vi. Newton Howard,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 December, 1862; living at Washington, D. C.; unmarried.

## 209.

STEPHEN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. He was born about 1778, and died 15 February, 1842, at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. He married (1st) Judith Maxson, daughter of Clark and Nancy (Clarke) Maxson, of Brookfield, N. Y. She died 30 November, 1836, aged 53 years 9 months. He then married (2d), 1837, Judith Clarke, daughter of Nathaniel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup> and Sarah (Maxson) Clarke, born 29 October, 1784, died 17 December, 1849. He had issue:

- i. Esdras,<sup>11</sup> m. and had issue: i. a daughter, who married ——— Ordway, of Chicago, Ill.
- ii. Judith,<sup>11</sup> d. in Jefferson County; m. Horace Wood.
- iii. Susan,<sup>11</sup> m. Alonzo Maxson.
- iv. Lodema,<sup>11</sup> m. Welcome Morris<sup>10</sup> Clarke, son of Oliver P.<sup>9</sup> and Elizabeth (Patterson) Clarke, (Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), b. 18 October, 1812, at Richfield, N. Y., and had issue: i. ———; ii. Cornelia Sophia, b. October, 1843.
- v. Erastus,<sup>11</sup> d. in Wisconsin.
- vi. Hannah,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 November, 1812, at Brookfield; d. 7 May, 1889, at Walworth; m. 24 February, 1833, David Coon.
- vii. Ann,<sup>11</sup> m. Joel Scott, of Rochester, Minn.
- viii. William,<sup>11</sup> lived at Farina, Ill.



## 210.

HAZARD PERRY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Independence, N. Y. He was born 9 December, 1784, at Westerly, R. I., and died 25 December, 1863, at Independence, N. Y. He married Phœbe Whitford, daughter of Joshua, Jr., and Phœbe (Palmer) Whitford, of Brookfield, N. Y., born 22 July, 1788, at Berlin, and died 19 March, 1873, at Andover, N. Y. He had issue:

355. i. William Bliss,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 November, 1807.  
 ii. Amanda,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 March, 1810; m. 14 January, 1830, Deacon William Slocum Livermore, b. 17 May, 1808, at Brookfield. They reside at Independence, but have no issue.  
 iii. Laura,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 October, 1812; m. 10 January, 1837, Nelson R. Crandall, b. 24 August, 1811; d. 1 February, 1889. He had issue: i. Aurelia, b. 30 July, 1838; ii. Ellen, b. 29 April, 1840; iii. Clara, b. 6 May, 1842; iv. Sherman Griswold, b. 19 February, 1845; v. William R., b. 12 July, 1847; vi. Maxson A., b. 17 March, 1851; vii. Henry Edward, b. 21 October, 1853.
356. iv. Ezra Stillman,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 October, 1815.  
 v. Olivia,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 October, 1818; m. 26 September, 1844, Phillip Sweet Green, son of Luke and Nancy (Murphy) Green, b. 27 March, 1818. They had issue: i. Mary Lucretia, b. 28 April, 1847; ii. Arthur Benton, b. 2 November, 1848; iii. Frank Llewellyn, b. 31 July, 1851.  
 vi. Mary Lucinda,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 August, 1821; m. Decatur M.<sup>11</sup> Clarke, son of Samuel B.<sup>10</sup> (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Tacy (Maxson) Clarke. They had issue: i. Herbert M., b. 29 January, 1847.  
 vii. Clarissa Crandall,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 May, 1824; m. Maxson G. Livermore, who died 29 November, 1846, aged 23, at Independence, N. Y.  
 viii. Phoebe Selucia,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 August, 1826; m. 5 June, 1858, Briggs B. Livermore. They had issue: i. Devillo E., b. 27 November, 1859; ii. Louis C., b. 24 April, 1868.  
 ix. Grace Anne,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 July, 1829; m. 20 June, 1857, Edwin Everett, and had issue: i. Egbert Everett.  
 x. Henry H.,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 May, 1832; d. 8 March, 1853, at Andover, N. Y.

## 211.

SAMUEL B.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Andover, N. Y. He was born 16 February, 1787, at Hopkinton, R. I., and died February,

1850, at Andover, N. Y. He married Tacy Maxson, daughter of John Maxson, of Brookfield, born 20 December, 1788, and had issue :

- i. Cordelia,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 June, 1809, at Bridgewater, N. Y.; d. 23 January, 1888, at Independence, N. Y.; m. 11 January, 1827, Jesse Heseltine, b. 20 January, 1802; d. 2 August, 1870. She had issue: i. Albert, b. 10 August, 1830; ii. Edwin R., b. 22 May, 1832.
357. ii. Stephen S.,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 May, 1811.
- iii. Eliza,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 September, 1813; unmarried.
358. iv. Decatur Maxson,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 December, 1816.
  - v. Lucy,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 June, 1818; d. 13 December, 1864, at Little Genesee; m. 1 October, 1840, Samuel Wells, son of Joseph and Lydia (Maxson) Wells, b. 27 July, 1817, at Westerly, R. I. They had issue: i. Winifield Scott, b. 23 October, 1841; ii. Sherman Griswold, b. 11 August, 1844.
  - vi. Caroline,<sup>11</sup> b. 3 January, 1822; m. 15 October, 1853, William B. Greene, Jr., son of William B. and Mary (Hiscox) Greene. They had issue: i. John M.; ii. Jennie; iii. Lucy, b. 1864.
359. vii. Jeremiah,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 April, 1825.
- viii. Emily,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 April, 1827; m. 6 September, 1866, Samuel Wells, son of Joseph and Lydia (Maxson) Wells, b. 27 July, 1817, at Westerly, R. I. He was her brother-in-law, and they had no issue.

## 212.

JOSEPH<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stephen<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born about 1790 in Rhode Island, and died about 1847, aged 57, at Byron, Wis. He married (1st) Martha Davis, daughter of William Davis, of Brookfield, N. Y., and (2d) Sally Babb. He had issue :

## BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Melissa,<sup>11</sup> m. Samuel Ross Gleason, of Kennedyville, N. Y., and had issue: i. a son, and ii. a daughter.
- ii. Sarah Ann,<sup>11</sup> m. (1st) Charles Patch, and (2d) Alonzo Patch, her brother-in-law, of Youngsville, Pa.
360. iii. Alexander Hamilton,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 April, 1816.
- iv. Charles,<sup>11</sup> m. Rachel Stiles. He was killed 1878 by accidental discharge of a gun while hunting.
- v. James,<sup>11</sup> m. Sarah Ingley, and lives at Minnesota Junction, Wis.
- vi. John,<sup>11</sup> m. Julia Wilcox, and lives at Parker, Da.

- vii. Martha,<sup>11</sup> b. August, 1826; d. 18 July, 1889; m. George Crandall, of Andover, N. Y. They had issue: i. Almira; ii. Almond; iii. Cassius; iv. George.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

- viii. Ezra.<sup>11\*</sup>  
 ix. Joseph,<sup>11</sup> d. in Libby Prison, Richmond, Va.  
 x. George,<sup>11</sup> d. of wounds received in Army during Civil War.  
 xi. Mary Ann<sup>11</sup> (Jane?), m. David Donaldson.  
 xii. Clarissa.<sup>11\*</sup>  
 xiii. Hannah.<sup>11\*</sup>  
 xiv. Perry.<sup>11\*</sup>

## 213.

HENRY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Walworth, Wis. He was born 10 July, 1793, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died 15 April, 1833, at Walworth, Wis. He was a physician, and commenced practice in Otsego County, N. Y., in 1813. He entered the U. S. Army as surgeon's mate in 1814, and served until the close of the war. He then settled in Plainfield, N. Y., and was a member of the State Legislature 1830-31, when he was instrumental in securing the repeal of the act imprisoning for debt. He removed to Chicago, Ill., in 1836, and to Walworth, Wis., in 1840. He was a member of the Wisconsin Territorial Council 1846-7, and in the Legislature there for three years. He was associated with Elder William B. Maxson and Elder Eli S. Bailey in editing the *Seventh Day Baptist Missionary Magazine* and in compiling the hymn-book first published by this denomination. He was the author of the hymn, "This is the day which God has blest." He married (1st) Hannah Wilcox, of Plainfield, N. Y., and (2d) 14 July, 1821, Lucy Clarke, daughter of Henry,<sup>9</sup> Jr. (Henry<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Catherine (Brown) Clarke, born 20 March, 1803; died 20 August, 1829. He then married, at Plainfield (3d), Lorinda Coon, daughter of Daniel and Esther (Clarke) Coon, born 1813 at Plainfield. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

361. i. Henry Wilcox,<sup>11</sup> b. 1815 at Unadilla Forks, N. Y.  
 ii. Hannah M.,<sup>11</sup> m. L. F. Cooke, and resides in Minneapolis, Minn.

---

\* These children are doubtful.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

- iii. William Maxson,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 June, 1823; d. 10 June, 1887, in Chicago, Ill.; m. Fanny Maxson, daughter of Alfred M. and Mary\* (Clarke) Maxson; d. 1901. He lived at Walworth until 1854, then removed to Beloit and raised 1st Company for Civil War there, and was its captain. He removed to Chicago, and was Alderman there. He was a wholesale grocer.
362. iv. Mills Deforest,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 September, 1825.
- v. George Raphael,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 February, 1827; resides in Chicago, Ill.

## BY THIRD WIFE:

- vi. Charles C.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 December, 1833; m., but had no issue. He is a dealer in live stock, and resides at Milton Junction, Wis.
- vii. Benjamin Franklin,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 December, 1835; m. 25 December, 1856, Martha C. Breton, daughter of Frederick Breton, of Milton, and resides at Hyde Park, Chicago, Ill.
- viii. Oliver Perry,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 January, 1841. Is a deacon of church, and resides at Walworth, Wis.
- ix. Frederick James,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 March, 1843; resides at Chicago.
- x. John Milton,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 June, 1846; resides at Milton Junction, Wis.
- xi. Alice Eaton,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 September, 1850; d. June, 1885, at Walworth, Wis.; m. 26 September, 1870, Hyram R. Hoag, and had issue: i. Gertie; ii. Bessie; iii. Harry.

## 214.

ALANSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Bolivar, Allegany County, N. Y. He was born 1800 at Brookfield, N. Y., and died 21 August, 1863, at Bolivar, N. Y. He married (1st) Cynthia Williams, of Brookfield, and (2d) Mary Newton, of Bolivar, N. Y. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Cynthia,<sup>11</sup> m. Jonathan Burdick.
- ii. Lucy,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 July, 1830; d. 14 January, 1898; m. — Walker.
- iii. Asa.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Alanson Perry.<sup>11</sup>
- v. Emma.<sup>11</sup>

## 215.

CHRISTOPHER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 26 October, 1804. He was married at Newport by Rev. Michael Eddy on 25 May,

\* She was a daughter of Perry<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

1829, to Phebe Ann Peabody, daughter of William and Sally (Bowler) Peabody, of Nantucket, Mass., born 10 February, 1809. He had issue:

- i. Sally Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 March, 1830; d. 14 August, 1850.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 3 November, 1831; d. 27 December, 1831.
- iii. Marion Frances,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 February, 1833; m., 4 April, 1853, at Westerly, R. I., William Champlain, and resides at Jamestown, R. I.
- iv. Catherine Friend,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 February, 1835; m., 16 September, 1855, at South Kingstown, R. I., Benjamin C. Waite, and resides in California.
- v. George William,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 January, 1837; d. 6 July, 1842.
363. vi. Lionel Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 October, 1839.
- vii. George William,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 August, 1842; m., 24 January, 1871, Mary Barnes, of Westerly, and had issue: One child, died young. He is dead, and widow has married again.
- viii. Mary Adeline,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 February, 1845; m. 2 January, 1868, Lemuel A. Briggs, and resides at Narragansett Pier, R. I.
- ix. Matilda Emma,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 December, 1846; m. 22 January, 1868, Stephen Chaplain Knowles, son of William Knowles.
- x. Benjamin Alvin,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 December, 1849; m. 16 October, 1878, Mary Hallway, daughter of Horace Hallway, and resides at Narragansett Pier, R. I.

## 216.

SAMUEL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born at Richmond, 1796, November 21, and married Sarah Peterson, widow, daughter of Ichabod and Susannah (Clarke) Peterson. He had issue:

- i. Albert,<sup>11</sup> unmarried.
364. ii. Benjamin Franklin.<sup>11</sup>

## 217.

JOSHUA R.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 1805, February 23, and married Eliza Hallway (?). He had issue:

- i. Mary.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Eliza.<sup>11</sup>



## 218.

NATHANIEL PERKINS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Jesse,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Lorraine, N. Y. He was born 3 August, 1797, and died 8 August, 1872, at Lorraine, N. Y. He married, 4 January, 1824, at Hancock, Mass., Laura Remington, daughter of Allen Remington, born 13 August, 1801, at Hancock, Mass., died 29 November, 1860, at Lorraine, N. Y. He had issue, all born at Lorraine, N. Y.:

365. i. Melvin Remington,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 September, 1824.  
 ii. Horace Gardiner,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 May, 1828; d. 13 November, 1851, at Ogdensburgh, N. Y., unmarried.  
 iii. Lydia Louisa,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 November, 1829; m. 29 June, 1854, at Adams Center, N. Y., Lyman S. Clarke, and had issue: i. Lillie Louise, b. 22 July, 1855; ii. Dexter Nathaniel, b. 6 March, 1857; iii. Emma Dean, b. May, 1859; iv. Mahala (Twin), b. 26 December, 1860; v. Minerva (Twin), b. 26 December, 1860.
366. iv. Paris Daniel,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 November, 1831.  
 v. Judson Nathaniel,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 July, 1833; d. 27 September, 1834.  
 vi. Lenardo James,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 November, 1835; d. 10 May, 1864, unmarried. He was killed in the Battle of the Wilderness near Spotsylvania, Va.  
 vii. Helen Marr,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 October, 1838; m. 7 September, 1863, Frank W. Fisher, of Washington, D. C. but had no issue.  
 viii. Laura Cordelia,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 January, 1841; m. 2 September, 1868, John Lawson Norris, of Washington, D. C., and had issue: i. Helen, b. 5 June, 1871; ii. John Lawson, b. 30 October, 1873; iii. Basil, b. 19 September, 1876.  
 ix. George Loren,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 April, 1844; d. 10 March, 1863, at Washington, D. C., unmarried.

## 219.

JAMES HARVEY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Pulaski, N. Y. He was born 16 July, 1794, at Broadalbin, N. Y., and died 7 July, 1876, at Pulaski, N. Y. He married 18 June, 1814, Lydia Lavinia Atwood, daughter of Hezekiah and Lydia (Heath) Atwood, born 4 October, 1794, at Hawbrook, Mass., died 7 July, 1876, at Pulaski, N. Y., four hours after the death of her husband. He was a captain of militia in

War of 1812, and was stationed at Sackett's Harbor. He had issue, all born at Lorraine, N. Y.:

- i. *Julia Precinda*,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 September, 1815; d. 6 November, 1852, at Lorraine; m. Cyrus Fuller, and had issue: i. Mary; ii. Augusta; iii. Eugene; iv. William; v. Cyrus.
  - ii. *Caroline Eliff*,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 March, 1818; m. 16 November, 1842, Robert Leroy Ingersoll, son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Rich) Ingersoll, b. 5 June, 1819, at New Berlin, N. Y.; d. 28 August, 1886, at Pulaski, N. Y. She had issue: i. Charles Leroy, b. 1 November, 1843; ii. George DeMont, b. 25 June, 1845; iii. Anna Amelia, b. 20 March, 1852; iv. Frank Dean, b. 7 July, 1854; v. Robert Bradley, b. 26 April, 1856; vi. Maud Mary, b. 26 September, 1859.
  - iii. *Hezekiah Gardner*,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 October, 1820; m. Emily Clarke, but had no issue.
367. iv. *Phineas Atwood*,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 April, 1822.  
 v. *Melissa Cordelia*,<sup>11</sup> b. 1824; d. 15 September, 1851, at Pulaski, unmarried.
- vi. *Lydia Lavinia*<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 27 February, 1828; d. 12 February, 1844, at Lorraine, N. Y., unmarried.
  - vii. *James Harvey*<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 27 February, 1828; d. 27 September, 1829, at Lorraine, N. Y.
  - viii. *Harvey*,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 November, 1830; d. 27 September, 1871, at Chicago, Ill., unmarried.
368. ix. *Lyman S.*,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 June, 1833.  
 x. *Thaddeus*,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 October, 1836; d. 12 September, 1845, at Lorraine, N. Y., unmarried.

## 220.

ENSIGN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 18 September, 1809, at Lorraine, N. Y., and died 22 July, 1892, at Pierrepont Manor, N. Y. He married 22 January, 1845, Caroline Bateman. He had issue:

- i. *Brayton*,<sup>11</sup> m., and resides at Pierrepont Manor, N. Y.
- ii. A daughter,<sup>11</sup> who died unmarried.

## 221.

PELEG SAUNDERS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Stanton,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Scott, N. Y. He was born 25 June, 1796, and died 10 April, 1854. He married, at Milton, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 20 February, 1832, Lois Crandall, daughter of Caleb and Esther (Stores) Crandall, born 8 March, 1810. He

lived two years in Broadalbin, N. Y., and on 10 June, 1834, removed to Scott, N. Y. He had issue :

- i. **George Phineas**,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 May, 1833; d. 4 April, 1863. In March, 1855 he went to Wisconsin, and later to Mount Pleasant, Minn., where he bought a farm and resided until the fall of 1861, when he returned to Scott, N. Y. In August, 1862, he enlisted in Co. D, 157th N. Y. Vol. Regiment and served with the Army of the Potomac. He died in the hospital near Stafford Court House, Va. His remains were brought home for interment at Scott, N. Y.
- ii. **Mary Ann**,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 September, 1834; m. 29 September, 1854, Ira Maxson.
- iii. **Stanton**,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 June, 1836; d. 12 May, 1837.
369. iv. **Charles Eugene**,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 May, 1838.
- v. **Chauncey Pierce**,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 January, 1840; d. 29 September, 1864. In August, 1862, he enlisted in Co. B, 117th N. Y. Vol. Regiment, at Verona, N. Y. On 28 May, 1864, he rejoined his regiment, after being ill for ten months in Hampton Hospital. On 16 June, 1864, he had to leave the regiment on account of illness, when about three miles from Petersburg, Va. He rejoined his regiment 28 September, 1864, and just before starting out on a march sent a brief pencil note to his mother informing her of his restored health and spirits. He was killed the next day by a shot in the head, while on duty, and was buried on the battlefield by two of his comrades.
370. vi. **James Bailey**,<sup>11</sup> b. February, 1842.
- vii. **Martha Abigail**,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 November, 1843; m. 25 December, 1862, Oscar T. Potter, of Verona, N. Y.
- viii. **Jane Elizabeth**,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 September, 1845.
- ix. **Meriba Elnora**,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 February, 1850; m. 19 February, 1874, Howland Briggs, of Broadalbin, N. Y.
371. x. **Davison Fitz-Randolph**,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 May, 1852.
- xi. **Lelia Sophia**,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 October, 1854; d. 13 July, 1875.

## 222.

**ELNATHAN**<sup>10</sup> **CLARKE** (**Joshua**,<sup>9</sup> **Phineas**,<sup>8</sup> **Joshua**,<sup>7</sup> **Thomas**,<sup>6</sup> **Joseph**,<sup>5</sup> **Joseph**,<sup>4</sup> **Thomas**,<sup>3</sup> **John**,<sup>2</sup> **John**<sup>1</sup>), of Watson, Lewis County, N. Y. He was born 17 May, 1799, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died June, 1845, at Watson, N. Y. He married, 23 January, 1822, Maria S. Spencer, daughter of Deacon Silas and Ondara (Johnson) Spencer, of

Sangerfield, N. Y., born 23 July, 1801, at Berlin, N. Y., and died 20 February, 1879, at Milton, Wis. He had issue:

372. i. Joshua,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 November, 1822, at Brookfield, N. Y.
- ii. SÍlas G.,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 June, 1824, at Brookfield, N. Y. He was a physician and resided at DeRuyter, N. Y.
- iii. Almira.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Mary Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. —; married Thomas Langworthy, and had issue:
  - i. Angie. She resided at Albion, Wis.
- v. Ira Delos,<sup>11</sup> resided at Leola, McPherson Co., Dakota.
- vi. Cornelia A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1832; d. 21 July, 1866, at Albion, Wis.; m. 14 April, 1866, Deacon Baryllan F. Randolph; resided at Alfred Centre.
- vii. M. Louisa,<sup>11</sup> m. 24 September, 1860, Rev. Hamilton Hull, son of Richard Hull.
- viii. Clarissa P.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1834; d. 21 August, 1866; m. 30 April, 1853, Addison Brightman, of Brookfield, and removed to Milton Junction, Wis.
- ix. Melissa.<sup>11</sup> She married three times; names of husbands unknown.
- x. Nancy Caroline,<sup>11</sup> m. 10 June, 1867, Addison Brightman, of Milton, her brother-in-law, and became insane.
- xi. Esther O.,<sup>11</sup> m. 14 October, 1863, Dr. James Donwood, and had issue
  - i. Eleanor; ii. Phebe; resided at Milton, Wis.

## 223.

PHINEAS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 24 June, 1801, and married (1st) Annathracy Saxton, daughter of Pierce Saxton. He moved to the West in 1852. He had issue:

- i. Sarah Ann.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Adelfa.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Julia Annathracy,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 June, 1829; d. 26 September, 1852; m. 23 December, 1847, Jesse M.<sup>10</sup> Clarke (Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), b. 2 May, 1825, and had issue: i. Eva Annathracy, b. 9 November, 1854; ii. Nellie Floy, b. 12 January, 1856; iii. Ernest, b. 9 July, 1858; iv. Annie Laurie, b. 12 May, 1867.
- iv. Eliza.<sup>11</sup>
- v. Frederick.<sup>11</sup>
- vi. Joshua.<sup>11</sup>

## 224.

WILLIAM DELORIN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Albion, Wis. He was born 16 April, 1819, at Brookfield, N. Y., married, and had issue:

- i. Joshua L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 June, 1859, married, and died June, 1886.
- ii. Giles Delorin,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 May, 1861.
- iii. Phineas,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 September, 1862.
- iv. Nancy,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 January, 1864.

## 225.

THOMAS COTTRELL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Camden, N. J. He was born 11 January, 1801, at Newport, R. I., and died 23 December, 1874, at Camden, N. J. He went to Philadelphia in 1820, and from that time was actively identified with the city press, having been the original editor of the *Saturday Evening Post*, and afterwards the founder and editor of the *Ladies' Album*, *Literary Portfolio*, *Museum* and *Saturday Courier*. The last publication was for many years the most popular and flourishing journal of its kind, attaining a circulation of over 60,000. In 1837 Mr. Clarke published in connection with Dr. R. N. Bird a magazine called the *American Monthly*. On 31 January, 1843, he associated with himself Edgar A. Poe, and under the firm name of "Clarke and Poe" published for a time a monthly magazine entitled *The Stylus*. While editing the *Philadelphia Courier* Mr. Clarke employed Edgar Allen Poe as literary and art critic.

## 226.

EDWARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Phineas,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married, 5 December, 1864, Helen Marr (Potter) Brown (sic), daughter of William and Ruby Potter, born 7 January, 1839. He had issue:

- i. Hattie A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 April, 1866, at Clarks's Falls, Conn.; married, 28 March, 1883, Burnside Crandall; b. 1862, and had issue: i. Burnside; ii. Hattie.



## 227.

ALBERT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 18 September, 1802, and married Alzuia Davis. He had issue:

- i. Leverue,<sup>11</sup> resided at Clarksville, Madison Co., N. Y.
- ii. Emergene.<sup>11</sup>

## 228.

PAUL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Scott, N. Y. He was born in Rhode Island, 3 November, 1803, and died 7 December, 1873, in N. Y. State Lunatic Asylum, Utica, N. Y. He married, 25 December, 1828, Mary Perkins, born 30 April, 1800, at Charlestown, R. I., and died 24 January, 1887, at Scott, N. Y. He lived at Leonardsville, N. Y., in 1814, and removed to Scott, N. Y., in January, 1829. He had issue:

- i. Mary Artilia,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 November, 1829, at Scott, N. Y.; d. 11 November, 1884; married, 8 May, 1854, D. Austin Babcock, who died 1 June, 1877. She had issue: i. Viola Estell, b. 14 March, 1856; ii. Cora Leana, b. February, 1863.
- ii. Theresa L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 January, 1832, at Scott, married, 19 May, 1860, Stennett Clarke Stillman, b. 23 July, 1835, at Homer, N. Y., and had issue: i. Myra Luella, b. 24 March, 1862; ii. Alfred Tennyson, b. 1 April, 1864; iii. Allen Paul, b. 16 July, 1869.
- iii. Emma C.,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 August, 1837; d. 30 May, 1876; married, 23 September, 1859, William Edgett, and had issue: i. William.
- 373. iv. Ray P.,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 August, 1839.

## 229.

RICHARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE JR. (Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Loup, Valley Co., Neb. He was born 2 May, 1813, at Plainfield, N. Y., and married (1st), 25 August, 1838, Samantha Rogers, daughter of David Rogers, of Madison Co., N. Y.; died 6 November, 1839, aged 21 years. He then married (2d), 18 June, 1842, Isabel Davis, daughter of Jacob and Sarah Davis, of Milton, Wis., died 30 May, 1867, at Milton, aged 47 years. He then married (3d), 27 January, 1869, Mrs. Mary Pond, daughter of Deacon Nathan and Nancy (Clarke) Maryott, of Milton, Wis., born 25 October, 1824. He had issue, all by his second wife:

- i. Jacob,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 July, 1843. Served in Civil War, was discharged and re-enlisted, dying of disease contracted in the service, 30 September, 1866.

- ii. Mattie,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 December, 1845; married, 18 November, 1869, Holdridge C. Van Horn, b. 3 January, 1849, and had issue: i. Herbert C., b. 23 March, 1874; ii. Mabel C., b. 28 March, 1877.
374. iii. Albert L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 September, 1848, at Milton, Rock Co., Wis.
- iv. Sadie K.,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 May, 1850; married, 4 December, 1872, Henry Hurley, son of Leven and Celia V. M. Hurley, b. 15 June, 1849, and had issue: i. Delvin Otrrello, b. 28 August, 1875; ii. Ethelyna, b. 2 August, 1881; iii. Bessie Isabelle, b. 22 May, 1885.
375. v. Jonathan M.,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 June, 1853.
- vi. Carrie,<sup>11\*</sup> b. 20 July, 1863; married, 24 September, 1881, Lester E. Green, son of Lee and Lois Green, and had issue: i. Hattie Estell, b. 9 June, 1882; ii. Richard Lee, b. 26 August, 1884.

## 230.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Mt. Idaho, Idaho. He was born 9 September, 1814, and married (1st), 25 October, 1840, Amanda Maria Clarke, daughter of Charles<sup>9</sup> (Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Amanda (Reynolds) Clarke, born 25 October, 1819, at Hopkinton, R. I.; died 1 May, 1845, at Scioto, O. He then married (2d), 17 September, 1848, Sarah Maria Cleveland, daughter of Mason and Laura (Sheldon) Cleveland, born 5 February, 1828. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Cornelia Amanda,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 May, 1842; m. 28 August, 1860, David Green, and had issue: i. Elmer Ellsworth, b. 5 June, 1861; ii. Paul Everett, b. 17 March, 1865; iii. Etta V., b. 30 April, 1868; iv. Berthelda E., b. 8 February, 1871.
- ii. Violetta A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 January, 1844; d. 18 August, 1844.
- iii. Ellen<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 27 April, 1845; d. 29 April, 1845.
- iv. Jane<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 27 April, 1845; d. 7 May, 1845.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

376. v. Walter Sheldon,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 August, 1849.
- vi. Cynthia Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 January, 1851; m. 16 March, 1876, James Cochran Douglas, b. 12 March, 1848, and had issue: i. Earl, b. 9 March, 1877; ii. Arthur, b. 13 September, 1878; iii. Wilhelmina, b. 5 June, 1880; iv. Sara, b. 9 January, 1882; v. Roy, b. 18 January, 1884; vi. Jessie Ethel, b. 9 October, 1886.
- vii. Mary Jane,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 October, 1852; m. 12 March, 1871, Jacob Dowler, son of John and Ann (Henshaw) Dowler, of Philadelphia, Pa., b. 11 May, 1845, and had issue: i. Blanche, b. 9 December, 1871, at Garnett, Anderson Co., Kan.; ii. Fred, b. 17 October, 1873; iii. Jessie May, b. 27 August, 1876.

---

\*Carrie Clarke is said to have been an adopted child.

- viii. Emily L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 March, 1854; m. 1 January, 1887, Joshua Rowton, and had issue, i. Eva; ii. Homer; iii. Jessie.
- ix. Wellington Mason,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 November, 1855.
377. x. Arthur Lewis,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 August, 1858.
- xi. Jessie Kezia,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 June, 1861.
- xii. Ella May,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 August, 1864.

## 231.

JESSE MAXSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Bloomfield, Pickaway Co., O. He was born 2 May, 1825, and married (1st), 23 December, 1847, Julia Annathracy<sup>11</sup> Clarke, daughter of Phineas<sup>10</sup> (Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Annathracy (Saxton) Clarke, born 14 June, 1829; died 26 September, 1852. He then married (2d), 20 July, 1853, Emily Noyes Savage, daughter of Harriet Savage, born 29 January, 1838. He was 2d Lieut. Co. H, 155th Infantry, Ohio National Guard, from 2 May to 31 August, 1864. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Eva Annathracy,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 November, 1854; d. 14 April, 1855.
- ii. Nellie Floy,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 June, 1856; d. 20 September, 1857.
- iii. Ernest,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 July, 1858; d. 21 July, 1861.
- iv. Annie Laurie,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 May, 1867.

## 232.

REV. ETHAN RAY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ray,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Potowomut, R. I. He was born 10 January, 1818, at Potowomut, R. I., and was married on 29 October, 1840, by Rev. Moses Fifield, to Mary Elizabeth Millard, daughter of Augustus and Susannah (Spencer) Millard, of Warwick, R. I., born 31 October, 1817, at Warwick, R. I. He was educated at Jamaica Plains, Mass., and inherited property from his grandfather, including a farm at Oxford, N. Y. He removed to Oxford in 1840 after his marriage, and entered the ministry in 1851, becoming pastor of the Oxford Baptist Church. He removed to Genesee Co. in August, 1856, and during the Civil War, on 5 July, 1863, went as Chaplain of the 1st R. I. Cavalry, and then later the 25th N. Y., serving until 1865. In 1866 he returned to Oxford and remained there until 1870, when he removed to Michigan, becoming pastor of Baptist Church at New Haven four years; at Vernon four years; at

Smyrna two years; Fowlersville, Deconcha, Burr Oak, Dowagiac and Otsego. He had issue:

- i. Susan Celia,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 August, 1841, at Oxford, N. Y.; m. 29 December, 1864, William E. Marwin, of Jersey City, N. J., son of William and Mary S. (Pearson) Marwin, of Lyme, Conn., b. 28 January, 1829, at Bethany, N. Y. She has no issue.
  - ii. Anna Augusta,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 April, 1843, at Oxford; m. 2 June, 1862, James P. Boyd, of Chicago, and had issue: i. Fannie Clarke, b. 6 August, 1864; ii. Dean Jenkins, b. 20 December, 1866.
  - iii. Isabella Emily,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 August, 1845, at Oxford, N. Y.; d. 25 April, 1888; m. November, 1872, Arthur M. Mayhew, and had issue: i. Jessie Eugene, b. 20 August, 1873.
  - iv. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 June, 1847, at Oxford; m. 1865, William J. Rose, and had issue: i. William J., b. May, 1867; ii. George Clarke, b. January, 1869; iii. Ray Clarke, b. March, 1870.
  - v. Jessie,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 October, 1849; d. 8 November, 1864, at Buffalo, N. Y.
378. vi. George Brayton,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 April, 1852.
- vii. Ray,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 January, 1855; d. 6 January, 1865, at Buffalo.
- viii. Ward Greene,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 January, 1859, at Stafford, N. Y. He is a physician and Professor of Dental Surgery in Rush University, Chicago. He was unmarried in 1888.

## 233.

SAMUEL WARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ray,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Apponany, R. I. He was born 26 November, 1822, and married Harriet Spencer Gorton, born 29 February, 1834. He served as Deputy Town Clerk of Warwick under William D. Brayton, and has been Town Clerk for sixteen years, serving his last term from 1868 to 1878. He had issue:

- i. Ray.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Jessie Maxson.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Celia Greene,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 October, 1856; m. 3 June, 1881, Charles Bowen Chappel, b. 22 July, 1858, of Apponany, R. I., and had issue: i. Cecil Greene, b. 20 March, 1882, at Attleboro, Mass.; ii. Clarke, b. 5 April, 1888, at Kalamazoo, Mich.
- iv. Anna Ward.<sup>11</sup>

## 234.

DAVID WRIGHT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 4 June, 1800, and married, 9 February, 1823, Sarah Munroe Chaffee,



daughter of Otis and Almy (Underwood) Chaffee, born at Newport 17 April, 1802. He had issue:

- i. Mary Jane,<sup>11</sup> m. Elisha K. Watson, of Jamestown, R. I.
- ii. Ann Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> m. William Knowles, of Jamestown, R. I.
- iii. David Otis.<sup>11</sup>
379. iv. Henry Wright,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 December, 1829.
- v. Daniel Webster,<sup>11</sup> d. 1858, at Charleston, S. C., of yellow fever.
380. vi. Thomas Hartwell,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 November, 1834.
- vii. Sarah Adeline,<sup>11</sup> m. S. Allen, of Providence, R. I.
381. viii. Gustave Adolphus,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 November, 1839.
- ix. Conrad Schultz,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 November, 1842.

## 235.

THOMAS MARSH<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 23 December, 1810, at Newport, R. I., and died 21 May, 1900, at Westerly. He married, 9 November, 1834, Anna Lewis, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Sarah Ann (Northrup) Lewis, of Hopkinton, R. I.; born 15 April, 1808; died 20 December, 1891. With his parents he came from Newport to Hopkinton in 1821, and attended private schools at Westerly and Milltown (now North Stonington). He then taught in district schools at Hopkinton and Westerly for several years. He was baptized 3 September, 1831, and united with the Seventh Day Baptist Church of Hopkinton on 25 October, 1834, remaining a member until his death. In 1835 he began housekeeping on the farm of Oliver Davis in Westerly; thence, in 1836, to the Ward Farm, near Noyes Beach; thence, in 1838, to the Denison Palmer Farm in Stonington; thence, in 1839, to the Whitehall place in Stonington; thence, in 1841, to Giles Wheeler's farm in North Stonington; thence, in 1846, to Hopkinton; thence, in 1849, to Jamestown, R. I.; thence, in 1850, to Groton, Conn.; thence, in 1857, to Hopkinton, where he bought a farm, and lived on it until 1876, when he removed to the Gardiner Farm at Millstone Point, Conn. Here he remained until 1882, and then made his home with his eldest son. While a resident of Hopkinton he was for several years a director of the Ashaway National Bank, and represented the town in the General Assembly for the years 1859, 1860 and 1864. He also served as treasurer or trustee for many years in various school districts, and helped to start the Hopkinton Academy. (See "In Memoriam" article in Westerly *Daily Sun* by William L.



Clarke, his son.) He left but four grandchildren living at his death. He had issue :

382. i. William Lewis,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 September, 1835.  
 ii. Daniel Wright,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 February, 1839.  
 iii. Sarah Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 December, 1843 ; d. 26 June, 1858, at Hopkinton.  
 iv. Emeline Northrop,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 May, 1848 ; m. Marshall R. Allen, and resides at Pawtucket, R. I.

## 236.

JAMES HAMILTON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Russell,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1 December, 1819, at Lebanon, Conn., and died 3 August, 1874. He married (1st), 15 December, 1847, Phœbe Dockery Weaver, daughter of Capt. John Dockery and widow of Caleb Weaver, born 22 August, 1820 ; died 31 July, 1862 ; he married (2d), 22 December, 1863, Susan Cottrell, daughter of John S. and Desire Cottrell, of Jamestown, R. I., born 22 September, 1836. He owned several large farms on Jamestown Island and at Narragansett Pier, where he lived for some time. He also owned property at Newport, R. I. He had issue :

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Elena Mildred,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 April, 1849 ; d. 10 January, 1866.  
 ii. Henrietta Hamilton,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 April, 1850 ; d. 17 October, 1872 ; m. 5 October, 1867, John Cozzens Seabury, and had issue : i. Hamilton Clarke, b. 6 August, 1870 ; d. 8 February, 1878.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- iii. Henry Hamilton,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 October, 1864 ; d. 3 September, 1868.  
 iv. Eliza Russell,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 April, 1869.  
 v. Frederick Hamilton,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 September, 1871.

## 237.

SAMUEL LANGWORTHY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Russell,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 29 December, 1822, and died September, 1862. He married Sarah Furman, daughter of Rev. James Furman, of North Carolina. For some time he was head salesman for the firm of Conkling & Co., New York, wholesale drygoods dealers. He then went South and engaged in business for himself. At the commencement of the Civil War he entered the army under Gen. Bragg. He was captured at Fort Donaldson, but released on parole. He re-enlisted, and is supposed to have been killed at the battle of Antietam, 1-3 July, 1863.

## 238.

THOMAS X.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Russell,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 24 June, 1826, at Newport and died 30 January, 1879, at Ridgely, Platte Co., Mo. He married, 26 March, 1857, at Portland, Ore., Mary Ann Overbeck, born 27 January, 1836, at Baltimore, Md. He went to sea at 13 years of age as a cabin boy under Capt. Saunders, and made another voyage under Capt. Albert Bliven, of Westerly. At 19 he went as captain of a vessel for Oliver Wells, of Westerly, and followed the sea as captain until 1848, during which time he made one whaling voyage and went to Cairo and Lima. In 1849 he went to California and remained there four years. He then removed to Oregon, where he married his wife. In 1857 he removed to Weston, Mo., and bought a large farm. In 1864 his property was burned by the Confederates, and he returned to California in May, 1864, but removed to Ridgely, Mo., in 1865. He had issue:

- i. Clara Cecil,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 March, 1858, at Weston, Mo.; d. 13 February, 1863.
383. ii. Borden Russell,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 August, 1859.
- iii. Asenath Pendleton,<sup>11</sup> b. 3 February, 1862.
- iv. William Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 February, 1865, in California; m. 1891, Mary ———, and resides at Ridgely, Mo.
- v. James Hamilton,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 October, 1878, in Missouri.

## 239.

PELEG A.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Russell,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of LaCrosse, Wis. He was born 8 January, 1828, at Newport, and died 31 December, 1893. He married, 20 October, 1856, at Dubuque, Ia., Mary Ann Liddle. He was a physician. At 16 years of age he learned the carpenter's trade from Peleg Clarke, Jr., of Westerly, remaining two years there. He then worked 18 months for Charles Bliven, of Newport. He prepared for college at Madison and Oxford, N. Y., and entered Yale College, where he remained for two years, but was obliged to leave on account of illness. He went to Hamilton, N. Y., and remained there one and a half years, then to Ann Arbor, where he attended the medical lectures for two and a half years. He then went to Albany for a short time; thence to Galena, and finally to Dubuque, where he built up a good practice. About 1860 he went to Denver. He visited his brother Thomas X. Clarke at Weston, and finally returned to

Dubuque, where he resumed the practice of medicine for several years. He then settled in Lancaster, Wis., and in 1889 removed to LaCrosse, Wis. He had issue :

- i. George Washington,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 February, 1858; d. 13 October, 1887.  
Killed by a fall from High Bridge, Dubuque, Ia.
- ii. William Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 December, 1861; m. 3 April, 1885, Ann Vonderdink, a Dutch woman.

## 240.

ALFRED<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Peleg C.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Clark's Falls, Conn. He was born 1817, September 24, at North Stonington; died 1878, February 7; married (1st), 1839, September 22, Altana Babcock Langworthy, daughter of Deacon John and Sarah Langworthy, of North Stonington, Conn., born 1817, April 7; died 1841, April 2. He then married (2d), 1841, October 17, Nancy Mary Palmer, daughter of Israel and Lucy (Rockwell) Palmer, born 1821, June 4; died 1891, November 20. He had issue :

## BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Sarah Frances,<sup>11</sup> b. 1840, August 15; m. 1860, April 10, Benjamin P. Langworthy, 2d, and had issue : i. Mary Altana, b. 1868, February 1; ii. Thomas Alfred, b. 1872, March 5; d. 1872, March 13.

## BY SECOND WIFE :

- ii. Lucy Altana,<sup>11</sup> b. 1842, July 23; d. 1857, March 22.
384. iii. Alfred Marsh,<sup>11</sup> b. 1843, June 23.
- iv. Clarissa Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. 1844, November 16; d. 1864, March 1.
- v. Maria Louisa Potter,<sup>11</sup> b. 1846, November 4; m. Clay Pierce, of Providence, R. I., and had issue : i. Jennie.
- vi. Mary Angeline,<sup>11</sup> b. 1858, August 15; d. 1864, September 28.

## 241.

PELEG<sup>10</sup> CLARKE, JR. (Peleg C.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 1819, December 25, at Hopkinton, R. I., and married, 1839, September 24, his cousin Mary Taylor<sup>10</sup> Clarke, daughter of Russell<sup>9</sup> (Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Elizabeth (Langworthy) Clarke, born 18 April, 1821,

at Lebanon, Conn.; died 9 May, 1888. He then married (2d), 7 January, 1889, Mrs. Phebe Maria Ledwood. He was president of the Pawcatuck National Bank. He had issue :

- i. Peleg Fillmore,<sup>11</sup> b. 1841, October 17; d. 1843, June 23.
- ii. Mary Estelle,<sup>11</sup> b. 1843, December 25; d. 1877, April 20; m. Henry S. Mowry, and had issue: i. Frederick. This son was adopted by his grandfather and has taken the name of "Clarke."
- iii. Maria Arabelle,<sup>11</sup> b. 1845; m. Perry Dellinger, of Omaha, and had issue: i. George W.; ii. Ellabell.
- iv. Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 1847; d. 1849.
- v. Anna Augusta,<sup>11</sup> b. 1849; d. 1851.
- vi. Frances Virginia,<sup>11</sup> b. 1856, October 8; married, 1880, November 30, Bowen Briggs, Jr., of Groton, Conn., and had issue: i. Peleg Bowen; ii. Andrew Perry.
- vii. Martha Brown,<sup>11</sup> b. 1859, November 27; m. 1888, August 15, William S. Eaton, of Westerly, R. I., and had issue: i. Martha V.

## 242.

JOSEPH SPICER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Peleg C.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). Born 1822, June 27, at Hopkinton, R. I., died 1876, January 1; married 1850, September 19, his cousin Frances Thurston Clarke, daughter of Russell and Elizabeth (Langworthy) Clarke. Had issue :

- i. Francis Joseph,<sup>11</sup> b. 1866, April 15.

## 243.

GEORGE RUSSELL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Peleg C.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1838, May 14, at Clark's Falls, and died 1884, April 29. He married (1st), 1856, July 2, Anna Witter, who died 1857, August 2. He then married (2d), 1859, March 1, Malvina Chapman. Had issue :

385. i. Elwood Kinny,<sup>11</sup> b. 1860, January 6.
- ii. Annie Malvina,<sup>11</sup> b. 1862, January 16; d. 1881, December 26; m. 1881, February, William Lanpheer, and had issue: i. Earl, b. 1881, December 24. This son has been adopted by Malvina C. Clarke, and has changed his name to "Earl Clarke."
- iii. Elizabeth Chapman,<sup>11</sup> b. 1864, March 30; m. 1890, August 31, Charles E. Brown.
- iv. George Albertie,<sup>11</sup> b. 1867, June 17.
- v. Byron Prentis,<sup>11</sup> b. 1873, February 21.

## 244.

HENRY BROWN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Chicago, Ill. He was born 2 June, 1802, and died 22 July, 1849, in Chicago, Ill. He married, 4 September, 1827, at Watervliet, N. Y., Caroline Palmer, daughter of Dr. James L. and Mary (Chamberlain) Palmer, born 31 December, 1806; died 9 July, 1860. He settled at Utica, N. Y., and became a merchant. He later removed to Chicago, Ill. In 1836 he erected the second largest dwelling house in Chicago, costing \$10,000, with broad pillared porch, on the south side of the Chicago River, near the site of Fort Dearborn. He was a partner of William Jones and Byram King in the hardware business on South Water Street, and a director in the Chicago branch of the State Bank. He had issue:

- i. James Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 July, 1828; d. 6 December, 1856; unmarried.
- ii. Charles C.,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 January, 1830; d. 4 September, 1832.
- iii. Mary.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Charles,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 April, 1835; d. 24 September, 1836.
- v. George,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 February, 1837; d. same day.
- vi. Robert George.<sup>11</sup>
- vii. Caroline Palmer.<sup>11</sup>
- viii. Edward Dwight,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 November, 1844; d. 18 September, 1881; unmarried.
- ix. Cyrus Henry.<sup>11</sup>

## 245.

CYRUS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Buffalo, N. Y. He was born 18 July, 1806, and died 1 February, 1884, at Buffalo. He married 28 January, 1829, Catharine Eliza Baker, daughter of John and Eliza (Chase) Baker. He was a merchant, and settled at Utica, N. Y., removing thence to Buffalo, N. Y. He had issue:

- i. Jane Catharine,<sup>11</sup> b. at Brookfield, N. Y.

## 246.

TIMOTHY DWIGHT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 27 May, 1816, and died 9 January, 1882. He married (1st), 17 May, 1840, Anna Maria Enos, daughter of Sheffield and Anna (Lewis) Enos; died 1841. He then married (2d), 23 April, 1854, Marietta Jones,



daughter of Benedict and Harriet M. (Foster) Jones, but had no issue by second wife. For many years he was in the Illinois State Insane Asylum. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE ONLY:

- i. Anna Maria,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 March, 1841.

### 247.

WELCOME MORRIS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Oliver P.,<sup>9</sup> Henry<sup>8</sup>, Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He was born 18 October, 1812, at Richfield, N. Y., and died 7 December, 1853, at Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He married Lodema<sup>11</sup> Clarke, daughter of Stephen<sup>10</sup> (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Judith (Maxson) Clarke. He was a farmer, and settled in Jefferson County, N. Y. He had issue:

- i. Name unknown,<sup>11</sup>  
 ii. Cornelia Sophia,<sup>11</sup> b. October, 1843; m. Ezra Whittaker, Lt. U. S. Navy, and had issue: i. Morris C.

### 248.

REUBEN OLIVER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Oliver P.,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Unadilla Forks, N. Y. He was born 22 July, 1814, at Edmeston, N. Y., and died 1883. He married Sarah Lewis, and was a mechanic. He had issue:

- i. Frances Edna,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 July, 1839.  
 ii. Oliver Pendleton,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 December, 1842.  
 iii. Frederick,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 October, 1845.

### 249.

ERASTUS PATTERSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Oliver P.,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Milton, Wis. He was born 30 June, 1817, and married Mary Jane Peck, daughter of Enos Peck. He settled at Unadilla Forks, N. Y., and became a mechanic. In 1856 he removed to Milton, Wis., where he has been a Justice of the Peace. He had issue:

386. i. Willis Peck,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 May, 1842.  
 ii. William Wallace,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 December, 1847.

## 250.

EDWIN DWIGHT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Oliver P.,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 22 May, 1820, at Edmeston, N. Y., and died 1864, in front of Petersburg, Va., during Civil War. He married, 4 September, 1844, Sophronia Brand.

## 251.

JAMES WILLARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 20 July, 1815, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died 30 June, 1878. He married (1st), 31 March, 1846, Catharine J. Sands, daughter of Obadiah and Elizabeth (Teed) Sands. He married (2d), Susan Eliza Tracy, daughter of John and Susan (Hyde) Tracy.

## 252.

ETHAN CASE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Washington, D. C. He was born 16 December, 1820, at Plainfield, N. Y., and died 4 October, 1889. He married, 5 April, 1850, Elizabeth Mickle, daughter of Simeon and Phœbe (Brewer) Mickle, born 6 July, 1826, at Oneonta, N. Y. He was educated at the Oxford Academy and became a civil engineer. He was employed on the enlargement of the Erie Canal, the construction of the Illinois Central Railroad, the military road between St. Paul, Minn., and Superior, Wis., and the survey of several railroads from Superior, Wis. In the spring of 1869 he accepted a position in the Treasury Department, at Washington, and is now in Fifth Auditor's office. He had no issue.

## 253.

PETER WELCOME<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Rochester, N. Y. He was born 14 April, 1826, at Oxford, N. Y., and died 10 September, 1889, at Oxford. He married 31 December, 1867, Maria Clarissa Sands, daughter of William Guthrie and Eliza (Mygatt) Sands, who died 4 March, 1870. He owned land at Oxford, N. Y.

## 254.

JOHN RAY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Binghamton, N. Y. He was born 9 of April, 1828, at Oxford, N. Y.. and died 19 August, 1890. He married 15 August, 1850, Elizabeth W. Glover, daughter of James Aaron and Anne (Bradley) Glover.

## 255.

FRANCIS GEORGE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Oxford, N. Y. He was born 22 November, 1830, at Oxford. He married (1st), 15 August, 1860, Clarissa Maria Boekee, daughter of Isaac and Clarissa (Randall) Boekee, born 10 July, 1837, died 13 September, 1882. He then married (2d), 9 September, 1884, Laura Bemis Chapin, daughter of Thaddeus and Rebecca (Bemis) Chapin. He is head of the F. G. Clarke Blue Stone Co. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Francis Boekee,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 February, 1863; d. 18 September, 1863.
- ii. Henry Boekee,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 September, 1864.
- iii. Herbert William,<sup>11</sup> b 16 April, 1867,
- iv. James Winslow,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 November, 1869.

## 256.

HUBERT RAY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Samuel R.,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1 August, 1828, married and had issue :

- i. Hubert Bailey,<sup>11</sup> m. and had three children.
- ii. Fannie Westcott,<sup>11</sup> m. but had no issue.
- iii. William Henry,<sup>11</sup> m. and had two children.
- iv. Grace,<sup>11</sup> unmarried.

## 257.

CHARLES WRIGHT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Charles,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Dodge Centre, Minn. He was born 14 September, 1821, at Hopkinton, R. I., and married, 1845, Elizabeth David, daughter of William David. He is a farmer, and had issue :

- i. Henry Monroe,<sup>11</sup> m. and had issue : i. Harvey, who m. Eva Skinner.
- ii. A son,<sup>11</sup> deceased.
- iii. A son,<sup>11</sup> deceased.
- iv. A daughter,<sup>11</sup> deceased.

## 258.

DANIEL B.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Charles,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Berlin, Wis. He was born 13 April, 1824, at Scott, N. Y., and died 18 August, 1871, at Berlin, Wis. He married Mary Ann House, who later as his widow married David Garrick. He had issue:

- i. Ulysses Grant.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Agnes J.,<sup>11</sup> m. ——— Corey.
- iii. Estelle,<sup>11</sup> d. 1874.

## 259.

HENRY F.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Charles,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Kansas. He was born 23 September, 1830, at Scott, N. Y., and married, July, 1855, Harriet A. Champlain, daughter of Oliver and Mary (Wright) Champlain, born 26 July, 1833. He is a farmer and removed to Kansas in 1857. He had issue:

- i. Amanda Eveline,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 April, 1856, at Berlin, Wis.; m. Albert W. Maxson, son of Elder William B. Maxson.
- ii. Charles Tremont<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 25 January, 1862, in Lyon Co., Kan.
- iii. Perley Lemont<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 25 January, 1862, in Lyon Co., Kan.
- iv. Mary Ellen,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 April, 1868, at Lyon Co., Kan.
- v. Cora Marie,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 September, 1857, in Marshall Co., Kan., d. 11 September, 1858, in Riley Co., Kan.

## 260.

JOB BENNETT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE, JR. (Job B.,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Alfred Centre, N. Y. He was born 8 November, 1830, at Scott, N. Y., and married, 10 May, 1856, Eunice L. Alvoord, daughter of William and Lydia (Doubleday) Alvoord, born 24 July, 1835, in Scott, N. Y. He was ordained a Sabbatarian minister in 1858, and was pastor in the following churches: Scott, N. Y., for five years; Verona, N. Y., for three years; West Edmeston, N. Y., for nineteen years. He was employed as agent for the American Sabbath Tract Society. He had issue:

- i. William Russell,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 August, 1859.
- ii. Alvoord Bennett,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 September, 1863.
- iii. Myra L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 3 February, 1865.
- iv. Lua Mary,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 November, 1871.
- v. Mabel Miriam,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 January, 1882.

## 261.

ALBERT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Job B.,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Milton, Wis. He was born 20 June, 1832, and married, 4 February, 1855, Elvira A. Greene, daughter of George Saunders and Amelia Pendleton (Maxson) Greene, born 28 February, 1828, in Scott, N. Y. He had issue :

- i. Charles A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 October, 1855; d. 12 January, 1890, without issue. He married, 20 February, 1889, Evelyn A. Willard. He was principal of Albion Academy, Albion, Wis.
- ii. Ella J.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 October, 1857; m. at Milton, 14 September, 1889, William H. Crandall, of Nile, N. Y., and had a i. daughter, who is a physician, practicing at Milton, Wis.
- iii. Kate M.,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 September, 1860; unmarried.
- iv. Grace A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 January, 1865; unmarried.

## 262.

CHESTER SMEDLEY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Job B.,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Nile, N. Y. He was born 15 July, 1849, at Scott, N. Y., and married, 25 October, 1871, Aron Ophelia Stillman, daughter of Samuel N. and Chloe (Sherman) Stillman, of Alfred Centre, N. Y., born 1851. He is a farmer and school teacher, and is a large stockholder in Caledonian Terra Cotta Co., Ltd., of Alfred Centre. He and his wife were educated at Alfred University. He had issue :

- i. Percy LeFloyd,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 June, 1874, at Nile, N. Y.
- ii. Louis Browning,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 November, 1877, at Nile, N. Y.
- iii. Clarence Leon,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 January, 1880, at Nile, N. Y.
- iv. Chloe Sherman,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 April, 1885, at Friendship, N. Y.
- v. Ernest Ford Stillman,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 February, 1887, at Friendship, N. Y.
- vi. Cortez Walton Babcock,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 March, 1889, at Friendship, N. Y.

## 263.

LOUIS KOSSUTH<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Job B.,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Plainfield, N. Y. He was born 12 March, 1852, at Scott, N. Y., and married, 1 August, 1874, at Noank, Conn., Martha Liscomb Fowler, daughter of Gilbert and Lurena Potter (Spencer) Fowler, born 20 April, 1853, at Noank, Conn. He followed the sea from 1869 to 1889, and removed to Plainfield, February, 1889. He had issue :

- i. George Kendrick,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 March, 1876, at Noank.
- ii. John Corrin,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 March, 1878, at Noank.



## 264.

JOSEPH NEWTON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Paul,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Little Genesee, N. Y. He was born 15 July, 1829, at Waterford, Conn., and was married by Elder Joshua Clarke, on 6 October, 1853, to Sarah Ann Curtis, daughter of Elder Ephraim and Susan (Rogers) Curtis, of Brookfield, N. Y., born 27 September, 1830, at Otselie, N. Y. He lived at Preston, N. Y., on a farm until 1858, then removed to Nile, N. Y., where he farmed for several years, and then did a butcher business for eleven years. He removed to Little Genesee in 1887. He had issue:

- i. Ellen Arlonine,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 July, 1854, at Preston; m. 6 December, 1870, Elder John Livingston Hoffman, and had no issue.
- ii. Sarah Etoile,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 July, 1857, at Preston; m. 21 March, 1878, William Ethan Greenman, of Brookfield, and had issue: i. Maud Barbara, b. 7 July, 1879; ii. Alice May, b. 21 December, 1883; iii. Muriel Pauline, b. 25 February, 1885.
- iii. Mary Susan Evaline,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 September, 1861, at Friendship, N. Y.; m. 6 October, 1879, Fred Elbert Stillman, and had issue: i. Bernice Arlonine, b. 14 August, 1880; ii. William Newton, b. 30 March, 1883; iii. Bessie Adele, b. 23 August, 1886.
- iv. Maud Frances,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 June, 1864, at Nile; m. 28 February, 1883, Willis Brockett Turner, and had issue: i. Mary Angie, b. 14 December, 1883; ii. Sarah Maria, b. 29 October, 1886; iii. Gertrude Almira, b. 25 October, 1888.
- v. Ann Jewett,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 June, 1866, at Nile; m. 29 July, 1886, Forrest Legrand Vars, and had issue: i. Lillian Armethabel, b. 16 November, 1887; ii. Legrand, b. 14 February, 1889.
- vi. Bessie Zaolfa,<sup>11</sup> b. 2. May, 1871, at Nile, N. Y.

## 265.

PAUL BABCOCK<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Paul,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hammond, La. He was born 25 May, 1837, and married, 16 December, 1865, Lucy E. Gardiner born 27 February, 1846, at West Genesee, N. Y. He resided for some time at Farina, Ill., and removed to Hammond, Louisiana, where he has a fruit farm. He served in the army during the Civil War. He had issue:

- i. Flora Estelle,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 August, 1867, at Farina, Ill.; m. 16 December, 1885, William M. Smith, of Farina, and had issue: i. Lucinda May, b. 3 April, 1887.
- ii. Hattie Cecilia,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 May, 1869, at Farina, Ill.
- iii. Martha Grace,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 June, 1878, at Nile, N. Y.
- iv. Charles Gardiner,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 August, 1887, at Farina, Ill.

## 266.

THOMAS HENRY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 15 June, 1836, and married, 6 April, 1857, Mary Imogen Wells, daughter of Welcome Wells.

## 267.

JOSHUA MAXSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 15 February, 1838, and married, 1 March, 1863, Eliza Lewis, daughter of Whitman Lewis. He had issue:

- i. Mary Eliza,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 May, 1866.

## 268.

WILLIAM PALMER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 5 November, 1840, and died 3 September, 1862, of fever, in the hospital at Newport News, Va. He married, 6 August, 1862, Harriet Wells, daughter of Peter C. Wells. He served, until his death, in the Army during the Civil War.

## 269.

LEANDER SCOTT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 2 June, 1843, and married 7 April, 1867, Hettie Marinda Devoe. He had issue:

- i. Minnie G.,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 January, 1868.
- ii. Alice D.,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 May, 1870.
- iii. Eden Udora,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 August, 1875.
- iv. Walter Leander,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 December, 1878.
- v. Elsie May,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 March, 1881.

## 270.

MILO MARSH<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 23 March, 1848, and married, 21 September, 1874, Clara B. Brand, daughter of William H. and Sarah Ann (Clarke) Brand. He had issue:

- i. William Brand,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 July, 1875.
- ii. Milo Robinson Brand,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 October, 1880.

## 271.

DAVID WRIGHT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>9</sup> Job B.,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 20 November, 1856, and married, 6 September, 1879, Katie Deballard, and had issue:

- i. Ralph D.,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 August, 1880.
- ii. Waldo E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 April, 1882.
- iii. Helen L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 September, 1884.

## 272.

MAXSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 22 November, 1804, and died 15 August, 1869. He married (1st), 22 November, 1827, Amy Greene, daughter of Robert and Abigail (Tefft) Greene, born 1 October, 1807, died 21 February, 1834, at Clarks-ville, N. Y. He then married (2d), 6 July, 1834, Mary L. Palmer, who died 7 November, 1854. He then married (3d), 8 August, 1858, Mrs. A. E. Conkey.

## 273.

SAMUEL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 14 February, 1807, and died 1 April, 1889, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married, 24 December, 1835, Mercy Green, born 18 October, 1814. He had issue:

- i. Mary Jane,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 August, 1836; d. 1882.
387. ii. Ray G.,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 December, 1838.
- iii. Albert<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 10 October, 1842; d. 16 October, 1864.
- iv. Allen<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 10 October, 1842; d. 6 October, 1855.
- v. Gansevoort,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 April, 1847.
- vi. Emily Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 June, 1848; d. 26 April, 1866.
- vii. Amos,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 March, 1850.
- viii. Willard,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 December, 1852.
- ix. Herman,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 January, 1854; d. 15 April, 1881.
- x. Edwin,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 June, 1856.
- xi. Cora E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 July, 1858; d. 25 December, 1858.
- xii. Charles,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 September, 1860; d. 30 June, 1863.

## 274.

GEORGE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Hubbardsville, N. Y. He was born 6 February, 1810, and married (1st), Phebe Niles; he married (2d), Polly Yaw, and (3d), Maria Leonard.

## 275.

ANSON THOMAS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 11 May, 1812, and died 8 January, 1885. He married, 23 December, 1848, Almira M. Crandall, born 24 December, 1826.

## 276.

DAVID<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 18 September, 1814, and died 5 May, 1882. He married, 29 November, 1837, Melinda Hubbell, and had issue: five children (?)

## 277.

EDWIN KELSEY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 19 November, 1824, and died 29 May, 1855. He married, 30 September, 1848, Lucinda Crandall, b. 3 November, 1829.

## 278.

SAMUEL DEXTER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (David,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 20 February, 1816, and married, 8 December, 1839, Miriam Dye, daughter of Daniel and Rhoda Dye, who died 27 December, 1888, aged 74 years. He had issue:

388. i. C. Ella,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 September, 1841.

## 279.

MARINUS WILLETT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (David,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 12 November, 1825, and married, 22 January, 1848, Elizabeth H. Lewis, daughter of Benjamin and Betsey (Utter) Lewis. He had issue:

389. i. Charles L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 March, 1851.  
 ii. L. Eleanor,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 August, 1853.  
 iii. Mary Alice,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 February, 1857; d. 28 March, 1875.  
 iv. Truman A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 July, 1859; d. 2 December, 1865.  
 v. Fannie E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 November, 1862.  
 vi. Kate E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 February, 1865.  
 vii. L. Adelaide,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 August, 1871.

## 280.

LUCIUS PALMER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Mannsville, N. Y. He was born 27 January, 1822, at Clarkesville, N. Y. He married, 4 May, 1842, Fidelia Dennison, daughter of James and Cynthia Dennison, of Clarkesville, N. Y., born 12 March, 1821. At the age of ten he commenced work in his father's foundry, learning the trade of a moulder, and working at it until he was eighteen years old. He then was placed by his father in the Pearl Street Academy at Albany, remaining there three terms. He learned the trade of carriage making while at home on vacation from school, and engaged in that business at Clarkesville for eight years, until his election as Deputy Town Clerk. He then removed to Mannsville, N. Y., in 1850, and in 1853 was elected Town Clerk and served for three years. During his service as Town Clerk he studied law, and 14 September, 1855, he was admitted to practice in Supreme Court of State, and on 30 October, 1867, in U. S. Circuit Court. He ran for Congress in 1856 against Hon. Henry C. Goodwin, but was defeated. He was again elected, and became Town Clerk on 1 January, 1874. He was several times a candidate for the Assembly, and in 1879 ran for State Senator against Hon. Albert M. Wells, but was defeated. The defeats may be attributed to the fact that he was a Democrat in politics, and his election districts are almost overwhelmingly Republican. He had issue:

390. i. Edward Payson,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 September, 1863.

## 281.

OTIS PERCIVAL GRANGER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Washington, D. C. He was born 1830, and died 1887 or '88. He married Kate Smith. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War, from First Battle of Bull Run to Lee's surrender, at Appomattox and in 1885 was Deputy Commissioner of Pensions, at Washington, D. C. He had issue :

- i. Ella.<sup>11</sup>  
 ii. Kate.<sup>11</sup>  
 iii. Fannie.<sup>11</sup>  
 iv. Joseph.<sup>11</sup>



## 282.

HENRY STEWART<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Truman,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Walpole, Mass. He was born 4 July, 1830, at South Walpole, Mass., and died there 6 July, 1881. He married (1st), 11 November, 1852, Mary Elizabeth Stone, daughter of Dr. Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Hawes) Stone, born 5 January, 1834, at Walpole, and died 16 April, 1857, at South Walpole. He then married (2d), 21 November, 1861, Emma R. Swan, daughter of Robert and Persis Miles (Southworth) Swan, of Stonington, Mass. (?), born 19 June, 1841. He formed a partnership with Naaman Wilmarth, styled "Clarke & Wilmarth," and leased his father's factory, where they made stocking yarns. In 1862 N. B. Wilmarth retired and Mr. Clarke continued the business until his death. He represented the town in Massachusetts House of Representatives, in 1879 (see Obituary Notice in Dedham, Mass., *Transcript*, 16 July, 1881). He had issue :

BY SECOND WIFE ONLY :

- i. William Henry,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 October, 1863.
- ii. Mabel Louise,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 October, 1866.
- iii. Alice Parker,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 January, 1870; d. 6 March, 1875.
- iv. Ralph Swan,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 October, 1878.

## 283.

RODOLPHUS LEROY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Columbus, N. Y. He was born 12 October, 1818, at Brookfield. He married (1st), 16 February, 1840, Angeline Crandall, daughter of Jeremy and Phoebe Crandall, born 20 October, 1823, at Brookfield; died 9 October, 1851. He then married (2d), 16 April, 1857, at Hamilton, N. Y., Catherine Byer, daughter of Nicholas and Sybel Byer, born 19 July, 1819; died 3 October, 1880, at Hamilton. He then married (3d), 24 June, 1884, Mrs. Sarah Baldwin Collins, daughter of Asher and Polly Baldwin, born 12 December, 1820. He had issue :

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Marie Antoinette,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 October, 1843, at Brookfield; m. 4 November, 1862, Arthur J. Stillman, son of Ethan and Clarissa (Bailey) Stillman, b. 25 February, 1841, at Brookfield, and had issue :  
i. Mattie A., b. 10 April, 1865.
- ii. Bernitha,<sup>11</sup> b. 3 April, 1851, at Brookfield; d. there 22 February, 1852.

## 284.

JOHN DELANCEY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Portsmouth, R. I. He was born 28 July, 1820, and married Mary Eleanor Thomas, daughter of Gardiner and Eleanor (Borden) Thomas, born 28 May, 1828; died 30 September, 1885. He had issue:

- i. Gardiner Thomas,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 October, 1849; d. 21 April, 1858.
- ii. Eleanor Antoinette,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 February, 1853; m. 15 September, 1873, Byron L. Randall, and had issue: i. Alice E., b. 20 October, 1874; ii. Roy, b. 15 October, 1881. She resides at Cassville, N. Y.
- iii. Hosea Barber,<sup>11</sup> b. 1857.
- iv. Fanny Thomas,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 April, 1859.
- v. William Borden,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 August, 1862; m. 22 October, 1885, Edith Cross.

## 285.

LAFAYETTE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 19 September, 1822, at Brookfield, N. Y., and married, 8 October, 1845, at Portsmouth, R. I., Charlotte Almy Sherman, daughter of Richard and Sarah Ann (Rogers) Sherman, born 24 May, 1826, at Portsmouth, R. I. He is a farmer, and had issue:

- i. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 March, 1850, at Brookfield; m. 18 November, 1874, Edward Champlain Bentley, son of George W. and Susan (Cutler) Bentley, b. 18 January, 1849.
- ii. Jane Almy Louise,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 December, 1856; m. 31 October, 1877, Francis Ethan Munger, son of William and Mary Ann (Rogers) Munger, b. 20 March, 1851, and had issue: i. Carrie B., b. 12 June, 1883.
- iii. Anna Lura,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 February, 1879, at Brookfield.

## 286.

ALBERT MONTMORENCI<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Clayville, Oneida Co., N. Y. He was born 4 December, 1824, at Brookfield, and married, 11 March, 1851, Phebe M. Gorton, daughter of

Thomas R. and Prudence (Treal) Gorton, born 11 December, 1830. He is a farmer, and had issue :

- i. Lillian A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 July, 1854; m. 13 August, 1873, Loren J. Perry, and resides at Escanaba, Mich.
- ii. Ida M.,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 October, 1856; m. 25 December, 1878, John M. Jennings, of Clayville.
- iii. Flora P.,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 October, 1860.

## 287.

HOSEA MOREAU<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 26 September, 1834, at Brookfield, N. Y., and married, 25 December, 1852, Lorinda Johnson, born 3 May, 1834, at Brookfield. He is a farmer and painter, and had issue :

- i. Laura,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 October, 1854; m. 1 June, 1875, Charles H. Powers, and had issue: i. Herbert De Vere, b. 8 February, 1878, at Brookfield; ii. Alice Mabel, b. 25 June, 1880.
391. ii. Orville L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 April, 1860.
- iii. Nellie R.,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 November, 1867, at Brookfield.
- iv. Carrie E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 February, 1871, at Brookfield.

## 288.

NORMAN LESLIE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 10 October, 1838, at Brookfield, and married, 11 October, 1858, Damaris Burch, daughter of Paul B. and Cynthia (Randall) Burch. He is a music teacher and dealer in pianos.

## 289.

ORLANDO<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 12 December, 1822, and married, 5 July, 1854, Susan Adelaide Tower, born 5 July, 1835, and had issue :

- i. Julia,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 April, 1857, at Rockford, Ill.; d. 31 October, 1882, at Portland, Ore.
- ii. Charles,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 February, 1859; d. 11 March, 1859.
- iii. Nellie,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 December, 1860, at Rockford.
- iv. Henry Tower,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 December, 1864.
- v. Mary Estelle,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 April, 1868.

## 290.

JAMES ALEXANDER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 30 January, 1827, and married, 22 January, 1858, Hebulena Alphonsa D. B. L. Prescott, and had issue :

- i. James Alexander, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 July, 1860.
- ii. Frank Loseffe,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 September, 1861.
- iii. Brownell,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 August, 1873.

## 291.

ALMOND<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 6 July, 1831, and married Martha Ann Adel, born 13 September, 1830, at Westchester, Pa. He had issue :

- i. Mary Belle,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 June, 1859.

## 292.

JOSEPH WILLIAM<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Rockford, Ill. He was born 26 February, 1836, and married, 31 March, 1868, Hester Ann Stephens, born 30 April, 1840. He had issue :

- i. Joseph Herman,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 December, 1869.
- ii. Amy,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 January, 1872.
- iii. Calvin Miller,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 August, 1875; d. 19 February, 1880.

## 293.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Ethan,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Rockford, Ill. He was born 15 April, 1842, and married, 6 July, 1861, Adelaide Potter, born 12 July, 1841, and had issue :

- i. Charles,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 August, 1866.
- ii. Grace.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Blanche.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Ernest.<sup>11</sup>

## 294.

ROSWELL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Adams Centre, Jefferson Co., N. Y. He was born 29 November, 1813, and married, 1840, Amelia Greene, daughter of Joseph J. and Mary (Gavitt) Greene, of Adams, N. Y., born 29 August, 1814. He had issue :

- i. Adaline,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 July, 1843.
- ii. N. Franklin,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 February, 1845; d. 10 August, 1866, at Leonardsville, N. Y.
- 392. iii. D. Eugene,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 January, 1847.
- 393. iv. George R.,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 December, 1849.
- v. Judson,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 February, 1852.
- vi. Angarine,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 April, 1855; m. Laton Washburn.
- vii. Foster J.,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 March, 1863.

## 295.

NELSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. He was born 7 July, 1818, at Scott, N. Y., and married, 29 November, 1839, at Brookfield, Sarah Maria Babcock, daughter of Ichabod and Sally (Clarke\*) Babcock, born 22 October, 1819; died 23 October, 1880, at Homesfield, N. Y. He had issue :

- 394. i. William Wallace,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 January, 1842.
- 395. ii. Frances Jay,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 June, 1843.
- 396. iii. Dervillo Albertus,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 April, 1851.

## 296.

WELCOME<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Edward,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Adams Centre, N. Y. He was born 18 October, 1823, at Brookfield, N. Y. He married 12 March, 1846, Mary Starr Maxson, daughter of Holly and Judith (Clarke†) Maxson, born 6 December, 1822, at Scott, N. Y., and had issue :

- i. Frances,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 April, 1847; m. 4 February, 1868, Amos Studley.
- ii. Edward W.,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 December, 1859; d. 28 May, 1862.
- iii. Frederick W.,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 June, 1863; d. 12 October, 1872.

\*She was Sally Clarke, daughter of Stephen<sup>9</sup> (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) and

†She was Judith Clarke, daughter of Nathan,<sup>9</sup> (Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and



## 297.

HERMAN LEROY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaiah M.,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Alexandria, La. He was born 3 December, 1814, and died, 1872, at Alexandria, La. He married Phebe Chapman, and had issue:

- i. Augusta,<sup>11</sup> d. 1855-6, at Alexandria; m. Lee Crandall, and had issue:
  - i. May.

## 298.

MANVILLE TUTTLE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaiah M.,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of West Winfield, N. Y. He was born in 1818, and died 28 December, 1878, at West Winfield. He married Mary Saxton, who married ——— Cushman for her second husband, and died 25 December, 1887. He had issue:

- i. A child,<sup>11</sup> d. in infancy.
- ii. A child,<sup>11</sup> d. in infancy.

## 299.

CHARLES MAXSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaiah M.,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of West Winfield, N. Y. He was born 27 November, 1825, and married Pauline Fisher, and had issue:

- i. Jerome.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Lewis D.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Bert.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. William.<sup>11</sup>
- v. Louise.<sup>11</sup>
- vi. Lina E.,<sup>11</sup> m. Dr. Gorton, and had issue: i. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1884.

## 300.

EDWIN R.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Asa,<sup>9</sup> Abel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married, 6 June, 1849, Lois Brock, of Grafton, and had issue, born at Grafton:

- i. John B.,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 March, 1850.
- ii. Myron E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 February, 1857.
- iii. Myra,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 July, 1862.

## 301.

WELCOME<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Asa,<sup>9</sup> Abel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married Cynthia Brock, of Grafton, and had issue:

- i. Augusta.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Martin.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Rose.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Lillie.<sup>11</sup>

## 302.

LORENZO<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Asa,<sup>9</sup> Abel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He married (1st) Mahala Thomas, and (2d) Hulda Scriven, and had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Hattie.<sup>11</sup>

BY SECOND WIFE:

- ii. Emma.<sup>11</sup>

## 303.

GROVE D.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Cisco, Fla. He was born 1 May, 1826, and married, 26 February, 1853, Lydia M. Taylor. He had issue:

- i. Irving D.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 September, 1855.
- 397. ii. Martin E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 August, 1857.
- iii. Clara,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 November, 1859.
- iv. John E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 June, 1866; d. 4 September, 1867.

## 304.

FRANCIS HAWLEY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 12 February, 1828, and married (1st), 21 December, 1851, Adelia Ann Crandall, and (2d) Caroline Crandall. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Fred H.<sup>11</sup>

BY SECOND WIFE:

- ii. Frank.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Henry.<sup>11</sup>

## 305.

WIOT H.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 17 January, 1832, and died 1882. He married, 20 October, 1852, Janette Stanborough, and had issue :

- i. Arthur.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Ferdinand.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Charles.<sup>11</sup>

## 306.

JOSEPH SHERRIL<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 8 December, 1827, and married Harriet Saunders. He had issue :

- 398. i. Irving B.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1855.
- ii. J. Dwight,<sup>11</sup> b. 1867.
- iii. A. Cora,<sup>11</sup> b. —.

## 307.

GEORGE ORLANDO<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 6 May, 1830, and died 20 October, 1854. He married Anna E. Wilcox.

## 308.

FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 7 August 1833, and died 25 November, 1900, at Westerly, R. I. He married May J. Buell, and had issue :

- i. Frederick Norcross,<sup>11</sup> b. 1877.
- ii. Frank Howard,<sup>11</sup> b. 1880; d. 1898.
- iii. Russell,<sup>11</sup> b. 1890.

## 309.

ALBERTUS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 2 April, 1835, and married Barbara Barnhart, and had issue :

- i. Ella Adele,<sup>11</sup> b. 1861; m., 1881, John E. Patterson, and had issue:
  - i. Mary; ii. Ella; iii. Everett Earl.

## 310.

ALVIT WELLINGTON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 27 September, 1838, and married Tinette —, and had issue:

- i. Herman,<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Martin,<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Estella.<sup>11</sup>

## 311.

HENRY PENDLETON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 11 June, 1840, and married Hattie B. Harroon, and had issue:

- i. William.<sup>11</sup>

## 312.

WILLIAM HARRISON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Alvit,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 26 June, 1842, and married Anna M. Gates, and had issue:

- i. Arthur.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Theodore.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Leah.<sup>11</sup>

## 313.

FRANCIS OSCAR<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Jared,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Unadilla Forks, N. Y. He was born 3 January, 1833, at Plainfield, N. Y. He married, 1854, Emily Reid, of Brookfield. He developed remarkable mechanical powers and inventive genius, and made great improvements in wood-working machinery. He also invented and improved a turbine wheel. He served through the Civil War in the 7th Michigan Volunteers. He had issue:

- i. Charles.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. George H.,<sup>11</sup> m. Anna Griffith.
- iii. Luna May,<sup>11</sup> m. Morgan P. Phillips.

## 314.

EDGAR BERTRAM<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Jared,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Unadilla Forks, N. Y. He was born 21 July, 1835, at Unadilla Forks. He married, 28

October, 1858, May Lucinda Weaver, daughter of Ebenezer Sloat and Helen Emma (Maxson) Weaver, born 3 January, 1837. He attended village school until 17 years of age, and then went to DeRuyter Institute. He learned the cabinet and furniture business, and worked in his father's shop until 17 October, 1859, when he was taken into partnership. He was elected Town Clerk 1861, '62 and '63, and in 1866 was elected to State Assembly for 1st Assembly District of Otsego County. In January, 1868, he removed to Westerly, R. I., and engaged there in the furniture business until 1890, when he returned to Unadilla Forks. He was a Justice of the Peace in 1894 and 1899. He had issue :

- i. Henry Maxson,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 November, 1859, at Unadilla Forks, N. Y.; m. April, 1887, Ella M. Leavitt. Is a lawyer.
- ii. Edgar Romaine,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 August, 1870, at Westerly, R. I.

## 315.

Rev. HERMAN DEVILLO<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Nelson,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Independence, N. Y. He was born 26 November, 1850, at Plainfield, N. Y. He married, 17 September, 1874, Anna Maria Jennings, daughter of Thomas and Ann P. (Matthews) Jennings, of Oxfordshire, England, born 21 October, 1850, in Oxfordshire, England. He was educated at school in South Brooklyn, N. Y., and attended DeRuyter Institute, and later West Winfield Academy. He became organist in the Leonardsville Church, and a deacon therein in 1874. He developed a taste for music, and studied under William H. Sherwood, the eminent pianist. He composed many songs, which were published in New York, Boston and Philadelphia. He himself became a music publisher at Unadilla Forks in 1875, but soon gave it up to assist his father in manufacturing. At 19 he was a student in Alfred University. From 1874-78 he preached the gospel in various cities, and was ordained in Sabbatarian Church, at Verona, N. Y., to which he was called as Pastor in 1882. He remained there four years. On 1 January, 1887, he became Pastor of the Independence, N. Y., Church. He is a noted musician and composer. He had issue :

- i. Mabel Anna,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 July, 1876.
- ii. Florence Olive,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 June, 1878.
- iii. Evan Herman,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 September, 1883.



## 316.

LEE M.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Albert,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Nortonville, Jefferson County, Kas. He was born 19 December, 1831, at Petersburg, N. Y. He married, 1 July, 1866, Nancy R. Bearss, daughter of Thaddeus and Laura Bearss, of Westmoreland, N. Y. He left Petersburg, N. Y., in the fall of 1851, and spent the winter at Oriskany. In spring of 1852 he removed to Onondaga County, and during winter of 1852-3 attended school at Charlottesville, N. Y.; of 1853-4 at DeRuyter. He then taught school awhile, and in spring of 1855 removed to Dane County, Wis., then to Peoria County, Ill., where he remained the winter of 1855-6. In 1857 went to Kansas, returned to Peoria County, Ill., in 1859, and remained there until 1863-4, when he returned to New York. In 1871 he lived at Lawn Ridge, Marshall County, Ill., and in 1873 removed to Nortonville, Kan. He had no issue.

## 317.

EDMUND HAMILTON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hamilton,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Long Branch, N. J. He was born 23 April, 1838, and married, 16 December, 1858, Mary Etta Burdick, daughter of Benjamin and Rachel (Smith) Burdick. He resided in Petersburg, Brooklyn and Long Branch, and while in New York acted as superintendent and refiner of the W. J. Wilcox Lard and Refining Co. at Gutenburg, N. J.

## 318.

BYRON FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Hamilton,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 30 January, 1850, and married, 24 May, 1871, Addie A. Hall, daughter of Hiram D. and Margaret Hall. He had issue :

- i. Eva Blanche<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 26 August, 1872.
- ii. Everett Byron<sup>11</sup> (Twin), b. 26 August, 1872.
- iii. Ethel Minnie,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 July, 1879.

## 319.

MARVIN RICHARDSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Benjamin F.,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin F.,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

He was born January, 1840, and married (1st) Ethel Walker. He then married (2d) Elizabeth Weeks. He had issue :

BY FIRST WIFE :

i. Mary Frances.<sup>11</sup>

BY SECOND WIFE :

ii. Frank.<sup>11</sup>

### 320.

ALLEN H.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Lorenzo D.,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Homer, N. Y. He was born 24 December, 1858, and married, 22 September, 1880, Anne Eadie, and had issue :

i. Everet,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 November, 1881 ; d. 19 June, 1883.

### 321.

EDWIN PERRY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joseph E.,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brooklyn, N. Y. He was born 29 May, 1860, at Brooklyn, N. Y. He married 23 November, 1881, Josephine Stringham, daughter of Samuel C. and Henrietta (Roof) Stringham, of Brooklyn, N. Y., born 26 September, 1862, at Brooklyn, N. Y. He had issue :

i. Joseph Edwin,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 September, 1882, at Leadville, Col.

ii. Henrietta Elizabeth,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 August, 1883, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

iii. Herbert Stringham,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 May, 1890, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

### 322.

CARDER HAZARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Peter W.,<sup>9</sup> Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 21 July, 1811, died 28 August, 1892. He was married on 16 June, 1846, by Rev. Wilson Cogswell, to Hannah Steadman Allen, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Steadman) Allen, died 18 May, 1889. He had issue :

i. Sarah Alice,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 April, 1847 ; m. at Wakefield, by Theo. S. Snow, 9 March, 1885, to Richard A. Harrall of Preston, Lancaster, England, and had issue : i. A son, b. and d. 20 November, 1866.

ii. Hannah Emeline,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 July, 1849 ; m. 29 October, 1873, Stephen B. Gardiner, son of Rowland T. and Elizabeth (Browning) Gardiner, of South Kingstown, and had issue : i. Carder C., b. 18 September, 1874 ; ii. Stephen B., b. 18 December, 1878 ; iii. Hannah C., b. 29 October, 1885, d. 5 November, 1886.

- iii. Julia Hazard,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 June, 1854; m. 13 November, 1873, Charles H. Knowles, son of Nathan H. and Sarah (Brown) Knowles, of South Kingstown, and had issue: i. Lillian E., b. 7 March, 1877; ii. Alston W., b. 1 June, 1880; iii. Leroy W., b. 8 June, 1881.
- iv. Mary Ella,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 June, 1857; m. 16 October, 1878, Walter A. Nye, son of Samuel H. and Abby (Hendricks) Nye, of Providence, R. I., but had no issue.
- v. A child,<sup>11</sup> b. and d. 6 April, 1865.

## 323.

PETER WELLS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE, JR. (Peter W.,<sup>9</sup> Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 1813, March 11, and married (1st) by Rev. Nelson Cogswell, at South Kingstown, on 1843, February 1, to Martha C. Browning, born 1817; died 1851, May 25, aged 34 years. He married (2d) Elizabeth Clarke. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. James N.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1845, August 12; d. 1848, February 7.
- ii. James F.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1848, October 25; d. 1850, June 25.
- iii. Peter B.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1851, May 25.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

- iv. Martha A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1856, December 21; d. 1859, April 14.
- v. Lucy A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1860, November 16; m. 12 February, 1896, John T. Whitford, son of Simeon and Amy A. (Corey) Whitford, and had issue: i. Ada Elizabeth, b. 23 February, 1898.

## 324.

OLIVER DAVIS<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Nicholas,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlestown, R. I. He was born 22 May, 1840, and died 12 October, 1879. He married, in September, 1865, Anna Babcock Hoxie, daughter of Asa Hoxie, of Charlestown, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Henry Sands,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 August, 1866.
- ii. Joshua,<sup>11</sup> b. January, 1868; d. in infancy.
- iii. Asa Hoxie,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 January, 1870.
- iv. Hannah Davis,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 April, 1872; m. 11 December, 1893, Charles J. Tucker, of Jamestown, R. I., and had issue: i. Mary Clarke, b. 18 January, 1897.
- v. Oliver Davis,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 September, 1876.
- vi. Mary Van Ostrand,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 March, 1879; m. 22 June, 1898, Edwin G. Littlefield, of Jamestown, R. I., and had issue: i. Edwin Gardner, b. 6 August, 1901.

## 325.

JOHN GIDEON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (John G.,<sup>9</sup> Gideon,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 4 July, 1824, and died 7 December, 1891. He married, 8 September, 1869, Harriet Maria Hazard, daughter of William and Harriet (Brenton) Hazard, born 16 January, 1842, and died 27 July, 1901. He had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 September, 1870; d. 23 March, 1884.
- ii. Almira Hull,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 April, 1872; m. 28 June, 1900, Frank Osborne Lynch, and had issue : i. Norman Clarke, b. 17 July, 1901.
- iii. Harriet Brenton,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 October, 1874.
- iv. John Gideon,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 December, 1876.
- v. William Hazard,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 August, 1878.
- vi. Latham,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 December, 1881.

## 326.

LATHAM H.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (John G.,<sup>9</sup> Gideon,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of West Kingstown, R. I. He was born 25 August, 1829, and died 12 December, 1901, at West Kingstown, aged 73 years. He married Susan Manchester, of Pawtucket, and had issue :

399. i. Charles Manchester,<sup>11</sup> b. 23 June, 1858.
400. ii. John Latham,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 July, 1861.
- iii. Amelia Manchester,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 October, 1871; unmarried in 1902.

## 327.

PETER<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Waite,<sup>9</sup> Peter,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 9 January, 1824, and died 8 October, 1893. He married Cordelia Brayton, and had issue :

- i. Rowland,<sup>11</sup> d. 5 February, 1870, aged 17 years 3 months 16 days.
- ii. Randall B.,<sup>11</sup> d. 12 January, 1857, aged 7 years 10 months.

## 328.

ROUSE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Rouse,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He married Lucy Reynolds, daughter of Joseph and Lydia Reynolds, born 1795; died 18 February, 1822, in her 27th year. She is buried in the Potter Burial Ground, at Kingstown Hills. He had issue :

401. i. Rouse R.,<sup>11</sup>

## 329.

JOSHUA<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Rouse,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), He married Dorcas Clarke, daughter of Samuel<sup>9</sup> (Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Renewed (Stanton) Clarke. He had issue :

- i. Phoebe,<sup>11</sup> m. George C. Rathbone.
- ii. Samuel,<sup>11</sup> m. Caroline Dixon.
- iii. Joshua.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Charles B.,<sup>11</sup> of St. Louis, Mo.
- v. Dorcas,<sup>11</sup> m. Edwin Knowles.

## 330.

PERRY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Perry,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Shoreham, R. I. He married, 1837, September 15, Penelope Dodge, daughter of Joshua Dodge, of North Shoreham, R. I.

## 331.

CHARLES<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Perry,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1818, and died 9 May, 1870, aged 52 years 3 months 16 days. He married Mary Clarke, daughter of Bradford<sup>6</sup> (Peter,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) Clarke. He had issue :

- i. Charles P.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1839; d. 25 December, 1870, unmarried, aged 31 years 1 month 8 days.
- ii. Martha,<sup>11</sup> b. 1843; d. 24 September, 1885, aged 42 years 3 months; m. Charles Chase, and had issue : i. Anna, b. 9 September, 1873; d. 1 January, 1875.

## 332.

SIMEON P.<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Perry,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 1819, and died 4 December, 1887, aged 68 years 9 months and 18 days. He was married by Rev. Leander Witherill at South Kingstown on 8 November, 1843, to Catherine C. Perry, of South Kingstown, R. I. He had issue :

- i. George H.,<sup>11</sup> of Shannock, R. I.
- ii. Nellie,<sup>11</sup> m. George Carmichael.
- iii. Kate,<sup>11</sup> b. 1849; d. 17 June, 1887, aged 38 years 6 months 10 days.
- iv. Julia.<sup>11</sup>
- v. Harriet,<sup>11</sup> b. 1857; died 11 April, 1874, aged 17 years 11 months 19 days.



## 333.

LUKE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Luke,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Exeter, R. I. He was born 23 August, 1809, and married Betsey Ross. He had known issue:

- i. Luke,<sup>11</sup> who married Jeanette G. ———, b. 1840; d. 4 October, 1864, aged 24 years 11 months 20 days, and was buried in Exeter Cemetery.

## 334.

JOHN TEFFT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Luke,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was born 1810, and died 1845, April 12, at Westerly, R. I. He married Susan D. Bentley, daughter of Benjamin P. Bentley, of Westerly, R. I. He had issue an only child:

- 402. i. Benjamin F.,<sup>11</sup> b. 1838, September 16.

## 335.

REYNOLDS HOXSIE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Luke,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1823, February 2, and married, 1845, January 20, at Richmond, Isabella W. Nye. He had issue:

- i. Miriam.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. George.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Abbie.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Emma.<sup>11</sup>

## 336.

HALSEY PERRY<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (David,<sup>9</sup> David,<sup>8</sup> Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Richmond, R. I. He was born 9 August, 1818, at Richmond, and married on 21 December, 1841, Mary Greene, who died 7 March, 1899. He removed with his parents to Charlestown in December, 1818, and lived there eleven years. On 25 March, 1830, he returned to Richmond, where he now resides. The house he now lives in was an inn in 1799, called G. Perry's Inn, and the farm and buildings are nearly destroyed by age. In 1836 he was appointed an Aide-de-Camp of the 3d Brigade in Washington County, Silas R. Kenyon being the Brigadier-General. In 1844 he became Deputy Sheriff of Washington County, serving three years. In 1851 he was appointed Town Sergeant, serving several years. In 1852 he was elected Town Clerk, and has held the office to

the present time (1902). In 1855 he was State Senator from the Town of Richmond, serving two years. In 1874 he became a charter member and vice-president of the Washington County Agricultural Society. He had issue :

- i. Susan Frances,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 December, 1842; m. 19 January, 1876, Ira R. Wilbur; b. 15 October, 1843, and had issue: i. Mary Greene, b. 15 April, 1877; ii. Amey Clarke, b. 24 January, 1879.
- ii. George Perry,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 November, 1844; d. 5 June, 1865, killed by a railway train while returning home.
- iii. Dorcas Ann,<sup>11</sup> b. 19 September, 1846.
403. iv. David,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 September, 1848.
- v. Mary Eliza,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 October, 1850.
- vi. Sarah Ida,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 November, 1852.
- vii. Lois,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 January, 1855; m. 29 November, 1876, Dr. James N. Lewis, b. 30 October, 1849, and had issue: i. Susie Clarke, b. 5 July, 1882; ii. Hattie Dennison, b. 7 December, 1892.
- viii. Mabelle Perry,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 August, 1860; m. 3 January, 1883, Charles Kenyon, b. 10 May, 1855, and had issue: i. Halsey Clarke, b. 11 November, 1884.

### 337.

ELISHA CASE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (George C.,<sup>9</sup> William C.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Kingstown, R. I. He was born 8 February, 1839, and died 30 December, 1887. He married, 20 May, 1867, Ellen Elizabeth Brown, daughter of Jeremiah S. and Mary E. (Cowley) Brown, born 8 March, 1845; d. April, 1885. He resided at Kingstown, R. I., and was a very prominent lawyer, having studied law under Judge Elisha R. Potter, of Rhode Island Supreme Court. He had issue :

- i. Elisha Case,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 August, 1868; d. 18 September, 1875.
- ii. Matthew Waite,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 July, 1877.

### 338.

WILLIAM CASE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (George C.,<sup>9</sup> William C.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Wakefield, R. I. He was born 18 July, 1841, and married 19 November, 1874, Susan A. Wright, daughter of Stephen Wright, of California, in 1849. He was a Corporal in K Co., 9th Regiment, R. I. V., in 1862, during Civil War. He had issue :

- i. William Case,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 December, 1878.

## 339.

JAMES GRAVES<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Thomas J.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Cincinnati, O. He was born 19 July, 1827, at Providence, R. I., and died 18 May, 1884, at Cincinnati, O. He married, 9 January, 1855, Mary McLaughlin, daughter of John and Maria (Greene) McLaughlin. He was in the stove business and secretary of Bucks Stove Co., of St. Louis, Mo. He had issue :

- i. William Shipley,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 July, 1856; d. 21 August, 1860.
- ii. Jessie Benton,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 November, 1861, at Cincinnati, O.
- iii. Mallon,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 March, 1866, at Waynesville, O.
- iv. James Louis,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 August, 1868, at Waynesville, O.

## 340.

THOMAS PECKHAM<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Thomas J.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Mound City, Ill. He was born 15 November, 1832, at Providence, R. I., and died 1 April, 1872, at Mound City, Ill. He married, 29 June, 1856, Sarah Ann Hawthorne, daughter of Francis and Frances Hawthorne, born 15 May, 1835, at Maytown, O. He enlisted as 2d Lieut. in Co. C, 11th Ohio Vol. Cavalry at breaking out of Civil War, and was ordered for service to Fort Laramie, Wyo. Ter. In April, 1862, he became 1st Lieut., and on 9 June, 1863, Captain. He was mustered out in July, 1865. He had issue :

404. i. Alfred Louis,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 April, 1857.
- ii. Frank Hawthorne,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 January, 1859, at Springfield, O.
- iii. Nellie Hope,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 February, 1861, at Springfield, O.; m. 3 April, 1884, Samuel Saywall, of Boston, Mass.

## 341.

WILLIAM EDWARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (William E.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Cleveland, O. He was born 18 May, 1830, at Providence, R. I., and died 9 January, 1898. He married 6 July, 1859, Caroline Newton, daughter of James L. and Elizabeth (Wilkinson) Newton. He graduated from the Providence High School, and studied chemistry under Dr. Thomas B. Shepard. From 1848 to 1850 he occupied clerical positions in the chemical business. In the winter of 1850-51 he taught school on

Conanicut Island, and later, after a trip West, at North East, Pa. He then went as a dry goods clerk to Cleveland, O., until 1854, when he secured a place as bookkeeper in the Forest City Bank, and remained there until 1859. He then became teller of St. Louis Building and Savings Association, now the National Bank of Commerce, at St. Louis. During the Civil War he acted as clerk in Paymaster's Department. In 1863 he became private secretary to Amasa Stone, a railroad manager and capitalist, which position he held for sixteen years. He then spent two years at Sterling, Kan., and three years at Cleveland as a grain broker. On 1 January, 1884, he was appointed an auditor in the Standard Oil Co., which position he held until his death. He had issue :

- i. Matilda Morris,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 February, 1861.
- ii. Flora Stone,<sup>11</sup> b. 31 January, 1866.
- iii. Winifred,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 March, 1868.
- iv. Alice,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 July, 1877.

### 342.

REV. JOHN CALDWELL CALHOUN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE, D. D. (William E.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Upper Alton, Ill. He was born 27 February, 1833, at Providence, R. I., and married (1st), 12 November, 1861, Frances Elizabeth Greenough, daughter of John Grafton and Maria Jeanette (Putnam) Greenough, of Brooklyn, N. Y., born 12 March, 1839, at Troy, N. Y.; died 29 August, 1877, at Upper Alton, Ill. He then married (2d) Sarah Jane Newell Cole, daughter of Rev. Isaac D. and Sarah Newell, and widow of Herman C. Cole. He graduated from the Providence Public School, and at 17 years of age went to New York as a clerk in the importing house of Booth & Edgar, where he remained four years. In 1853 he was converted and baptised in Strong Place Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., and, deciding to enter the ministry, he was licensed in 1854, and entered the University of Rochester in 1855, graduating in 1859. He graduated from the Seminary in 1861, and in September was called to Yonkers, N. Y., where he remained four years. Removing thence to Chicago, he served one year at Chicago University as Professor of Greek. In 1866 he was associated with Dr. Cowen in giving theological instruction at the University. Professor Clarke then became Pastor of the Baptist Church, at Madison, Wis., until the winter of 1870-1, when he went to the Mt. Auburn Church, Cincinnati, at same time teaching metaphysics and moral



philosophy at the Cincinnati Young Ladies' Institute. In 1873 he accepted a call to Beaver Street Church, St. Louis, and in 1875 became Professor in Shurtleff College, at Upper Alton, Ill. He has written various essays in magazines on "Plato and the Early Christians," "History in the Alphabet," "The Pioneer Statesman," "John Clarke, of Newport," "The Origin and Varieties of the Semitic Alphabet," "Man and His Divine Father," and contributed much to the weekly press. He resigned in 1886. He has in his possession the ancient Clarke Bible, which Dr. John Clarke brought over from England in 1639, having inherited it in lineal succession from John Clarke, son of Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke, brother to Dr. John Clarke. (See "Cathcart's Baptist Cyclopaedia," p. 230). He had issue, by his first wife only:

- i. Edward Greenough,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 August, 1864, at Yonkers, N. Y.; d. 18 June, 1887; was drowned at Chicago.
- ii. Jannette Frances,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 November, 1866, at Chicago, Ill.; m. 19 October, 1887, Alfred E. Marsh, of Macon, Ga., and had issue: i. Mabel Frances, b. 27 July, 1888; ii. Edward Clarke, b. 24 July, 1890; iii. Lumar Foote, b. 6 September, 1897; iv. James Ross, b. 9 August, 1901.
- iii. Grafton Putnam,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 August, 1873, at St. Louis, Mo.
- iv. Colgate Trevor,<sup>11</sup> b. 2 August, 1874; d. 10 March, 1875.

## 343.

LOUIS DUNTON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (William E.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Orange, N. J. He was born at Providence, R. I., 20 March, 1845. He married, 1870, Mary McKenna, daughter of Patrick and Mary (McMahon) McKenna, of Rockport, O., born 13 July, 1847, and died 17 July, 1879. He then married (2d), 1880, Mary Louise Bates, daughter of Levi Dunbar and Mary (Bump) Bates, of Providence, R. I., born 19 January, 1859. He had issue, born at Cleveland, O.:

- i. Helen,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 July, 1873; d. 30 April, 1893, unmarried.
405. ii. Louis Edward,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 May, 1876.
- iii. Gertrude,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 September, 1885; d. 4 September, 1885.
- iv. Florence,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 November, 1886.

## 344.

ARTEMAS MATTHEWSON<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac D.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Omaha, Neb. He was born 4 October, 1832, and married at Wattsburg, Pa., 1 Jan-



uary, 1857, Almira A. Williams, born 27 August, 1834. He is a merchant and dealer in real estate and had issue :

- i. Willis F.,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 July, 1859, at Bellevue, Neb.; d. 4 May, 1888, at Omaha, aged 28 years 9 months 23 days.
406. ii. Elmer S.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 November, 1861, at Bellevue, Neb.
- iii. Howard A.,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 December, 1868.

### 345.

HENRY TEFFT<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac D.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Omaha, Neb. He was born 26 April, 1834, at Greenwich, Washington Co., N. Y. He married, 28 September, 1859, Martha Fielding, born 26 March, 1834; died 24 September, 1892, aged 58 years 5 months 28 days. He settled in Bellevue, Neb., in 1855, and removed to Omaha, Neb., about 1882. He is engaged in a general merchandise and real estate business, and has been a member of the Nebraska Legislature. He had issue :

407. i. Harry Fielding,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 August, 1860.
- ii. John Tefft,<sup>11</sup> b. 8 December, 1861; resides Omaha, Neb.
- iii. Millard,<sup>11</sup> b. July, 1864; d. 3 November, 1865.
- iv. Gertrude Littlefield,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 October, 1867; resides Omaha, Neb.
- v. William Edward,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 November, 1868; resides Lincoln, Neb.
- vi. Charles Hughes,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 June, 1870; d. 1 June, 1893, aged 22 years 5 months 24 days.
- vii. Henry Tefft, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 August, 1874.
- viii. Maurice Gordon,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 May, 1876.

### 346.

WILLIAM EDWARD<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac D.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Omaha, Neb. He was born 22 December, 1838, at Greenwich, Washington Co., N. Y. He married 1 March, 1877, Mary Adelaide Brotherton, daughter of Samuel G. Brotherton, of Waterford, Pa. He is president of the "Consolidated Coffee Co.," at Omaha, and had issue :

- i. Ward Brotherton,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 December, 1877.
- ii. Louis Samuel,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 May, 1880, at Waterford, Pa.
- iii. Edith Hortense,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 September, 1882, at Union City, Pa.
- iv. Richard Teasdale,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 April, 1885, at Union City, Pa.
- v. Mabel Ruth,<sup>11</sup> b. 29 November, 1893.

## 347.

AUGUSTUS WHITE<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Isaac D.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Papillion, Sarpy Co., Neb. He was born 28 April, 1841, at Greenwich, Washington Co., N. Y., and married, 1861, Delia Beel, of Wattsburg, Pa. He went to Nebraska, in 1863, and engaged in a general mercantile and banking business. He had issue :

- i. Martha.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. Isaac D.<sup>11</sup>
- iii. Jessie.<sup>11</sup>
- iv. Edwin.<sup>11</sup>
- v. Augustus.<sup>11</sup>
- vi. Grace.<sup>11</sup>

## 348.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>10</sup> CLARKE (Henry R.,<sup>9</sup> Benjamin T.,<sup>8</sup> Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Elisha,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 13 October, 1848, and married, 24 June, 1874, Louisa H. Rodman, daughter of Robert and Mary Jane (Gardiner) Rodman, born 24 July, 1855. He had issue :

- i. Mary Louisa,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 May, 1875.

## ELEVENTH GENERATION.

## 349.

LUTHER TAYLOR<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Onarga, Ill. He was born 18 January, 1830, at Manchester, Ind.; married, at Versailles, Ind. (1st), 23 August, 1853, Mary E. King, died 18 December, 1854. He then married, at Onarga, Ill. (2d), 1 May, 1856, Melvina Hall, born 10 December, 1833, at Pt. Pleasant, Mason County, W. Va. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Alice Ellen,<sup>12</sup> b. 24 July, 1854; d. 29 December, 1873.

BY SECOND WIFE :

408. ii. Charles Arthur,<sup>12</sup> b. 23 August, 1857.
409. iii. William Allen,<sup>12</sup> b. 15 September, 1858.
- iv. Emma Elizabeth,<sup>12</sup> b. 16 March, 1860; m. 17 April, 1883, at Onarga, John William McCloud, b. 25 October, 1855, and had issue : i. Hazel Hall, b. 7 September, 1885; ii. Erminie Elizabeth, b. 5 August, 1888. She lives at Little Rock, Ark.
410. v. Albert Fargo,<sup>12</sup> b. 10 April, 1868.

## 350.

HENRY HARRISON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Onarga, Ill. He was born 20 November, 1840, at Manchester, Ind., and married (1st), 11 November, 1862, Electa Jane Gilbert, and (2d), 14 February, 1889, Mary E. White. He is usually called "Tippecanoe" or "Tip" Clarke, and had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE :

411. i. Frank Luther,<sup>12</sup> b. 21 June, 1864.
- ii. Mary Blanche,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 March, 1871; m., 7 June, 1893, Royal Ben Spelman, and had issue: i. Asel Althea. She lives at South Bend, Ind.
- iii. Ralph Henry,<sup>12</sup> b. 10 April, 1877.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- iv. Homer Harrison.<sup>12</sup>

## 351.

CALVIN RUTER<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Naturita, Col. He was born 19 February, 1843, at Manchester, Ind., and married Mary Beach. He had issue :

- i. Ethel.<sup>12</sup>
- ii. Walter.<sup>12</sup>
- iii. Clyde.<sup>12</sup>
- iv. Eugene.<sup>12</sup>

## 352.

JOHN<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (James M.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Austin, Mo. He was born 14 April, 1833, at Manchester, Ind., and married, March, 1870, Martha Taylor. He had issue :

- i. James Henry,<sup>12</sup> b. July 1873; m. Belle Crotty.
- ii. Dennie F.,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 August, 1874.
- iii. Clara,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 February, 1876.
- iv. Ralph,<sup>12</sup> b. 1 August, 1883.
- v. Robert,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 April, 188—.

## 353.

JOHN AUGUSTUS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (George B.,<sup>10</sup> Augustus,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Chicago, Ill. He was born 20 January, 1859, at Gilman, Ill., and married 14

April, 1889, Frankie L. Archer, at Orlando, Fla. He resides in Chicago. He had issue :

- i. Virgil Clift,<sup>12</sup> b. 25 June, 1891, at Orlando, Fla.

### 354.

FABIUS MAXIMUS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (George W.,<sup>10</sup> Jedde,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of New York, N. Y. He was born 10 June, 1853, at Manchester, Ind., and married, 5 May, 1880, Harriet Cade Cherry. He is a counsellor-at-law, and has devoted much time and research to collecting the genealogical data of the Clarke Family, and is an authority on all the descendants of Elisha<sup>7</sup> Clarke. He had issue :

- i. Hazel Marguerite,<sup>12</sup> b. 24 August, 1882.
- ii. George Sharp,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 September, 1884.

### 355.

WILLIAM BLISS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Hazard P.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Andover, Allegany County, N. Y. He was born 14 November, 1807, and married Relief Woodcock. He had issue:

- i. Whitford M.<sup>12</sup>

### 356.

EZRA STILLMAN<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Hazard P.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 25 October, 1815, and married Melissa Wilkins. He had issue:

- i. Olivette M.,<sup>12</sup> b. 1851; d. 11 September, 1880, at Chicago, Ill., m. and divorced from Charles Van Sicklen, of Hornellsville.
- ii. Delphine.<sup>12</sup>
- iii. Floyd.<sup>12</sup>
- iv. Edwin.<sup>12</sup>

### 357.

STEPHEN S.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 30 May, 1811, and married 30 December, 1834, Azubah Woodcock, born 18 April, 1814, at Swanzey, Cheshire County, N. H. He had issue:

412. i. William A.,<sup>12</sup> b. 18 November, 1835.
- ii. Milton S.,<sup>12</sup> b. 7 November, 1837; m. (1st) Carrie Gibbs; m. (2d) Mrs. Emma Yeomans.

- iii. *Amelia M.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 December, 1844; m. 1871, Elmer A. Cottrell.  
 iv. *Ella D.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 5 March, 1853, at Andover; d. 4 August, 1867, at Andover, N. Y.

## 358.

DECATUR MAXSON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Andover, N. Y. He was born 11 December, 1816, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died 16 March, 1889, at Andover, N. Y., aged 73 years. He moved with his parents in 1825 from Brookfield to Andover, N. Y., and in 1841 located at Independence (Green's Corners), N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business with his father-in-law, Isaiah W. Green, until 1848. He then went out of trade and took up farming and stock raising until 1869, and went into cheese manufacturing. He removed to Andover in the fall of 1882. He married (1st), 11 March, 1841, Maria A. Green, daughter of Isaiah W. and Betsey (Bassett) Green, born 29 January, 1820, at Independence; died 31 January, 1843, at Independence. He then married (2d), 3 April, 1845, Mary Lucinda Clarke, daughter of Hazard P.<sup>10</sup> (Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) and Phoebe (Whitford) Clarke, born 20 August, 1821; died 6 February, 1847. He then married (3d), 4 May, 1851, Jane Sherman, daughter of Samuel and Polly (Forsyth) Sherman, born 28 August, 1827, at Norway, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; died 19 September, 1864, at Independence. He then married (4th), 10 January, 1866, Mrs. Helen Benjamin, daughter of Hoxie and Lucy (Root) Payne and widow of Samuel Benjamin. She was born at Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

413. i. *Orville G.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 20 July, 1843.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

414. ii. *Herbert M.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 29 January, 1847.

## BY THIRD WIFE:

- iii. *George M.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 11 February, 1854; d. 22 February, 1859, at Independence, N. Y.  
 iv. *Emily T.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 5 May, 1857; d. 11 February, 1859, at Independence.  
 v. *May M.*,<sup>12</sup> b. 18 November, 1858; d. 12 July, 1864, at Independence.  
 vi. *Frank*,<sup>12</sup> b. 18 August, 1860; m. 29 September, 1885, Lillian M. Burdick, daughter of Welcome J. and Sarah M. (Vaughn) Burdick, b. 2 July, 1862, at Alfred, N. Y. They reside at Andover, N. Y., where he has a general mercantile business.



## 359.

JEREMIAH<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 11 April, 1825, and married Katherine Crandall. He had issue :

- i. Edson D.,<sup>12</sup> m. a daughter of B. Frank Langworthy.
- ii. Alice E.<sup>12</sup>
- iii. Clarence S.<sup>12</sup>
- iv. Elmer Ellsworth.<sup>12</sup>

## 360.

ALEXANDER HAMILTON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Joseph,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 9 April, 1816, at Brookfield, N. Y., and lived in Fond du Lac, Wis. He married (1st), 15 September, 1838, Hannah Simmons, at Green Bay, Wis., born 9 May, 1820; died 23 February, 1863, at Fond du Lac, Wis. He then married (2d), 1864, May Jane Lewis. He had issue, all born at Fond du Lac :

## BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Melissa L.,<sup>12</sup> b. 25 April, 1840; m. (1st) Orsel E. Wilkins; (2d) 19 December, 1881, Abram E. Hyzer, and lives at Gunnison, Col.
- ii. Martha Jane,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 October, 1844; m. 24 July, 1866, Edward Kent, and lives at Fond du Lac.
- iii. Kasson Eugene,<sup>12</sup> b. 19 February, 1847; m. 18 December, 1872, Ann Jane Overton, and resides at Denver, Col.
- iv. Ella Isadore,<sup>12</sup> b. 17 February, 1850; m. 26 August, 1880, George W. Stewart, at Gunnison, Col., and resides at Fond du Lac.
- v. Louis Henry,<sup>12</sup> b. 1 January, 1858; m. 5 October, 1881, Isabelle E. Dudley, and resides at Denver, Col.

## BY SECOND WIFE :

- vi. Alexander Hamilton, Jr.,<sup>12</sup> b. 3 August, 1871; unmarried.

## 361.

HENRY WILCOX<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Samuel,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Chicago, Ill. He was born 1815 at Unadilla Forks, N. Y., and died 1892 at Chicago, Ill. He was a counsellor-at-law, and married Harriet Crumb, daughter of Silas Crumb. He had issue :

- i. Frederic Wilcox,<sup>12</sup> b. —; resides at Brookline, Mass.

## 362.

MILLS DEFOREST<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Beloit, Wis. He was born 27 September, 1825, and married (1st), 22 February, 1849, Tacy Maxson, daughter of Alfred and Mercy (Clarke) Maxson, born 22 April, 1829; died 26 April, 1867. He then married (2d), 16 December, 1868, Euphrasia Cordelia Olmstead, widow of H. N. James. He had issue:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Caroline DeForest,<sup>12</sup> b. 12 January, 1850; d. 24 June, 1851.
- ii. Ida Mary,<sup>12</sup> b. 30 November, 1851; m. 2 July, 1878, George Button Adams, son of Rev. Calvin Carlton and Emeline (Nelson) Adams, b. 3 June, 1851, at Fairfield, Vt. They reside at Springfield, Mo., and had issue: i. Ruth Maxson, b. 5 October, 1883.
- iii. Ellen Caroline,<sup>12</sup> b. 30 June, 1853; m. 2 February, 1876, James E. Hegeman.
- iv. Flora Adelaide,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 November, 1854.
- v. Hattie DeForest,<sup>12</sup> b. 11 November, 1856; m. October, 1878, Frank K. Steadman.
- vi. George Henry,<sup>12</sup> b. 10 April, 1859; m. October, 1882, Helen Tuttle.
- vii. Tacy Emily,<sup>12</sup> b. 21 October, 1860; d. 21 October, 1863.
- viii. Carrie May,<sup>12</sup> b. 18 August, 1862; d. 2 September, 1871.
- ix. Nettie Maria,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 October, 1864.
- x. Frank Mills,<sup>12</sup> b. 24 April, 1867; d. 6 September, 1867.
- xi. Frederick DeForest,<sup>12</sup> b. 24 April, 1867.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

- xii. Anna Susan,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 September, 1869.
- xiii. Sophie Belle,<sup>12</sup> b. 22 November, 1871.

## 363.

LIONEL HENRY<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Christopher,<sup>10</sup> Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 4 October, 1839, and married (1st), 1 January, 1866, Ellen J. Knowles, daughter of James Knowles, of South Kingstown, R. I.; (2d), 2 May, 1877, Annie Northrup, daughter of Gideon Northrup, of South Kingstown. He resides at Rocky Brook.

## 364.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>10</sup> Samuel,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Cohoes, N. Y. He married (1st) Katherine ———, and (2d) Elizabeth Marchant.

## 365.

MELVIN REMINGTON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Nathaniel P.,<sup>10</sup> Jesse,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 27 September, 1824, at Lorraine, N. Y., and died 6 October, 1899, at Boylston, N. Y. He married 1 January, 1849, at Pulaski, N. Y., Lanah Shoecraft, born 22 January, 1832, at Ellisburgh; died 30 May, 1890, at Ellisburgh, N. Y. He had issue:

- i. Rosalie A.,<sup>12</sup> b. 28 December, 1850; d. 19 July, 1862.
- ii. Helen Annette,<sup>12</sup> b. April, 1853; d. 6 February, 1864.
- iii. Melvin Delos,<sup>12</sup> b. 12 November, 1855; m. 23 December, 1885, at Boylston, Anna L. Snyder, b. 27 May, 1864, at Boylston, N. Y.

## 366.

PARIS DANIEL<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Nathaniel P.,<sup>10</sup> Jesse,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 20 November, 1831, at Lorraine, N. Y., and died 12 June, 1899, at Washington, D. C. He married, 12 January, 1855, at Pulaski, N. Y., Frances Tucker, daughter of Thomas B. and Laura (Lyons) Tucker, born 20 May, 1838, at Luray, N. Y. He had issue:

- i. Estella May,<sup>12</sup> b. 3 April, 1857, at Lorraine, N. Y.; m. 1 October, 1875, at Pulaski, N. Y., Frederic Gaylord, and had issue: i. Maud, b. 16 August, 1876, at Pulaski.
- ii. George Loren,<sup>12</sup> b. 26 December, 1861, at Lorraine, N. Y.
- iii. Pearl Don,<sup>12</sup> b. 23 August, 1873, at Sandy Creek, N. Y.

## 367.

PHINEAS ATWOOD<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (James H.,<sup>10</sup> John,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 8 April, 1822, at Lorraine, N. Y., and died 12 April, 1895, at Chicago, Ill. He married Jane Webb, and had issue:

- i. Freelove.<sup>12</sup>
- ii. Munroe.<sup>12</sup>
- iii. Nancy.<sup>12</sup>
- iv. Addie,<sup>12</sup> m. Dean Kimball.
- v. Anna.<sup>12</sup>

## 368.

LYMAN S.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (James H.,<sup>10</sup> John,<sup>9</sup> John,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 28 June, 1833, at Lorraine, and died 15 August, 1862, at Alexandria, Va.

He married 29 June, 1854, at Adams Center, N. Y., Lydia Louisa Clarke, daughter of Nathaniel Perkins and Laura (Remington) Clarke, born 15 November, 1829. He had issue :

- i. *Lillie Louise*,<sup>12</sup> b. 22 July, 1855, at Lorraine, N. Y.; m. (1st) 20 May, 1874, at Washington, D. C., Alexander Donald McKenzie, of Cambridgeport, Mass., and had issue : i. Alexander Donald, Jr., b. 26 March, 1875; ii. Lillie Louise, b. 15 September, 1876. Her first husband died 3 September, 1880, at Washington, D. C., and she then married (2d) 5 November, 1883, William E. Post, of Montrose, Pa., and had issue : i. Dotha Louise, b. 16 February, 1886; ii. Bertha Eugenie, b. 20 March, 1887; iii. Frederic Warner, b. 19 June, 1890; iv. Mary Mahr, b. 16 October, 1892. Her second husband died 9 February, 1902, at Washington, D. C.
- ii. *Dexter Nathaniel*,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 March, 1857, at Ellisburgh, N. Y.
- iii. *Emma Dean*,<sup>12</sup> b. May, 1859, at Boylston, N. Y.; d. 1863, at Pulaski, N. Y.
- iv. *Mahala*<sup>12</sup> (twin), b. 26 December, 1860, at Pulaski, N. Y.; d. 1863, at Pulaski, N. Y.
- v. *Minerva*<sup>12</sup> (twin), b. 26 December, 1860, at Pulaski, N. Y.; d. 1864, at Lorraine, N. Y.

## 369.

**CHARLES EUGENE**<sup>11</sup> **CLARKE** (Peleg S.,<sup>10</sup> Stanton,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 2 May, 1838, and died 13 May, 1876. He married, 29 December, 1860, Emily Philena Barber, daughter of Alonzo D. C. and Phebe (Babcock) Barber, of Scott, N. Y., born 20 August, 1847. He was educated at DeRuyter Institute, and was a farmer. He was a Corporal in the Home Guard during the Civil War. He had issue :

- i. *George Saunders*,<sup>12</sup> b. 28 April, 1862; resides at Ridgway, Elk Co., Pa.
- ii. *Roscoe Andrew*,<sup>12</sup> b. 27 May, 1864; resides at Alfred, Allegany Co., N. Y.
- iii. *Myra Josephine*,<sup>12</sup> b. 30 July, 1867; resides at Scott, N. Y.
- iv. *Alvah Howland*,<sup>12</sup> b. 19 June, 1870.
- v. *Alta Minette*,<sup>12</sup> b. 31 May, 1873.

## 370.

**JAMES BAILEY**<sup>11</sup> **CLARKE** (Peleg S.,<sup>10</sup> Stanton,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Oregon. He was born February, 1842. In September, 1861, he enlisted



in Co. D, 76th N. Y. Vol. Regt., and served in twenty-three battles, and, among others, those of the Wilderness. He was discharged on the expiration of his time of service, but re-enlisted in 1864 in Co. D, 91st N. Y. Vol., and, when that regiment was almost destroyed in battle, was transferred to Co. J, 147th N. Y. Vol. He was discharged a second time on 6 July, 1865. He lived in Pennsylvania and New York State until 28 September, 1885, when he returned to Oregon. He is a farmer. He married, 1877, Viola Adele Messenger. He had issue:

- i. Hattie Lois,<sup>12</sup> b. 18 April, 1879.

### 371.

DAVIDSON FITZ-RANDOLPH<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Peleg S.,<sup>10</sup> Stanton,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Independence, N. Y. He was born 14 May, 1852. He was educated at Oberlin, O., where he learned telegraphy, which occupation he followed for several years in Florida and Pennsylvania. He is now a farmer. He married at Wellsville, N. Y., 18 August, 1883, Minnette L. King. He had issue:

- i. Davidson Randolph,<sup>12</sup> b. 9 October, 1885.

### 372.

REV. JOSHUA<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Elnathan,<sup>10</sup> Joshua,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Alfred Centre, N. Y. He was born 22 November, 1822, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died 1895. He married (1st) 11 September, 1842, Esther Lanphere, daughter of Asa and Susannah (Saunders) Lanphere, of Plainfield, N. Y., and (2d) Carrie Evans. His boyhood was spent in Lincklam, Chenango Co., and Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y. In March, 1840, he removed with his parents to Watson, Lewis Co., N. Y., and united with the church there. He began to preach there and remained until June, 1842, when he visited his native place. In June, 1843, he entered DeRuyter Institute, remaining there two years. He united with the Seventh Day Baptist Church, in Otselie, Chenango Co., N. Y., and was ordained there 14 January, 1844. In June, 1845, he settled as pastor of the Sabbatarian Church, of Lincklam, N. Y., until the spring of 1847, when he removed to Preston. In 1849 he returned to DeRuyter to renew the study of Greek, but illness prevented close application to his books. In February, 1850, he accepted a call to the Second Sabbatarian Church, of Brookfield, N. Y.,



and began his pastorate on 1 March, 1850. He remained here eight years. In March, 1858, he became pastor of the First Sabbatarian Church, of Hopkinton, R. I., and remained there six years. In 1863-4 he accepted a call to the church at Albion, Wis., and served as pastor for six years. On the 1st January, 1870, he became pastor of Sabbatarian Church, at DeRuyter, N. Y., and remained there sixteen years. During the forty-four years' service as a Baptist minister he preached more than 800 funeral sermons and more than 9,000 sermons, an average of four a week. He had issue :

- i. Joshua Stillman,<sup>12</sup> b. 3 November, 1844, at DeRuyter, N. Y.; d. 27 January, 1847, at Lincklam, N. Y.
- ii. Mary Susan,<sup>12</sup> b. 16 October, 1847, at Preston, N. Y.; m. 15 September, 1869, Dr. Charles A. Greene, and resides at Windom, Cottonwood Co., Minn.
- iii. Ella Francetta,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 June, 1850, at Sangerfield, N. Y.; m. 25 January, 1872, P. A. Burdick, and resides at Alfred Centre, N. Y.
- iv. Orson Joshua,<sup>12</sup> b. 18 January, 1853; d. 29 January, 1853, at Brookfield, Mass.

### 373.

RAY P.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Paul,<sup>10</sup> Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Santa Rosa, Cal. He was born 21 August, 1838, and married, 31 December, 1863, Celia Annette Babcock, daughter of Asher Miner and Prudence C. (Cleveland) Babcock, born 3 April, 1838. He had issue:

- i. Mary Eleanor,<sup>12</sup> b. 1 September, 1865.
- ii. Frances Gertrude,<sup>12</sup> b. 23 November, 1870.

### 374.

ALBERT L.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Richard,<sup>10</sup> Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Loup, Neb. He was born 26 September, 1848, at Milton, Wis., and married, 8 April, 1871, Charlotte D. Babcock, daughter of Thomas Babcock, born 16 January, 1849, at Chillicothe, O. He had issue:

- i. Paul Elbert,<sup>12</sup> b. 21 December, 1871, at Welton, Ia.
- ii. Richard Ray,<sup>12</sup> b. 7 March, 1877, at North Loup, Neb.
- iii. Lulu Isabelle,<sup>12</sup> b. 4 March, 1880, at North Loup, Neb.

### 375.

JONATHAN M.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Richard,<sup>10</sup> Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 29 June, 1853, and married, 7 January, 1879, Kate L. Davis,

daughter of A. T. and E. S. Davis, born 1861; died 6 April, 1884, aged 23 years. He had issue:

- i. Kate Blanche,<sup>12</sup> b. 30 March, 1884; d. 6 February, 1884.

## 376.

WALTER SHELDON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (William A.,<sup>10</sup> Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 14 August, 1849, and married, 13 November, 1873, Maria Daniels. He had issue:

- i. Dale.<sup>12</sup>
- ii. Adie.<sup>12</sup>
- iii. Elma.<sup>12</sup>
- iv. Asa.<sup>12</sup>

## 377.

ARTHUR LEWIS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (William A.,<sup>10</sup> Richard,<sup>9</sup> Phineas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1 August, 1858, and married, 5 March, 1884, Olive Thompson, born 18 March, 1866. He had issue:

- i. Lewis,<sup>12</sup> b. 13 December, 1885.
- ii. Lloyd,<sup>12</sup> b. 13 September, 1886.
- iii. Maud,<sup>12</sup> b. 27 April, 1888.

## 378.

GEORGE BRAYTON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Ethan R.,<sup>10</sup> Ray,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Vernon, Shiawassee County, Mich. He was born 13 April, 1852, and married, April, 1876, Florence J. Holley. He had issue:

- i. Grace.<sup>12</sup>
- ii. Percy.<sup>12</sup>
- iii. Lillian.<sup>12</sup>
- iv. Shelby.<sup>12</sup>

## 379.

HENRY WRIGHT<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (David W.,<sup>10</sup> Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 10 December, 1829, and married, 2 June, 1859, Ann Catherine Howland, daughter of John Howland, of Jamestown, R. I., and had issue:

- i. Arthur Clarke,<sup>12</sup> b. 20 August, 1860; d. 7 May, 1887. Graduated from U. S. Military Academy at West Point and was a Lieutenant in U. S. Army.
- ii. Mary Howland,<sup>12</sup> b. 19 March, 1863; d. 19 June, 1871.

## 380.

THOMAS HARTWELL<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (David W.,<sup>10</sup> Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Jamestown, R. I. He was born 1834, November 26, and married, 1865, September 26, Sarah Jane Sherman, born 1838, September 23. He was for many years Superintendent of Schools, at Newport, R. I. Had issue :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>12</sup> b. 1866, September 2 ; d. 1876, January 6.
- ii. Lena Hartwell,<sup>12</sup> b. 1867, November 24.
- iii. Mary Sherman,<sup>12</sup> b. 1871, February 26.
- iv. Charles Sherman,<sup>12</sup> b. 1873, September 21.
- v. William Lamont Wheeler,<sup>12</sup> b. 1875, April 25.
- vi. Clara Edith,<sup>12</sup> b. 1878, January 29.
- vii. Sarah Jane,<sup>12</sup> b. 1880, June 12.

## 381.

GUSTAVE ADOLPHUS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (David W.,<sup>10</sup> Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), He was born 1839, November 23 ; married, 1872, September 18, Hannah Carter Carr, born 1844, December 7. Had issue :

- i. Edith Wright,<sup>12</sup> b. 1873, September 14 ; d. 1874, April 4.
- ii. Clarence Field,<sup>12</sup> b. 1877, February 3.
- iii. Celia Elizabeth,<sup>12</sup> b. 1882, January 17.

## 382.

WILLIAM LEWIS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Thomas M.,<sup>10</sup> Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Ashaway, R. I. He was born 16 September, 1835, and married, 8 September, 1859, Mary Bassett. He was Representative from Hopkinton to the General Assembly, 1865-66, and State Senator, 1874. He had issue:

- i. Ada Augusta,<sup>12</sup> b. 29 September, 1861 ; d. unmarried.
- ii. John Thomas,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 February, 1863 ; d. 1870.
415. iii. Charles Welling,<sup>12</sup> b. 1 April, 1865.

## 383.

BORDEN RUSSELL<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Thomas X.,<sup>10</sup> Russell,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He

was born 27 August, 1859, and married, 27 August, 1882, Elizabeth R. Dingee at Weston, Missouri. He had issue:

- i. Thomas,<sup>12</sup> b. February, 1883; d. May, 1885.
- ii. May,<sup>12</sup> b. May, 1885.
- iii. Flora,<sup>12</sup> b. September, 1888.

## 384.

ALFRED MARSH<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Alfred,<sup>10</sup> Peleg C.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 23 June, 1843, and married, 23 June, 1861, Martha Noyes Witter, daughter of Albert and Eliza (Noyes) Witter, born 5 March, 1845. He had issue:

- i. Elbert Willis,<sup>12</sup> b. 12 July, 1862.
- ii. Josiah Witter,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 April, 1864; d. 20 November, 1864.
- iii. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 April, 1867.
- iv. Antoinette Witter,<sup>12</sup> b. 13 April, 1876.

## 385.

ELWOOD KINNY<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (George R.,<sup>10</sup> Peleg C.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 6 January, 1860, and married Nettie Murphy. He had issue:

- i. Clarence,<sup>12</sup> b. 12 July, 1885.

## 386.

WILLIS PECK<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Erastus P.,<sup>10</sup> Oliver P.,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Milton, Wis. He was born 15 May, 1842, at Plainfield, N. Y., and married 15 October, 1867, Lucy Ann Clarke, daughter of Alvit<sup>9</sup> (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), and Sarah (Davis) Clarke, born 20 November, 1844. He enlisted, 1 October, 1861, in Co. K, 13th Wis. Vol. Infantry, mustered in at Janesville in 1862, and marched to Fort Leavenworth, Kas.; from there to Fort Scott, to Laurence, to Fort Riley, returning to Leavenworth, and then to Columbus. In 1862 he was in the garrison of Forts Henry and Donaldson and did scout duty in 1863. He was mustered out 13 January, 1864, and reinlisted the same day as a veteran, serving through the Tennessee and East Tennessee campaign. Leaving Nashville, Tenn., he was stationed at Green Lake until he was discharged on 28 December, 1865, at Madison, Wis. He was com-

missioned 1st Lieut. 24 March, 1865. He is corresponding secretary of Wisconsin State Historical Society and Lapham Archæological Society of Milwaukee. He had issue :

- i. Bessie E.,<sup>12</sup> b. 29 June, 1873.
- ii. A child<sup>12</sup> (name unknown), b. 29 May, 1879.

## 387.

RAY G.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>10</sup> Maxson,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 19 December, 1838, and married, January, 1866, Mary A. Burdick, who died 10 February, 1874, aged 25 years. He then married (2d), 10 February, 1875, Celestia A. Babcock. He served during the Civil War as a private in Co. G, 114th N. Y. Vol. Reg., and was discharged 8 March, 1864.

## 388.

C. ELLA<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Samuel D.,<sup>10</sup> David,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 20 September, 1841, and married, 16 December, 1866, Julia A. Miner, of Friendship, N. Y. He was a Deacon in the Sabbatarian Church, and had issue :

- i. Angie,<sup>12</sup> b. 25 December, 1870; d. 16 August, 1874.
- ii. Elbert W.,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 December, 1873.
- iii. Daniel M.,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 December, 1879.

## 389.

CHARLES L.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Marinus W.,<sup>10</sup> David,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 5 March, 1851, and married, 12 September, 1872, Myrtilia A. Maxson, of Brookfield, N. Y. He had issue :

- i. Florence E.,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 December, 1875.
- ii. Clarence D.,<sup>12</sup> b. 7 December, 1877.

## 390.

EDWARD PAYSON<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Lucius P.,<sup>10</sup> Joseph,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Oneida, N. Y. He was born 21 September, 1863, and was married by Elder William C. Daland, at Utica, 26 June, 1889, to M. Josephine Brownell, daughter of P. R. Brownell, of Utica, N. Y.



## 391.

ORVILLE L.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Hosea M.,<sup>10</sup> Hosea B.,<sup>9</sup> Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Brookfield, N. Y. He was born 19 April, 1860, at Brookfield, N. Y., and died there 17 March, 1884. He married, 10 October, 1882, Caroline S. Smith. He is a farmer and painter, and had issue:

- i. Orville Raymond,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 June, 1884; d. 27 December, 1885, at Brookfield, N. Y.

## 392.

D. EUGENE<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Roswell,<sup>10</sup> Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 8 January, 1847, and married Seraphine Clarke. He had issue:

- i. Karthee,<sup>12</sup> b. 21 September, 1874.
- ii. Frank,<sup>12</sup> d. October, 1880.

## 393.

GEORGE R.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Roswell,<sup>10</sup> Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 31 December, 1849; married ——— Maxson, and had issue:

- i. Lela.<sup>12</sup>

## 394.

WILLIAM WALLACE<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Nelson,<sup>10</sup> Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Talletet, Chenango County, N. Y. He was born 24 January, 1842, in Jefferson County, N. Y., and married, 14 December, 1865, at Brookfield, Jane H. Brown, and had issue:

- i. Chester,<sup>12</sup> b. 1 November, 1870, at Brookfield, N. Y.

## 395.

FRANCIS JAY<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Nelson,<sup>10</sup> Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Cleveland, O. He was born 22 June, 1843, in Jefferson County, N. Y., and married, 9 February, 1867, at Brookfield, Lucy J. Lanphere. He had issue:

- i. Ella F.,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 May, 1872, at Brookfield, N. Y.
- ii. A son,<sup>12</sup> d. 1879.

## 396.

DEVILLO ALBERTUS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Nelson,<sup>10</sup> Nathan,<sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He was born 16 April, 1851. He married, 17 August, 1878, at Honesfield, N. Y., Lois C. Metcalf, and had issue:

- i. Myrtie Lois,<sup>12</sup> b. 3 November, 1879, at Honesfield, N. Y.
- ii. Bertie Devillo,<sup>12</sup> b. 7 February, 1884, at Honesfield, N. Y.

## 397.

MARTIN E.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Grove D.,<sup>10</sup> Isaac,<sup>9</sup> Ethan,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 14 August, 1857, and married Sadie Kenneth, of Westerly, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Hattie,<sup>12</sup> b. 1879.
- ii. Wilfred,<sup>12</sup> b. 1883.

## 398.

IRVING B.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Joseph S.,<sup>10</sup> Albert,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1855, and married Rosella B. Osborn, and had issue:

- i. Alice Edna,<sup>12</sup> b. 1881.
- ii. Ray Clayton,<sup>12</sup> b. 1883.
- iii. A son,<sup>12</sup> b. 1886.

## 399.

CHARLES MANCHESTER<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Latham H.,<sup>10</sup> John G.,<sup>9</sup> Gideon,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 23 June, 1858, and married (1st), 8 March, 1883, Jennie Dodge Babcock. She died 4 October, 1888. He then married (2d), 4 November, 1889, Mary Babcock. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Manchester Babcock,<sup>12</sup> b. 10 December, 1883.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- ii. Alice,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 June, 1892; d. 16 March, 1893.
- iii. Katharine,<sup>12</sup> b. 4 April, 1894.
- iv. Louise,<sup>12</sup> b. 8 December, 1900.

## 400.

JOHN LATHAM<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Latham H.,<sup>10</sup> John G.,<sup>9</sup> Gideon,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 21 July 1861, and married, 12 December, 1887, Cora Stoughton.

## 401.

ROUSE R.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Rouse,<sup>10</sup> Rouse,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Kingstown, R. I. He was born ———. He married, 16 January, 1849, at South Kingstown, Sarah Potter Wells, daughter of Deacon Thomas P. Wells, born 1823, and died 7 January, 1856, in the 33d year of her age. She and her son, John R., were buried in the Fanwood Cemetery, Kingstown, R. I. He had issue:

- i. John R.,<sup>12</sup> b. 1853; d. 15 August, 1853, aged 3 months 2 days.

## 402.

BENJAMIN F.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (John T.,<sup>10</sup> Luke,<sup>9</sup> Joshua,<sup>8</sup> William,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1838, September 16, and married, 1856, December 15, Emily F. Kenyon, daughter of Stephen S. Kenyon, of Hopkinton, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Albert F.,<sup>12</sup> m. Annie L. Langworthy, of Hopkinton.
- ii. Joshua P.,<sup>12</sup> m. Mabel V. Lanphere.
- iii. Susan C.,<sup>12</sup> m. Gurdon Hiscox.
- iv. John S.,<sup>12</sup> m. Hattie M. Langworthy.
- v. Edwin H.<sup>12</sup>

## 403.

DAVID<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Halsey P.,<sup>10</sup> David,<sup>9</sup> David,<sup>8</sup> Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Wyoming, R. I. He was born 15 September, 1848, and married 7 January, 1879, Annie A. Briggs, born 14 November, 1848; died 24 June, 1891. He then married (2d), 28 April, 1897, Genevieve B. Latham, born 30 April, 1866. He had no issue by first marriage.

BY SECOND WIFE:

- i. Mary Edna,<sup>12</sup> b. 29 March, 1898.

## 404.

ALFRED LOUIS<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Thomas P.,<sup>10</sup> Thomas J.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 6 April, 1857, at Springfield, O., and married, 27 April, 1882, Annie Laura Protzmann, daughter of Henry S. and Mary (Rogers) Protzmann, born 8 January, 1857, at Dayton, O. He and his brother Frank are in the engraving and printing business under the name of "Clarke Brothers." He had issue :

- i. Grace Protzmann,<sup>12</sup> b. 5 February, 1883, at Springfield, O.
- ii. Thomas Protzmann,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 August, 1855, at Springfield, O.; d. 28 February, 1886.

## 405.

LOUIS EDWARD<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Louis D.,<sup>10</sup> William E.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Denver, Col. He was born 24 May, 1876, at Cleveland, O., and married Blanche Amanda Squires, daughter of George C. Squires, of Boulder, Col., born 1876.

## 406.

ELMER S.<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Artemas M.,<sup>10</sup> Isaac D.,<sup>9</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 24 November, 1861, and resides at Gretna, Neb. He married, 27 February, 1889, Virginia Mayne, born 19 January, 1868, and had issue :

- i. Artemas Mayne,<sup>12</sup> b. 27 October, 1891; d. 10 December, 1891.
- ii. Helen,<sup>12</sup> b. 28 November, 1892.
- iii. Mary Sterling,<sup>12</sup> b. 14 July, 1895.

## 407.

HARRY FIELDING<sup>11</sup> CLARKE (Harry F.,<sup>10</sup> Henry T.,<sup>9</sup> Isaac D.,<sup>8</sup> Thomas P.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 4 August, 1860, and married, 21 June, 1890, Claribel Coates Chapman. He had issue :

- i. Harry Fielding, Jr.,<sup>12</sup> b. 2 March, 1892.

## TWELFTH GENERATION.

## 408.

CHARLES ARTHUR<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Luther T.,<sup>11</sup> John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 23 August, 1857, at Oak Grove, Ill., and married, 25 November, 1878, Mary Alta Wheeler, born 2 March, 1859, at Long Point, Ill. He had issue :

- i. Emma Melvina,<sup>13</sup> b. 25 September, 1880, at Onarga, Ill.
- ii. Leon Luther,<sup>13</sup> b. 27 March, 1884, at Onarga, Ill.
- iii. Beulah,<sup>13</sup> b. 7 April, 1889, at McCook, Neb.
- iv. Roscoe Wheeler,<sup>13</sup> b. 14 August, 1896, at Salem, Ore.
- v. Mildred,<sup>13</sup> b. 24 April, 1900, at Salem, Ore.

## 409.

WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Luther T.,<sup>11</sup> John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 15 September, 1858, at Oak Grove, Ill., and married, 5 September, 1885, Violet Maud Browne, born 14 November, 1865, at Shawnee, Kas. He had issue, born at Paonia, Delta Co., Col.:

- i. Olive Maud,<sup>13</sup> b. 2 April, 1887.
- ii. Harald William,<sup>13</sup> b. 4 July, 1895.

## 410.

ALBERT FARGO<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Luther T.,<sup>11</sup> John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 10 April, 1868, at Onarga, Ill., and died 7 June, 1892, at Paonia, Col. He married, 28 April, 1891, Fannie Underwood, born 29 January, 1870, at Salina, Kas. He had issue, born at Paonia, Col.:

- i. Fern Alberta,<sup>13</sup> b. 17 March, 1892.

## 411.

FRANK LUTHER<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Henry H.,<sup>11</sup> John B.,<sup>10</sup> George,<sup>9</sup> George,<sup>8</sup> Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of New Decatur, Ala. He was born 21 June, 1864, at Oak Grove, Ill.,



and married, 2 September, 1889, at Onarga, Ill., Emma S. Stoulemyer. He had issue :

- i. Earl L.,<sup>13</sup> b. 27 February, 1891.
- ii. Raymond C.,<sup>13</sup> b. 30 October, 1892.
- iii. Helen B.,<sup>13</sup> b. 16 December, 1893.
- iv. Esther N.,<sup>13</sup> b. 27 August, 1895.
- v. Carl E.,<sup>13</sup> b. 5 July, 1897.
- vi. Harold,<sup>13</sup> b. 22 August, 1900; d. 5 September, 1900.

## 412.

WILLIAM A.<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Stephen S.,<sup>11</sup> Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 18 November, 1835, and married, 1873, Delphine Stout, daughter of William Stout. He had issue :

- i. Samuel W.,<sup>13</sup> b. 8 February, 1875.

## 413.

ORVILLE G.<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Decatur M.,<sup>11</sup> Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Independence, N. Y. He was born 20 July, 1843, and married, 1870, Alice M. Briggs. He had issue:

- i. George M.,<sup>13</sup> b. 17 October, 1874.
- ii. Carrie M.,<sup>13</sup> b. 30 December, 1875.
- iii. Floyd C.,<sup>13</sup> b. 7 May, 1881.

## 414.

HERBERT M.<sup>12</sup> CLARKE (Decatur M.,<sup>11</sup> Samuel B.,<sup>10</sup> Stephen,<sup>9</sup> Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of Independence, N. Y. He was born 29 January, 1847, and married Elveretta Austin, born 17 March, 1851. He had issue:

- i. Mary E.,<sup>13</sup> b. 6 March, 1870.
- ii. William D.,<sup>13</sup> b. 3 September, 1871.
- iii. Charles H.,<sup>13</sup> b. 14 September, 1873.
- iv. Jesse S.,<sup>13</sup> b. 16 September, 1875.
- v. Winfield W.,<sup>13</sup> b. 21 April, 1878.
- vi. Robert H.,<sup>13</sup> b. 9 June, 1881.
- vii. Howard,<sup>13</sup> b. 3 April, 1883.
- viii. Hetty J.,<sup>13</sup> b. 10 June, 1886.

## 415.

CHARLES WELLING<sup>1,2</sup> CLARKE (William L.,<sup>11</sup> Thomas M.,<sup>10</sup> Thomas,<sup>9</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Joshua,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1 April, 1865, and married, 31 December, 1885, Elizabeth Briggs. He had known issue:

i. Augusta.<sup>13</sup>

THE "JEREMIAH CLARKE" FAMILY,  
OF  
NEWPORT, R. I.  
1638.

Many attempts have been made to trace the English ancestry of Jeremiah Clarke, of Newport, Rhode Island, but hitherto without success. His marriage with Frances Latham, daughter of Lewis Latham, Sergeant-Falconer to King Charles I of England, and his early prominence among the first settlers of Aquidneck, evidence that he was a man of good birth and education, and one well qualified to fill the many positions of authority and trust to which he was called. Owing to the unfortunate destruction and loss of the Newport records it is difficult, if not impossible, to obtain any authentic history of the island of Aquidneck. These records were carried off by the British when they left Newport on 25 October, 1775, and the transport in which they were placed was sunk at "Hell Gate," near New York City. The vessel was raised, however, and in December, 1782, the books and documents were returned to Newport. The papers were stored in the old granary building that now serves as the Newport Town Hall, and there remained, without examination, until 1857. Neglected until this late date, the records became ruined by the salt water, and the attempts to restore the writing by the use of chemicals rendered the books almost illegible. Thus the invaluable historical and genealogical information contained therein was lost forever.

Almost all the genealogies of the Newport families suffered in consequence, and none more so than the family of Jeremiah Clarke and his descendants.

Among the private family records, however, much information can be gained, and an early family historian of the Barker family, of Newport, has left one of the most complete records of Jeremiah Clarke that exists.

James Barker, seventh of the name in lineal descent from James Barker, 1st, of England, in his history of the Barker Family, states: "Frances, the wife of William Vaughn, died September, 1677, in the 67th year of her age. She was the daughter of Lewis Latham" (Sergeant-Falconer to Charles I of England). "She was some time the

wife of Lord Weston, then wife to William Dungan ' (perfumer, of St. Martin's in Field Parish, London) "by whom she had one son and three daughters; Her son, Thomas Dungan, married and settled in Pennsylvania, and was the first Baptist minister in them parts. Her daughter Barbara married to James Barker of Rhode Island. After William Dungan died, she married Mr. Jeremiah Clarke and came over to New England with her four children above mentioned. She had by her husband Clarke five sons. After he died she married to Mr. Vaughn." Notwithstanding this statement of a lineal descendant, the belief is advanced, with great show of reason, that her first husband was not "Lord Weston," as the Herald's Visitations and Peerages give no one possessing such a title contemporary with her. There was a Baron Weston created 1628, but his genealogy does not show any such alliance. If she married a "Lord Weston" it must have been at an extremely early age, and the fact that she exchanged the title of "Lady Weston" to marry William Dungan, the Perfumer, is improbable. The name "Weston," however, among her descendants must be explained, and to this end the genealogy of the Clarke Family, of Willoughby, County Warwick, later of Weston, is of great interest.

This family bear Coat Armor blazoned as follows: "Argent, on a bend gules, between three pellets, as many swans, of the first: On a sinister canton, azure, a demi-ram salient, of the first, and in chief two fleur-de-lys, or. Crest, a ram's head, coupéd, proper."

The genealogical history of this family is given in Burke's Peerage as follows:

**William Clerke, Esq.**, of Willoughby, County Warwick, son of Richard Hamund, *alias* Clerke, by Collett, his wife, was father, by Alice, his wife, of William Clerke, Esq.; also of Willoughby, whose son, by Elizabeth, his wife, was William Clerke, Esq., who had by Agnes, his wife, three sons.

**Richard**, whose daughter as co-heir, Collett, married Richard Beaumont, Esq., of Cole Orton.

**Robert**, who married Elizabeth Clerke, and had issue, three sons:

- i. **Henry**, ancestor of the Clerkes, of Kingsthorpe, Co. Northampton and Uscombe, Co. Kent.
- ii. **William**.
- iii. **Clement**, father of Sir George Clerke, Kt., of Watford, Herts, who married Barbara, daughter of Roger Palmer, Esq., and had issue: i. George, of Watford, M.P.; ii. Robert, of Long Buckley; iii. Sir Clement, Bart., of Laund Abbey, Co. Leicester.

**Sir John Clerke**, Kt., of Weston, a military man of great valor, who had the fortune to make Louis d' Orleans, Duke of Longueville, prisoner at Borny, near Terouenne, on 14th August, in the 5th year of Henry VIII, and was for that signal service rewarded by the King with an honorable addition to his arms. He married Miss Ashby, and died in 1539, being succeeded by his son,

**Nicholas Clerke**, of North Weston, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Ramsay, of Hitcham, by whom (who married, 2d, Roger Alford, Esq.) he had an only son,

**Sir William Clerke**, Kt., who married Mary, daughter of Sir John Brown, Kt., of Holt Castle, Co. Warwick, Secretary of State, and had five sons and three daughters. He died in 1624, and was succeeded by his only surviving son,

**Sir Francis Clerke**, of Hitcham, who married Grisel, daughter of David Woodruffe, Esq., of Poyle, Co. Surrey. He died in 1631, and was succeeded by his son,

**Sir John Clerke**, Bart., of Hitcham, who was created baronet 13 July, 1660. He married Philadelphia, eldest daughter and co-heir of Sir Edward Carr, Kt., of Hillingdon, by whom he had six sons and three daughters; the names of but two of his sons are known, viz.: William, the eldest, and Richard, the youngest.

It is a curious fact that Eliza Britton, born 21 August, 1798, daughter of Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Clarke (Audley,<sup>4</sup> Henry,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), and thus a lineal descendant of Jeremiah Clarke, left among her effects a photograph of a coat of arms, on the back of which was written in her hand:

"This Coat Armour thus marshalled pertaineth to Sir William Clarke, Kt., deceased, by Heraldry descended from Sir. John Clarke, his grandfather, who took in lawful Wars Louis De Orleans, Duke of Longueville, and Marquis of Routeline, prisoner at the Tourney of Borny by Terovane, the sixteenth day of August, Anno Henry VIII. In memory of which service the Coat Armour of the Duke was given him marshalled on a Canton Sinister in this manner, by special command from the King, who sent his Warrants to the Heralds Willing and requiring them to publish the same authentically under their Hands and Seals, for continuance of the memory thereof to posterity ensuing, which was performed accordingly. The substance and effect thereof with this Coat is expressed upon the Monument of the said Sir John Clarke, in the Church of Tame, in the County of Oxford. In the Coat is confirmed my assertion formerly set down touching as well the Use as the Dignity of the Canton Sinister, which in worth is equal to the Dexter Canton, though not so usually borne."



The photograph was evidently taken from the tomb of Sir John Clarke, Kt., at Thame Church, County Oxford, England, and the arms blazoned thereon are exactly the same as those borne by the present Baronet, who is a lineal descendant of the said Sir John Clarke, Kt. This photograph and claim of Eliza Britton to descent from the Clarke family of Willoughby, County Warwick, England, while not any proof, is at least an indication of the origin of the family of Jeremiah Clarke, and must be noted. It is a plausible theory that Jeremiah Clarke of Newport was a lineal descendent of either the main or a collateral branch of this Clerke family of Willoughby, England, the name "Weston" used in his family being significant of the Manor of Weston, once owned by the Clerkes of Willoughby. The theory has also been advanced that Frances Latham married only three times: 1st, to William Dungan; 2d, Jeremiah Clarke, and, 3d, to Mr. Vaughn, and that when married to Jeremiah Clarke he was "Lord of the Manor of Weston," and hence the confusion of calling one of her husbands "Lord Weston." Any commoner might be the "Lord of a Manor," such designation being merely a landed distinction and not carrying with it a title. No English records or genealogical pedigrees give a Lord Weston, husband of Frances Latham, and the above explanation seems reasonable.

Further research, however, must be made to establish the claim of her first husband being a Lord Weston, for every indication is against it. It is worth noting, however, that a James Clarke, of East Farleigh, Kent, Gent., left a will dated 13 July, 1614, and proved 1 November, 1614, in which is mentioned a daughter Grace Clarke, a son Edward, a wife Mary and two sisters (not named). The will further states: "I give to Abraham Preble, my servant, five pounds, and to Anne Joyce, my maid, forty shillings, to be paid to every of them within two years after my demise. I give to every of my servants which serve me without wages five shillings apiece, and to every one that serveth me for wages two shillings and six pence apiece in token of remembrance." Payment made to Margery Baker, she to have a dwelling in my home as before." Mentions the repairs to the church and the poor of the parish, also Mr. Basden, minister. "I give unto Griffin Roches and Jane, his wife, my house and orchard lying at Court Wood Gate in the parish of Hynton, to have and to hold to them during the life of the said Jane, and after her death, I give them to Weston Clarke and to his heirs for ever. I give unto Dolor Davis, my servant, my house and land lying in the parish of Marden the which is in the occupation of one Terrye. And after the death of my wife Mary Clarke I give

unto Weston Clarke all my lands, tenements and heriditants lying in the parish of Hynton, (he paying to his brethen to every one of them one hundred pounds according to my last will, for otherwise I know not how they shall be paid." (Recorded at Somerset House in Lawe 118.) The name Weston Clarke in this will is highly significant, and indicates close relationship to Jeremiah Clarke and his ancestors. Further research must be made, however, in the English Clarke wills to locate definitely this James Clarke of Kent and establish his relationship to the Clarkes of Willoughby, County Warwick, England.

The record of Jeremiah Clarke, of Newport, and his descendants in the Colony and State of Rhode Island runs as follows:

## FIRST GENERATION.

### I.

**JEREMIAH<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Newport, R. I. He died in January, 1652. He married Frances Dungan, widow of William Dungan, and daughter of Lewis Latham, born 1611, died 1677, September. He had married in England and brought his wife and his stepchildren to America with him. In 1638 he was admitted an inhabitant of island of Aquidneck. On 28 April, 1639, he and eight others signed the following compact at Portsmouth, preparatory to the settlement of Newport: "It is agreed by us whose hands are underwritten, to propagat a plantation in the midst of the island, or elsewhere, and to engage ourselves to bear equal charge, answerable to our strength and estates in common, and that our determination shall be by major voices of Judge and Elders, the Judge to have a double voice." He signed as Elder, the Judge being William Coddington. He was present at a meeting of the inhabitants this year. In 1639 he was made treasurer, in place of Robert Jeoffreys "till his return from the Dutch." In 1639-40 he was constable. On 10 March, 1640, he had land recorded to amount of 116 acres. He and two others were chosen this year to lay out the remainder of the lands at Newport, and he attended the General Court of Elections during the year. On 16 March, 1641, he was made a freeman. In 1642 he was a lieutenant, and in 1644 became captain. In 1644-45-46-47 he was treasurer for the town of Newport, and in 1647-48-49 treasurer for the four towns of the Colony. In 1648 he was an assistant, and became President Regent, acting as Governor under this title, pending Governor William Coddington's clearance of certain accusations. In January, 1652,

*The Friends' Records* thus comment on his death: "Jeremiah Clarke, one of the first English Planters of Rhode Island, he died at Newport in said Island and was buried in the tomb that stands by the street by the water side in Newport, upon the — day of the 11 mo., 1651." On 6 May, 1653, his widow had legacy of 12d., from will of her father Lewis Latham.

On 18 January, 1656, his widow, now the wife of Rev. William Vaughan, entered into an agreement with her son Walter Clarke through his guardians John Cranston and James Barker, who are called his brothers-in-law. (James Barker had married Walter Clarke's half-sister Barbara Dungan). By this agreement Walter Clarke was to have the dwelling house where Mrs. Vaughan lived, garden, orchard, and certain lands, which was his inheritance, but his mother was to have possession till September 29th, or until tobacco was cured. The house where Captain John Cranston lived was to be his as appeared by deed. Mrs. Vaughan was to pay all debts, etc., and for that purpose had half of a house which she was to sell, and also had certain lands and household goods, etc., for herself and for the children of Jeremiah Clarke other than Walter.

His widow was buried in Newport Cemetery, the stone bearing the following inscription:

"Here Lyeth ye Body of Mrs. Frances Vaughan, Alias Clarke, ye mother of ye only children of Capt'n Jeremiah Clarke. She died ye 1 week in Sept., 1677, in ye 67th year of her age."

He had issue:

2. i. Walter,<sup>2</sup> b. 1637.
- ii. Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. 1641; d. 7 April, 1711; m. (1st) John Cranston, b. 1626; d. 12 March, 1680, and had issue: i. Samuel, b. August, 1659; ii. Caleb; iii. James; iv. Jeremiah; v. Mary, b. 27 January, 1665; vi. Benjamin; vii. John; viii. Elizabeth, b. 1671; ix. Peleg; x. William. She m. (2d) John Stanton, son of Robert and Avis Stanton, b. August, 1645; d. 3 October, 1713, and had issue: xi. Henry, b. 22 May, 1688, at Newport.
3. iii. Jeremiah.<sup>2</sup>
4. iv. Latham.<sup>2</sup>
5. v. Weston,<sup>2</sup> b. 5 April, 1648 (*The Newport Friends' Record* gives 2 July, 1648).
6. vi. James,<sup>2</sup> b. 1649.
- vii. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. 1651; d. 1706; m. (1st) John Pinner; d. 1674, but had no known issue. She m. (2d) Caleb Carr, b. 1624; d. 17 December, 1695, and had issue: i. Francis; ii. James; iii. Sarah, b. 1682; iv. Elizabeth.

## SECOND GENERATION.

## 2.

WALTER<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 1637, and died 23 May, 1714, aged 77 years, at Newport, and was buried in the Clifton Graveyard. He married (1st), 1660, Content Greenman, daughter of John Greenman, born 1636; died 27 March, 1666, aged 30 years. He then married (2d), February, 1667, Hannah Scott; daughter of Richard and Catharine (Marbury) Scott, born 1642; died 24 July, 1681, aged 39 years. He then married (3d), 6 March, 1683, Freeborn Hart, widow of Thomas Hart and daughter of Roger and Mary Williams, born October, 1635-6; died 10 December, 1709, aged 73 years. He then married (4th), 31 August, 1711, at Newport, Sarah Gould, widow of John Gould, and daughter of Matthew and Mary Prior, born October, 1664; died 1714.

All his male issue died in infancy and he left no male descendants. In 1667-70-72-73 he was Deputy. On 30 January, 1671, he was allowed £1 for the use of his boat in transporting of John Easton, Joseph Torrey and Joshua Coggeshall to Providence and bringing them down. In 1673-74-75-99 he was an Assistant. In 1676-77-86-96-97-98 he was Governor. In 1679-86-1700-14 he was Deputy Governor. On 22 December, 1686, he and others were informed by letter from Sir Edmund Andros of their appointment as members of his Council and of a meeting to be held at Boston on the 30th instant. He and four other members of the Council from Rhode Island were present at the first meeting, and were sworn to allegiance and due administration of justice. On 27 February, 1690, he and Walton Newbury read a paper before the Assembly disclaiming the present government, and Henry Bull was accordingly chosen Governor in place of Walter Clarke. On 11 June, 1698, he deeded Captain James Gould, of Newport, "mariner, my son-in-law, and Katharine, his wife, all that my messuage and tenement of houses, with the slaughter house and yard, in Newport." On 7 June, 1714, an agreement was made by his heirs, it being declared that in his will of April 14, made during his sickness, there were several blots, erasures and imperfections. The agreement was signed by Sarah Clarke, the widow, Thomas Rodman and Hannah, his wife, Nathaniel Sheffield and Katharine, his wife, George Cornell and Deliverance, his wife, and Jeremiah Gould, son of Mary Chapman, deceased. They gave their uncles Latham and Weston Clarke



their father's clothes and four dozen silver buttons. To mother-in-law (*i. e.*, stepmother), Sarah Clarke, "all estate that she brought her husband, now in being, and a bed, horse, cow, and lot in Newport. To uncle Weston Clarke, our father's seal on which our father's coat of arms is engraven. To Samuel Cranston, Governor, to be equally divided among his children, all personal estate of our late mother-in-law (*i. e.*, stepmother) Freeborn Clarke, which she brought. To the widow, Sarah, £10 a year for life, and late dwelling house of Walter, with the well, garden, housing, shops," etc., except the parts confirmed by him to subscribers. The rest of estate was to be divided into five parts, the widow having one of these parts.

On 13 June, 1714, an agreement was made, dividing the rest of the personal estate into four parts. "To children of deceased sister Mary Chapman, one-quarter. To sisters Hannah Rodman, Katharine Sheffield and Deliverance Cornell, each a quarter. To cousin (*i. e.*, nephew) Clarke Rodman, son of Thomas, certain land, housing and shops. To cousin Jeremiah Clarke, son of Weston, certain land. To uncle Latham Clarke, land. To cousin Phillip Harwood, land. To cousin Walter Clarke, son of Weston, rights in New Jersey. To Col. John Cranston, land. To cousin Jeremiah Clarke, son of Jeremiah, houses in Narragansett. The land that widow has for life, to be divided into five parts, viz.: To children of Mary Chapman, one-fifth, and a fifth each to sisters Hannah Rodman, Katharine Sheffield and Deliverance Cornell, and to cousin Phillip Harwood, one-fifth. To uncle James Clarke, £5. To brother Thomas Rodman, £5. To Governor Samuel Cranston, £5. To brother Nathaniel Sheffield, £5. To children of uncle James Clarke and children of aunt Sarah Carr, each 30s. To aunt Sarah Carr, £5. To children of Uncles Jeremiah, Latham and Weston Clarke, and of our aunt Stanton, each 6s. To children of Governor Samuel Cranston, each 6s. To brother-in-law (*i. e.*, step-brother) John Gould, £5. To sisters-in-law Wait Gould and Content Gould, each £10. To sister-in-law Mary Lawton, silver spoon. To Quakers, £5, for use of poor. For use of poor at Newport, £5. To widow Amy Wood, a fat sheep annually for life. To Clarke Rodman, share in town wharf. To Jeremiah Clarke, son of Weston, a share in the wharf. To the mansion house our mother lives in another share in wharf," and other minor provisions were made in the agreement. The Administrators appointed were Thomas Rodman, Nathaniel Sheffield and George Cornell. He was buried in the Clifton Burial Ground. He had issue by first and second wives only.

died  
1706



## BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 11 January, 1661; \* d. 10 August, 1711; m. (1st), about 1680, Daniel Gould, b. 24 October, 1656, and had issue: i. Mary, b. 22 March, 1681; ii. Jeremiah, b. 22 April, 1683; iii. Daniel, b. 22 December, 1686; iv. Thomas, b. 23 March, 1693; m. (2d) Ralph Chapman, and had issue: v. Walter.
- ii. Content,<sup>3</sup> died in infancy.
- iii. Jeremia<sup>h</sup>,<sup>3</sup> died January, 1661-2.

## BY SECOND WIFE :

- iv. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> b. 28 October, 1667; d. 22 October, 1732; m., 26 November, 1691, Thomas Rodman, son of John Rodman, and had issue: i. Hannah, b. 29 November, 1694; ii. Clarke, b. 10 March, 1698; iii. John, b. 29 September, 1701; iv. Samuel, b. 23 July, 1703; v. Patience, b. 5 June, 1706; vi. William, b. 2 November, 1707.
- v. Catharine,<sup>3</sup>† b. 6 September, 1671; d. 25 March, 1752; m. (1st) James Gould, son of Daniel and Wait (Coggeshall) Gould, b. 13 October, 1666, and had issue: i. James, b. 14 June, 1696; ii. Walter, b. 2 April, 1698. She married (2d) Nathaniel Sheffield, son of Ichabod and Mary (Parker) Sheffield, b. 18 April, 1667; d. 12 November, 1729, but had no issue known.
- vi. Content,<sup>3</sup> b. 1 August, 1672.
- vii. Frances,<sup>3</sup> b. 14 January, 1673-4; d. 25 June, 1693; m. James Hart, son of Thomas and Freeborn (Williams) Hart, b. 1666; d. 20 July, 1693, but had no issue.
- viii. Jeremia<sup>h</sup>,<sup>3</sup> b. 21 February, 1675-6; d. 21 February, 1675-6.
- ix. Deliverance,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 July, 1678; d. 8 October, 1732, at Portsmouth; m. 18 January, 1699, at Portsmouth, George Cornell, and had issue: i. Walter, b. 24th October, 1700; ii. Philadelphia, b. 23d September, 1702; iii. George, b. 25th May, 1705; iv. Thomas, b. 6th July, 1707; v. Richard, b. 14th April, 1709; vi. Job, b. 6th December, 1710; vii. Susanna, b. 29th March, 1712; viii. Clarke, b. 23d May, 1714; ix. Joseph, b. 19th January, 1716; x. Benjamin, b. 28th April, 1720.

## 3.

**JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Jeremia<sup>h</sup><sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 1643, and died 16 January, 1729. He married Ann Audley, who died 15 December, 1732. In 1666 he was a Freeman. In 1696-97-98-99, 1700-1-2-3-4-5, he was Deputy. In 1701 he was ordained Deacon of the Second Baptist Church. On 17 September, 1691, he deeded

\* R. I. *Friends' Records* give b. 10 March, 1661; d. 1711, aged 51 years.

† *Friends' Records* states: "Catharine Clarke, born 1 May, 1669"; also "Elizabeth Clarke, daughter of Walter and Hannah, widow of Nathaniel Sheffield, and formerly wife of James Gould, died 25 March, 1752, and buried in Clifton Graveyard." The name Elizabeth is erroneous, as it was Catharine.

son, James Clarke, half of lands in Providence, at West Conaug, and in Connecticut, for £3, and the further sum of £3 annually during life of Jeremiah and wife Ann. At the same date he deeded the other half of above lands to son-in-law, Jeremiah Weeden, on same terms. At the death of Jeremiah Clarke and his wife, the sum of £17 10s. was to be equally divided among their children by both of the persons to whom land was deeded, viz., £17 10s., paid by James Clarke, and £17 10s., paid by Jeremiah Weeden. He left a will dated 13 June, 1728, and a codicil dated 9 January, 1729, proved at Newport 3 February, 1729, in which he mentions wife Anne; sons Jeremiah, James, Henry and Weston; daughters Ann Greenman and Sarah Weeden; children of deceased daughter, Mary Weeden, viz., Jeremiah, William, Caleb and Francis Weeden, Ann Sanford, Mary ——— and Margaret Weeden; children of deceased daughter, Frances Sanford, viz., Samuel, William and John Sanford, Francis Gardiner and Sarah Paul; four sons of his deceased son, Samuel Clarke, viz., John, Audley, Samuel and Daniel Clarke; mentions son-in-law Jeremiah Weeden. In the codicil to his will he mentions the death of his daughter, Sarah Weeden. He had issue:

7. i. Jeremiah.<sup>3</sup>
  8. ii. Henry.<sup>3</sup>
  9. iii. James.<sup>3</sup>
  10. iv. Samuel.<sup>3</sup>
  11. v. Weston.<sup>3</sup>
- vi. Frances,<sup>3</sup> b. 15 December, 1669; d. 18 March, 1702-3; m., by John Coggeshall, Asst. at Portsmouth, on 6 September, 1689, to John Sanford, son of Samuel and Sarah (Wodell) Sanford; b. 10 June, 1668; d. 23 October, 1723, and had issue: i. Samuel, b. 16 July, 1690; ii. John, b. 26 February, 1691; iii. William, b. 22 April, 1696; iv. Sarah, b. 25 July, 1699; v. Frances, b. 13 January, 1702-3.
- vii. Mary,<sup>3</sup> m. Jeremiah Weeden; d. 1756, and had issue: i. Jeremiah; ii. William; iii. Ann; iv. Mary; v. Margaret, b. 1701; vi. James; vii. Caleb, viii. Francis.
- viii. Anne,<sup>3</sup> b. 1675; m. William Greenman.
- ix. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> d. 1729; m. Jeremiah Weeden; d. 1756, who was her brother-in-law, but she had no issue known.

## 4.

LATHAM<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Portsmouth, R. I. He was born 1645, and died 1 August, 1719. He married (1st), Hannah Wilbur, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Porter) Wilbur. He married

(2d), 20 September, 1698, Anne Newbury, widow of Walter Newbury and daughter of — Collins, born 1652; died 19 February, 1732, at her daughter Elizabeth Borden's home, aged 80 years 6 months. On 24 August, 1676, he was a member of Court Martial, held at Newport for the trial of certain Indians. On 12 June, 1680, he bought of Henry Greene, late of Acquidneset, now of New Jersey, for £10, 24 acres in Portsmouth for sixteen years certainly, and after that for life of said Henry Greene and wife Sarah, and then Latham Clarke, to deliver possession to true heirs. In 1681-82-83-85-90-91-98, he was Deputy. On 15 March, 1691-2, he deeded land at South Kingstown by conveyance acknowledged before Samuel Clarke, Assistant at Newport. His will was dated 31 December, 1714, and proved 1719, August 10. Executor was son Samuel. To wife Anne £10. To daughter Abigail, wife of Samuel Thurston, £10. To daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Stanton, £10. To daughter Mary, wife of Joseph Fry, £10, and negro girl Peg. To daughter Amy, wife of William Wood, £10, silver tankard and negro boy Isaac. To sons Samuel and William, wearing apparel. "To William, £10, and negro boy Moses, already having given him all my lands in Kings Town. To my son Samuel, a year's service of negro Moll, and she then to be free, and to live among my children. To son Samuel, rest of estate, real and personal." Inventory £187, 18s., viz.: wearing apparel with plate buttons, cane, pocket knife, razor and tobacco box £20, plate £10, feather bed, couch, 29 chairs, 2 tables, pewter, churns, 2 wheels, negro child and a year's service in Moll £12, 10s. pair of oxen, 3 cows, mare, colt, 110 sheep, 4 swine, warming pan, sconce, etc. From the fact that he only mentions two sons, viz., Samuel and William Clarke, in his will, it is probable that these were his only male issue him surviving.

12. i. Latham,<sup>3</sup> b. 1665-6.

13. ii. William,<sup>3</sup> b. about 1670 (?).

iii. Abigail,<sup>3</sup> b. 1674; d. 30 November, 1731, at Newport, aged 57 years; m. 1695, Samuel Thurston, son of Edward and Elizabeth (Mott) Thurston, b. 24 August, 1669; d. 27 October, 1747, and had issue: i. Edward, b. 26 May, 1696; ii. son, b. 18 July, 1698; iii. Samuel, b. 16 October, 1699; iv. Hannah, b. 11 December, 1701; v. Latham, b. 3 June, 1704; vi. Joseph, b. 24 September, 1706; vii. Elizabeth, b. 22 December, 1708; viii. Mary, b. 11 February, 1711; ix. John, b. 10 April, 1713; x. Phebe, b. 20 November, 1715; xi. Abigail, b. 6 January, 1718; xii. Sarah, b. 16 May, 1720.

v. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 1680; d. 10 November, 1730, at Newport; m. at Portsmouth by Samuel Cranston, Governor, on 3 February, 1698,

- to John Stanton, Jr., son of Capt. John and Mary (Harndel) Stanton, of Newport, b. 22 April, 1674, and had issue: i. Hannah, b. 4 December, 1698; ii. John, b. 21 September, 1700; iii. Robert, b. 27 February, 1702; iv. Mary, b. 12 December, 1703; v. Joseph, b. 12 December, 1705; vi. Samuel, b. 25 March, 1708; vii. Daniel, b. 5 May, 1710; viii. Latham, b. 12 August, 1712; ix. Elizabeth, b. 18 September, 1714; x. Joseph, b. 6 June, 1717; xi. Jonathan, b. 5 May, 1719; xii. David, b. 22 December, 1721.
- v. Mary,<sup>3</sup> m. at Newport, 12 December, 1700, Joseph Fry, and had issue: i. Joseph; ii. John; iii. Ruth; iv. Mary; v. Elizabeth; vi. Thomas; vii. Hannah; viii. Freelove.
- vi. Anne,<sup>3</sup> b. 1682; m. at Portsmouth, 22 September, 1704, Thomas Hicks, son of Thomas and Mary (Albro) Hicks, of Portsmouth, and had issue: i. Thomas, b. 12 December, 1705; ii. Weston, b. 30 April, 1707; iii. Benjamin, b. 25 June, 1709; iv. Mary, b. 14 April, 1711; v. Margaret, b. 12 January, 1713; vi. John, b. 23 April, 1715; vii. Ann, b. 7 July, 1720; viii. Elizabeth, b. 20 December, 1723.
- vii. Amey,<sup>3</sup> b. 1683; d. 7 October, 1726, at Portsmouth, aged 44 years; m. at Newport, 13 May, 1709, William Wood, son of John Wood, deceased.
14. viii. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> b. 1686.
- ix. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> probably died young.

## 5.

WESTON<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 5 April, 1648, and died 1728; he married (1st) 25 December, 1668, Mary Easton, daughter of Peter and Ann (Coggeshall) Easton, born 25 September, 1648; died at Newport, 16 November, 1690, aged 42 years. He married (2d), 21 November, 1691, Rebecca Easton, widow of Peter Easton and daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Mott) Thurston, born April, 1662; died 16 September, 1737. He owned land in common with others at Westerly, R. I., and sold off portions of same from time to time, the deeds being recorded at Westerly, R. I.

In 1670 he was a Freeman, and in 1672 became Deputy. On 5 May, 1675, he was authorized by Assembly to keep a common standard gallon of brass, according to Winchester corn measure, to be procured from Boston, and weights according to standard of England, and a true beam and scales, two half-hundreds, and a quarter, and a half-quarter, and a seven pound. Every town was ordered to have a sealer of weights and measures. All measures and weights to be tried



and sealed by Weston Clarke, and he to have six pence for every measure and weight above a quarter of a hundred, marked by him. The mark to be an anchor. On 24 August, 1676, he was a member of the Court Martial held for the trial of certain Indians. In 1676-77-80-81-83-84-85-86 he was Attorney-General. In 1681-82-83-84-85, he became General Treasurer. In 1690-91-95-96-97-98-99-1700-1-2-3-4-5-6-7-8-9-10-11-12-13-14 he was the General Recorder. On 7 March, 1695, he conveyed land at Westerly to Joseph Davell by deed recorded 15 March, 1731-32, at Westerly, R. I. On 2 August, 1698, he was appointed, with others, by Assembly, to treat with Connecticut about the bounds of colony. On 25 October, 1699, he was appointed on a committee to inspect and transcribe all the laws of the Colony and make return the 21st of November, in performance of Earl of Bellamont's request. He was also chosen as colony's agent to go to England, to maintain liberties granted in our charter, but he refused to serve. On 12 May, 1703, he was a member of committee who signed an agreement with the Connecticut Commissioners in settlement of the boundaries between two colonies. On 4 January, 1704, he was on a committee to draw out the colony laws and fit them for the press. In April, 1708, he was appointed on a committee to take census list of freemen of towns, servants, black and white, members of military companies, etc. At same date he was chosen on a committee to oversee the repairing and finishing the Colony House, £100 being appropriated. He had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 11 January, 1669-70; d. 11 November, 1690, aged 21 years; m. James Hart, son of Thomas and Freeborn (Williams) Hart, b. 1666; d. 20 February, 1693, without known issue.
- ii. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 15 August, 1672.
- iii. Weston,<sup>3</sup> b. 18 February, 1674; d. young.
- iv. Weston,<sup>3</sup> b. 15 April, 1677; d. young.
- v. Walter.<sup>3</sup>
- vi. Anne.<sup>3</sup>
- vii. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> b. 26 November, 1685; d. at Newport, 23 January, 1688-9, aged 3 years.
- viii. Patience.<sup>3</sup>

BY SECOND WIFE :

15. ix. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> b. 27 July, 1692; d. 3 September, 1756.
- x. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 8 February, 1693-4.
- xi. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 5 November, 1695.
16. xii. Weston,<sup>3</sup> b. 25 August, 1697.



## 6.

**JAMES<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 1649, and died 1 December, 1736, at Newport. He married Hopestill Power, daughter of Nicholas and Jane Power, born 1650, died 27 February, 1718. In 1698-1704-5-6-7-8-9-10-11-12-13, he was the Sealer of weights and measures, and Packer and Gauger. In 1701 he was ordained pastor of Second Baptist Church, and held the office until his death. The ordination was performed by Elders John Brown and Pardon Tillinghast, of Providence. On 23 January, 1707, he deeded to the members of his church certain land that he had bought some years before, viz., on 23 October, 1697, from contributions of members. He had taken the deed in his own name, and built the church in 1697, and now deeded both land and building to the Society. Previous to 1697, this church had worshipped in private houses. On 27 February, 1712, he complained to Assembly that "the weights and measures of this colony do not agree with neighboring governments," and proposed that there should be measures of brass or copper procured, "the which will not be so subject to variation as those of wood which we now have for the standard of this government."

He and his wife were buried in Newport Cemetery. He probably had many more children than are recorded, and his children are said to have married into the Brown and Harding families of Newport, R. I. He had issue, as far as known :

- i. Hope,<sup>3</sup> b. 29 December, 1673, at Newport.
- ii. Nicholas.<sup>3</sup>
- iii. Anne.<sup>3</sup>
17. iv. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> b. 1681.

## THIRD GENERATION.

## 7.

**JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, later of South Kingstown, R. I. He married (1st) Elizabeth Sisson, daughter of George and Sarah (Lawton) Sisson, born 18 August, 1669, and (2d) Deborah Peckham, daughter of William and Phebe (Weeden) Peckham.

The will of George Sisson, of Portsmouth, proved 20 September, 1718, gives to daughter Elizabeth Clarke £10, and to granddaughter Sarah Clarke a feather bed and £10. On 10 September, 1733, his will, dated 19 March, 1732-3, was proved at South Kingstown, R. I., and

mentions wife Deborah; states that Jeremiah, his eldest son, is to have 25 acres of his farm; Latham, his second son, 25 acres, and Walter, his third son, 25 acres; mentions his daughters Mary Phillips and Sarah Greenman; to grandson James Clarke his loom and weaving tackle; mentions grandson Latham and granddaughter Catharine Clarke; the will distributes "the £100 given me by my father's will" as follows: Jeremiah, £15; Latham, £20; Walter, £20; Sarah, £10; grandchildren—James, £5; Latham, £5; Catharine, £5; names his son Walter sole executor. Inventory taken 31 August, 1733, amounted to £285 10s. 5d.

William Peckham, of Newport, in his will, proved 3 July, 1734, mentions a daughter Deborah Clarke. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> m., by Christopher Allen, Justice at Charlestown, 11 May, 1721, to Edward Greenman, Jr., of Westerly, and had issue at Charlestown: i. Silas, b. 11 June, 1724; ii. Margaret, b. 17 October, 1725; iii. Abigail, b. 21 November, 1727; iv. Edward, b. 9 March, 1731; v. Catharine, b. 18 August, 1732; vi. Mary, b. 12 April, 1735; vii. Prudence, b. 28 October, 1736; viii. Chloe, b. 8 April, 1739; ix. Nathan, b. 21 February, 1740.

BY SECOND WIFE:

18. ii. Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup>
19. iii. Latham,<sup>4</sup>
20. iv. Walter,<sup>4</sup>
- v. Mary,<sup>4</sup> m. William Phillips.

8.

HENRY<sup>3</sup> CLARKE\* (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He married Judith Peckham. He had issue:

- i. James,<sup>4</sup> m. Catherine Magee.
- ii. William,<sup>4</sup> m. Diana Davis.
- iii. Anne,<sup>4</sup> m. William Pike.
- iv. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> m. Richard Moore 9 January, 1734, in Trinity Church, Newport.
- v. Judith,<sup>4</sup> m. Job Hubbard.
21. vi. Audley,<sup>4</sup> b. 1738.

9.

JAMES<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He married Mary Buckling on 16 February, 1716. On 1 September, 1687,

\*The children of Henry<sup>3</sup> Clarke are taken from the genealogical pedigree made by Peleg Clarke of Newport in 1780. (See page 229.)

James Clarke appears on Providence Tax Roll, taxed 1s. 9d. In August, 1688, James Clarke appears on Providence Tax Roll, taxed 1s. 6d. He received a deed from his father, Jeremiah Clarke, dated 17 December, 1691, of half of his lands in Providence, at West Conaug and in Connecticut for £3, and the payment of the further sum of £3 annually during the life of Jeremiah Clarke and Ann, his wife. On 16 February, 1716, Thomas<sup>3</sup> (Thomas,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>) Rogers, Jr., sold to Captain James Clarke, of Portsmouth, R. I., 30 acres of land at Newport, bounded northerly on Thomas Rogers' land, for £394. He had issue :

- i. Frances,<sup>4</sup> b. 7 February, 1704.
22. ii. John,<sup>4</sup> b. July, 1707.
23. iii. Cornelius,<sup>4</sup> b. 14 July, 1711.
- iv. James,<sup>4</sup> b. 14 December, 1714.
- v. Mary,<sup>4</sup> m. at Newport, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, in 1741, to Henry Bliss, and had issue: i. Benedict; ii. Henry; iii. Brenton; iv. James; v. Clarke; vi. Elizabeth Collins, m. 9 August, 1766, James<sup>5</sup> Clarke (Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>); vii. Fanny; viii. Sarah.

#### 10.

**SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, later of Portsmouth, R. I. He married Hannah Wilcox, daughter of Stephen and Hannah (Hazard) Wilcox. On 6 September, 1710, he conveyed 100 acres of land at South Kingstown by deed recorded there 1710, September 6, in which he calls himself "of Portsmouth." He had issue, as far as is known :

24. i. John,<sup>4</sup>
25. ii. Samuel,<sup>4</sup>
26. iii. Audley,<sup>4</sup>
27. iv. Daniel,<sup>4</sup>

#### 11.

**WESTON<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He was married 20 June, 1728, to Mary Willett, by Thomas Coggeshall, Justice, at Newport. He had issue, as far as is known :

- i. Frances,<sup>4</sup> m. Samuel Pitman.

#### 12.

**LATHAM<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Portsmouth, R. I. He was called in the *Friends' Record* "Latham, Jr.;" was born 1665-6, and died 25 February, 1690-1, at Portsmouth, aged 25 years. He

married Hope, ———, born 1668; died 13 October, 1690, at Newport, aged 22 years. Samuel Wilbur by his will, dated 1679, gives to his grandson Latham Clarke one hundred acres of land in Narragansett. He had issue :

- i. Hope,<sup>4</sup> b. 10 March, 1689.

### 13.

WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born at Newport, and died in 1746, at South Kingstown. He married Hannah Watson, daughter of John and Hannah (Champ-lin) Watson, born 1704, who married Daniel Greene as second husband and is mentioned in his will 15 October, 1757, as his wife Hannah, her former husband being William Clarke. He was a freeman at South Kingstown on 16 September, 1722. By deed, dated 13 January, 1726, and recorded 27 August, 1727, he took from Richard Ward a certain dwelling house and 100 acres of land at South Kingstown, bounded "Northerly on land belonging to the heirs of John Potter, decd.; Easterly partly on land belonging to the aforesaid William Clarke and partly on Chepuxet River; Southerly on land belonging to the heirs of Thomas Ward, decd.; and Westerly on the west line of Pettequamscut purchase." The consideration was £260 current money of New England. By deed dated 12 November, 1730, and recorded 1 January, 1730, he took from Thomas Potter one half part of a tract of 100 acres of land in South Kingstown, bounded "Northerly by land of Richard Ward; Easterly by Chepuxet River; Southerly on the Sedge Meadow and Seader Swamp; Westerly partly by land of Jeffrey Hazard and partly by land of George Thomas." Consideration £50. By deed dated 12 November, 1730, and recorded 2 January, 1730, he took from Job Babcock and George Babcock the one-fourth part of 200 acres of land at South Kingstown, bounded "Easterly on Chepuxet River; Southerly on the fresh meadow or Seader Swamp; Westerly on George Thomas and Jeffrey Hazard; Northerly on Richard Ward." Consideration £25. By deed dated 27 September, 1731, and recorded 12 October, 1731, he took from Jeremiah Barker 100 acres of land at South Kingstown, bounded "Easterly upon Chepuxet River. Southerly on land of Richard Ward; Westerly upon the purchase line; and Northerly upon land of Samuel Potter." Consideration £900. By deed, dated 24th February, 1731, and recorded 5 March, 1731, he took from Joseph Mory one-fourth part of 200 acres of land at South Kingstown, "it being part of the Arnold Share in the Great Neck; bounded



Easterly on Chepuxet River; Southerly on the fresh meadow or Cedar Swamp; Westerly on George Thomas and Jeffrey Hazard's lands; and Northerly on Richard Ward's land." Consideration £25. By a deed, dated 4 February, 1740, and recorded 19 March, 1741, he took from John Potter 100 acres of land at South Kingstown, bounded "Northerly by land of John Sheldon; Easterly and Southerly by land of the said William Clarke; and Westerly by the West bounds of the Pettyquamscutt purchase." Consideration £484-10s. By a deed, dated 17 February, 1740, and recorded 7 March, 1742, he took from Samuel Thomas 100 acres of land at South Kingstown, bounded "Southerly on land of Jeffrey Hazard; Westerly on the Petequamset Line; Northerly on land of Richard Ward; Easterly on land of said William Clarke." Consideration £90.

He left a will dated 6 January, 1743, proved 12 May, 1746 (Book 4, page 129), at South Kingstown, in which he mentions his wife Hannah; gives to son Latham "254 acres of Homestead Farm which formerly belonged to my honored father, Latham Clarke"; gives son John the rest of his land comprising about 400 acres. He also mentions in will lands he purchased of John Potter and Richard Ward. He names his son Latham sole executor. In the diary of Jeffrey Watson (brother of Hannah (Watson) Clarke), appears the following: "October, 1762. I went to Newport to see sister Greene. She had a letter saying her son Latham Clarke died in August in Havanah." He had issue, probably born at South Kingstown:

28. i. Latham,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 November, 1724; \*died August, 1762, in Havana, W. I.  
 ii. John,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 July, 1726.\*

#### 14.

**SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Jamestown, R. I. He was born 1686, and died 18 October, 1761, at Jamestown, R. I., aged 74 years 11 months 26 days. He married, 8 April, 1713, Mary Coggeshall, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Mowry) Coggeshall, of Portsmouth, born 6 June, 1690 (some give 6 September, 1694, as date of her birth), and must have owned extensive lands, as is indicated by the following deeds. The will of Joseph Mowry, proved 31 May, 1716, mentions "granddaughter Mary Clarke." On 17 January, 1715-16, Samuel Clarke and Mary, his wife, quit-claimed to Joseph Hull land at the Great Pond (Warden's Pond) in South Kingstown, and in Feb-

\*These birth dates were furnished by the Clerk of South Kingstown, but I am unable to give his authority for same.



ruary, 1715-16, the heirs of Samuel Wilbor quit-claimed to Samuel Clarke, of Portsmouth, certain lands. On 4 August, 1717, Joseph Hull, Jr., quit-claimed to Samuel Clarke land at Green Hill, South Kingstown.

By deed dated 17 June, 1718, Samuel Clarke and Mary, his wife, of Jamestown, conveyed to Joseph Sheffield 80 acres of land in South Kingstown, recorded 18 June, 1718, at South Kingstown. By deed dated 4 April, 1718, Samuel Clarke, yeoman, of Jamestown, conveyed to Zachariah Allen land in South Kingstown, recorded 7 August, 1718, at South Kingstown. By deed dated 14 January, 1720, Samuel Clarke, of Jamestown, conveyed land at Stonington, Conn., recorded at Stonington. Samuel Clarke, and Mary, his wife, of Jamestown, by deed dated 24 May, 1747-8, recorded at South Kingstown, witnessed by Joseph Clarke, Warden of Peace at Newport, conveyed to Latham Clarke 313 acres of land "on the dividing line between South Kingstown and Charlestown." By deed dated 18 April, 1748, Samuel Clarke and Mary his wife, of Jamestown, conveyed to son Latham Clarke, of South Kingstown, "130 acres and dwelling house at South Kingstown, on dividing line between South Kingstown and Charlestown," recorded at South Kingstown, witnessed by Joseph Clarke at Newport. By deed dated 11 May, 1750, Samuel Clarke, of Jamestown, and Mary his wife, conveyed to son Latham Clarke, of South Kingstown, 2,000 acres of land, recorded at Westerly. On 8 July, 1751, he, as of Jamestown, and Mary, his wife, executed a conveyance to son Latham Clarke, recorded at Westerly, R. I. On 15 December, 1757, he, as of Jamestown, R. I., gave a deed of land at Hopkinton to Solomon Hoxsie, recorded at Hopkinton, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Hannah,<sup>4</sup> b. 12 November, 1713; d. 11 March, 1783, aged 69 years, at Jamestown; m. 21 December, 1737, Matthew Borden, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Borden, of Newport.
- ii. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. 26 December, 1715; m. 7 April, 1738, Stephen Wanton, of Scituate, R. I.
29. iii. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. 2 May, 1719.
30. iv. Latham,<sup>4</sup> b. 12 December, 1722.

## 15.

\* JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Weston,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Jamestown, R. I. He was born 27 July, 1692, and died 3 September, 1756. He married Sarah ———, and had issue:

- i. Mary (or Mercy),<sup>4</sup> b. 24 May, 1729, at Jamestown.

---

\* Assumed to be a son of Weston<sup>2</sup> Clarke.

## 16.

WESTON<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Weston,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He was born 25 August, 1697, and died 22 June, 1737. He married ——— ———, and had issue:

31. i. Jeremiah.<sup>4</sup>

## 17.

\* JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 1681, and married (1st) Martha ———, who died 16 February, 1735. He then married (2d) Anne, who died 20 January, 1764. He had issue:

- i. Content,<sup>4</sup> bpt. 20 June, 1731, at Newport.  
 ii. Peace,<sup>4</sup> bpt. 29 December, 1734.  
 iii. Thankful,<sup>4</sup> bpt. 21 March, 1738.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

## 18.

† JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He was a weaver, and was born at South Kingstown. He married (1st) Mary Burdick and (2d) Amey Ross (?). He died June, 1752, at Westerly, leaving a will, 5th June, 1752, proved 29th June, 1752, and recorded 1st July, 1752, at Westerly, in which he calls himself "weaver of Westerly," and mentions his wife, Amey, daughters, Katherine, Sarah Lewis and Mary; sons, Jeremiah and Peleg; grandsons, Edward and Benjamin Clarke. Names his wife, Amey, as sole executrix. Inventory taken 30 June, 1752, amounted to £621 13s. od. His widow, Amey Clarke, of Westerly, died 1769, leaving a will dated September 3, 1769; recorded at Westerly 1769, December 5th, in which she mentions "sisters Dorcas Hall, widow, and Catherine, wife of James Burdick; sister Dorcas Hall's children and deceased sister, Ann (Ross) Bliven's children, Catherine Lewis, daughter of Joseph Lewis, who was son-in-law of my deceased husband; Mary, daughter of Joseph Lewis; cousins Thomas Sisson, Jr., and Mary (Saunders), his wife, and their children, John,

\* An old "Clarke" Family Chart, made at Newport by Peleg Clarke about 1780, states he married (1st) Amy ———, and had issue three children, names unknown. She died 16 February, 1735, and he then married (2d) Anne ———, who died 1764, January 20. There was a Jonathan Clarke who married Mary Lillibridge 4 August, 1728, in Trinity Church, Newport, but he cannot as yet be identified with above Jonathan.

† He is assumed to be a son of Jeremiah, on the strongest indications that he was related. Note the word "weaver."

Amey, Mary, George, Anne and Elizabeth; cousins John Pople and Dorcas his wife, and their five sons and their daughters, Amey, Hannah and Penelope; cousins Mary (Bliven), wife of Hezekiah Saunders; cousin William Hall and Sarah (Kenyon), his wife; cousin Penelope (Hall), wife of Phineas Burdick; cousin Dorcas (Hall), wife of Stephen Stetson; cousins the 3d, 4th and 5th daughters of William Hall, cousins Isaac Hall and Abigail (Burdick), his wife, and children Mary, Robert and Thomas, cousins Margaret, daughter of Theodaty Hall, cousins William Hall, Charles Hall, and Esther, his wife, Amey, third daughter of Charles Hall, Charles Hall, son of Charles Hall, cousin Theodaty Varse and Mary (Dodge), his wife, and their children Rebecca and Isaac. He had issue by his first wife only:

- i. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Peleg,<sup>5</sup>
- iii. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> m. 16 June, 1743, to Joseph Lewis, by Elder Joseph Maxson, at Westerly, and had issue: i. James, b. 7 August, 1745; ii. Catherine, b. 11 May, 1746; iii. Valentine, b. 29 November, 1749; iv. Mary, b. 9 June, 1752.
- iv. Katherine,<sup>5</sup> m. 1 October, 1752, to John Millard, of Charlestown, by John Larkin, Justice, at Westerly, and had issue, born at Charlestown: i. Martha, b. 13 July, 1753; ii. Abigail, b. 4 July, 1755; iii. Benjamin, b. 22 March, 1758; iv. Elizabeth, b. 14 June, 1760.
- v. Mary.<sup>5\*</sup>

## 19.

LATHAM<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). Married Ruth Burdick.†

## 20.

WALTER<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). Married Jane Greenman.

## 21.

† AUDLEY<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Henry,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born about 1738, and married, at Newport, Margaret Howland, 7 February, 1760; she died 4 November, 1784. He is in the census of 1774 as of Newport with 1 male over 16, 1 female over and 2 females under 16 = 4. He had issue:

\*A Mary Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., was married on 14 May, 1761, to Joseph Lewis, of Westerly, by Elder Nathaniel Ealls at Westerly. She may be identical with the above Mary, and thus have married her brother-in-law as a second wife.

† It must be noted that either Latham<sup>4</sup> or Walter Clarke above had issue: James, Latham and Catharine, as Jeremiah<sup>3</sup> Clarke mentions these grandchildren in his will. It is hoped that some reader may be able to place these grandchildren definitely as children either of Latham,<sup>4</sup> Walter<sup>4</sup>, or a deceased son (name unknown) of Jeremiah<sup>3</sup> Clarke.

‡ Audley Clarke is assumed to be a son of Henry<sup>3</sup> Clarke, and his children were given by Mr. Charles P. Britton, of New York City.

See James Clarke - History of Cambridge, Mass. - P. 511

- i. Henry,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 October, 1760 (?), at Newport.
- ii. Olive,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 March, 1763.
- iii. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 July, 1765; m., Sunday, 22 May, 1785, William Britton, of Bristol, England, and had issue: i. William, b. 6 March, 1786; ii. Margaretta, b. 15 April, 1787; iii. Eliza, b. 9 March, 1790; iv. Eliza, b. 17 September, 1793; v. Nathaniel Mumford, b. 22 May, 1795; vi.\* Eliza, b. 21 August, 1798; vii. John Henry, b. 15 January, 1803; viii. John Henry, b. 15 September, 1805.
- iv. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. 176-, July 29; m. (1st), 27 October, 1795, John Phillips; m. (2d), — Chase.

## 22.

JOHN<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremia<sup>h</sup><sup>1</sup>), of Middletown, R. I., later of Newport, R. I. He was born in July, 1707. He married, 29 August, 1728, at Newport, Priscilla Barker, daughter of James and Mary Barker, born 26 July, 1708; died 16 February, 1764; age 55 years. His first eight children were born at Middletown, and the remaining four at Newport. He had issue:

- i. George,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 December, 1729; d. 30 October, 1732.
- 32. ii. James,<sup>5</sup> b. 24 August, 1731.
- iii. Frances,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 June, 1734; m. Peter Taylor, and had issue: i. Priscilla, b. 5 December, 1764; ii. Samuel, b. 22 May, 1766.
- iv. Phebe,<sup>5</sup> b. 11 May, 1736.
- v. Priscilla,<sup>5</sup> b. 7 May, 1738; d. 20 June, 1738.
- 33. vi. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> b. 14 September, 1740.
- 34. vii. John,<sup>5</sup> b. 9 November, 1742.
- viii. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. 11 October, 1744; d. 2 October, 1745.
- ix. Priscilla,<sup>5</sup> b. 16 June, 1746.
- 35. x. George,<sup>5</sup> b. 13 October, 1748.
- xi. Weston,<sup>5</sup> b. 15 November, 1749; d. at Newport, 4 March, 1825, aged 76 years. He was a Revolutionary Pensioner at Middletown.
- 36. xii. Walter,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 September, 1751.

\* Eliza Britton left among her effects a photograph of a coat of arms, on the back of which was written in her hand: "This Coat Armour thus marshalled, pertaineth to Sir. William Clarke, Kt., deceased, by Heraldry descended from Sir. John Clarke, his grandfather, who took in lawful Wars Louis DeOrleans, Duke of Longeville, and Marquis of Routeline, prisoner at the Tourney of Borny by Terovane, the sixteenth day of August, Anno Henry VIII. In memory of which service the Coat Armour of the Duke was given him marshalled on a Canton Sinister in this manner, by special command from the King, who sent his Warrants to the Heralds Willing and requiring them to publish the same authentically under their Hands and Seals, for continuance of the memory thereof to posterity ensuing, which was performed accordingly. The substance and effect thereof with this Coat is expressed upon the Monument of the said Sir John Clarke, in the Church of Tame, in the County of Oxford. In the Coat is confirmed my assertion formerly set down touching as well the Use as the Dignity of the Canton Sinister, which in worth is equal to the Dexter Canton, though not so usually borne.

"(Signed) ELIZA BRITTON."

The photograph is evidently taken from the tomb of Sir John Clarke, Kt., at Thame Church, County Oxford. The blazoning of said Coat Armour is as follows: "Argent, on a bend, gules, between three pellets, as many swans, of the field: On a sinister canton, azure, a demi-ram salient, of the first, and in chief two fleur-de-lys, or"—

The history of the Clarke Family displaying these arms is given on page 211. Every indication points to the authenticity of Miss Eliza Britton's claim and the use of the name "Weston" so favored by the descendants of Jeremiah Clarke, of Newport, is strong evidence that this family was related to Sir John Clerke, Kt., of Weston. As yet, however, the line of relationship cannot be traced.



## 23.

CORNELIUS<sup>1</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I., later of East Greenwich, R. I. He married, 1741, December 24, at Portsmouth, Patience Carter, of Portsmouth, R. I. His children were all born at Middletown, and he removed to East Greenwich later. He is in the census of 1774 as of East Greenwich, with 2 males over and 2 males under 16, and 3 females over 16=7. His widow, Patience Clarke, died 1805 at East Greenwich, R. I., leaving a will, dated 1805, August 17; proved at East Greenwich, R. I., 1805, November 30 (Book 5, p. 61), in which she calls herself "widow, of East Greenwich, in the County of Kent, in the State of Rhode Island." She further mentions that "monies, clothing, household furniture and all property is to be divided into four equal parts," and one quarter given to son-in-law Rodmond Sisson and his three sons, Clarke, George and Barney Sisson, to be equally divided between them. One quarter to daughter, Phebe Tesdell, wife of Joseph Tesdell. One quarter to Mary Lawton, wife of Benjamin Lawton. The remaining quarter to be divided into four equal parts, and one part to Patience Vaughan, wife of Gideon Vaughan; one part to Phebe Carr, daughter of Eseck Carr; one part to Mary Card, wife of Enoch Card; one part "to Mary Lawton, wife of Benjamin Lawton, in trust for Patty Carr, daughter of Eseck Carr, whom I judge not capable of taking care of herself," and if said trust fund be not expended during life of said Patty Carr, the remainder is to be divided between her three sisters, Patience Vaughan, Phebe Carr and Mary Card, and if said Mary Lawton should not live to perform the above trust, I appoint her son, Caleb Lawton, to conduct as he shall see fit in the business." Orders Mary Lawton to pay Phebe Carr \$5.00, out of the share of estate left in trust for Patty Carr, "for her to receive to her own disposal." Names Benjamin Lawton and Mary Lawton sole executor and executrix. It must be noted as a curious fact that she does not mention one of her sons in her will. He had issue:

- i. Ann,<sup>5</sup> b. 1743, July 5; m. Eseck Carr, and had issue: i. Patience; ii. Phebe; iii. Mary; iv. Patty. *v. Nathan.*
- ii. Ruth,<sup>5</sup> b. 1744, December 6; m. Rodman Sisson, and had issue: i. Clarke; ii. George; iii. Barney.
- iii. James.<sup>5</sup>
- iv. Silas.<sup>5</sup>
- v. William.<sup>5</sup>



- vi. Peleg,<sup>5</sup> m. at North Kingstown, 1784, March 11, Martha Boone, daughter of James Boone, deceased, of North Kingstown, by George Thomas, Justice.
- vii. Matthew.<sup>5</sup>
- viii. Phebe,<sup>5</sup> m. Joseph Tisdale.
- ix. Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. Benjamin Lawton, and had issue: i. Caleb; ii. John; iii. Benjamin.
- x. Patience.<sup>5</sup>

## 24.

\* JOHN<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He married (1st) Abigail ———, who died 21 October, 1728, and (2d) Mary Rogers, who died 1755, August 6. He had issue, as known, born at Newport:

## BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. 1 August, 1725.
- ii. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> b. 5 October, 1727.

## BY SECOND WIFE:

- iii. Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 January, 1731.
- iv. John,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 August, 1733.
- v. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> b. 20 December, 1735.

## 25.

SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Bristol and Portsmouth, R. I. He was born 1699, and died about 1758. He married Dinah Weeden, daughter of William and Phebe Tripp (widow) Weeden. After his death she was married to her third hus-

---

\* It is a debatable question whether John<sup>4</sup> Clarke (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) was identical with the John Clarke of Newport, who married (1st) Abigail, and (2d) Mary Rogers, as given above. Peleg Clarke, however, a lineal descendant of Jeremiah Clarke, drew up an ancient chart in 1780, which has fortunately been preserved. In this chart he says that John<sup>4</sup> Clarke (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) married Mary Rogers. The chart does not mention any first wife Abigail, or children by her, or any children by Mary Rogers. The birth dates of children and death dates of wives given above are taken from the Newport records, and, in view of the fact that the birth records of children of John and Abigail Clarke and children of John and Mary Clarke follow each other on the Newport records, it has been assumed that these two John Clarkes of Newport were identical.

It may be, however, that John Clarke, of Newport, who married Abigail, and had issue Abigail and Samuel, and John Clarke, of Newport, who married Mary ———, and had issue Sarah, John and Joseph, were separate John Clarkes. The matter is obscure, but on the authority of the ancient Peleg Clarke chart and the Newport records, I am inclined to place John Clarke, of Newport, as above given.

The record of Prof. John C. C. Clarke adds to the confusion of these John Clarkes, and a reference to his data may prove of value to the reader. (See "The Joseph Clarke Family," page 36.)

band, Caleb Weeden, son of Caleb and Hope (Worden) Weeden. He had issue :

- i. Caleb.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Daniel.<sup>5</sup>
- 37. iii. Lemuel.<sup>5\*</sup>
- 38. iv. James.<sup>5</sup>

## 26.

AUDLEY<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). Married Sarah Weeden. He had issue :

- 39. i. Peleg.<sup>5</sup>
- 40. ii. Audley.<sup>5</sup>
- iii. Sarah.<sup>5</sup>

## 27.

DANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, later of Westerly, R. I. He married Mary Cranston. He is in the census of 1774 as of Westerly, with 2 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 3 females over 16, 3 females under 16=10. He had issue, all born at Westerly:

- i. Robert,<sup>5</sup> b. 11 December, 1744.
- ii. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 September 1748.
- iii. Anne,<sup>5</sup> b. 20 November, 1750; m. 30 October, 1777, to Job Johnson, son of Joseph and Mary (Lanphere) Johnson, of Charlestown, b. 2 March, 1755, by Joseph Crandall, Justice, of Westerly.
- iv. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 December, 1752.
- v. Edward,<sup>5</sup> b. 16 June, 1755.
- vi. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 May, 1758; m. 1 February, 1776, to Nicholas Young, son of Samuel Young, by Joseph Crandall, Justice, at Westerly.
- vii. Roger,<sup>5</sup> b. 13 April, 1760.
- viii. Patience,<sup>5</sup> b. 16 November, 1762.
- ix. Jemima,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 September, 1764; m. at Westerly, 26 May, 1781, John Clarke, son of John Clarke, by Elder John Burdick, at Westerly, and had issue: i. Lydia, b. 4 December, 1781, at Westerly.
- x. Bridget,<sup>5</sup> b. 6 April, 1766.
- xi. Content,<sup>5</sup> b. 22 May, 1771.

## 28.

LATHAM<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (William,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He was born 19 November, 1724, at South Kingstown. He had issue :

- i. Samuel.<sup>5</sup>

---

\* Lemuel Clarke is assumed to have been his son.

## 29.

JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Jamestown and Newport, R. I. He was born 2 May, 1719, at Jamestown, and died 8 October, 1792, aged 73 years, 1 month, 5 days, at Newport. He married, 31 October, 1754, Rebecca (Redwood) Rodman, widow of Walter Rodman, and daughter of Abraham and Patience (Phillips) Redwood, of Newport, R. I., born 1720; died 26 February, 1804, aged 84 years. He was appointed Commissioner of Loan Office at meeting of General Assembly, held in South Kingstown in 1776, and General Treasurer of Rhode Island from 1761 to 1792. He conveyed land at Hopkinton to — Kenyon, by deed dated 20 March, 1782. He appears in the Census of 1774 as of Newport, with 2 males over 16, 2 females over and 2 under 16 and 4 black servants = 10. He had issue, born at Newport:

- i. Mary<sup>5</sup> (Polly), b. 3 August, 1755; d. 29 July, 1811; m. 14 November, 1773, Robert Lawton, at Newport.
- ii. Samuel<sup>5</sup> (Twin), b. 10 December, 1756; d. same day.
- iii. Abraham<sup>5</sup> (Twin), b. 10 December, 1756; d. 19 June, 1758.
- iv. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 June, 1758.
- v. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> b. 1762; d. 14 September, 1788, aged 26 years; m. Charles Handy, Jr.
- vi. Mehitable,<sup>5</sup> b. 1766; d. 2 August, 1803, aged 37 years; m. 9 February, 1782, Dr. John Preston Mann, at Providence.

## 30.

LATHAM<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 1722, December 12, and married, 1745, April 18, at South Kingstown, Martha Robinson, daughter of Gov. William and Martha (Potter) Robinson, born 1725, November 11; died 1760, May 7 (or 9?). He made the following conveyances: Deed. Latham Clarke of South Kingstown, and Martha, his wife, to John Collins, Jr., of Charlestown, dated 1750, July 28; recorded at Westerly. Deed. Latham Clarke, of South Kingstown, and Martha, his wife, to Simeon Tucker, of Charlestown, dated 1751, — 13; recorded at Westerly. Deed. Same to William Steward, dated 1751, July 16; recorded at Westerly. Deed. Latham Clarke, of South Kingstown, to Joshua Lanphere; dated 1754, March 21; recorded March 28, 1754, at Westerly, of 350 acres of land at Westerly. Deed. Latham Clarke and Martha, his wife, to —; dated 1755, March 21; recorded at Westerly. Deed. Same to Francis Tanner, dated 1756, June 11; recorded at Hopkinton 1757, June 16, of 1,225 acres of land in Westerly.

Will of William Robinson, proved 1751, October 14, states, "to

daughter Martha Clarke £700 and a feather bed." On 1760, July 1, Martha Clarke debtor to Rowland Robinson. Sig., Joshua Clarke. (South Kingstown Records.) Will of Martha Clarke, widow, of South Kingstown, dated 1760, September 2, proved at South Kingstown 1761, October 13, mentions two sons, Samuel and Lewis, as being provided for out of their father's estate; mentions daughters Mary, Martha, Elizabeth and Hannah; names as executors brother Rowland Robinson and brother-in-law Thomas Hazard.

Inventory of Latham Clarke, £3,344 5s. 5d., taken 1760, June (South Kingstown Records). On 13 December, 1762, Joseph Clarke and Rowland Robinson were appointed administrators of estate of Latham Clarke, deceased.

Inventory of Martha Clarke, £2,497 13s. od., taken 1760, December 4. (South Kingstown Records.) His issue were:

41. i. Samuel.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. 1746, December 29, at Jamestown.
- iii. Lewis Latham,<sup>5</sup> b. 1754; d. 9 October, 1824, aged 70 years, at South Kingstown (*Providence Journal*)
- iv. Martha,<sup>5</sup> m. John Hazard, son of Benjamin and Mary Hazard; b. 1746; d. 1813, June 20; she was his second wife.
- v. Elizabeth.<sup>5</sup>
- vi. Hannah,<sup>5</sup> m. Peleg Gardner.

## 31.

JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (Weston,<sup>3</sup> Weston,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn.; married Eleanor <sup>Clarke</sup> In 1804, November 23, Benjamin Lanphere was appointed administrator of the estate of Jeremiah Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., deceased. He had issue:

- i. Weston,<sup>5</sup> b. 1742, March, 18, at Stonington.
- ii. Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. 1744, November 30, at Stonington.
- iii. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> b. 1747, August 28, at Stonington.
- iv. Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1751, August 4, at Stonington.

*Elizabeth - d. 1753*

*Earlier 1753*

*Calab Church, son of Joshua Church - she d. 1842 Cuyler 747*

## FIFTH GENERATION.

## 32.

JAMES<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He was born 24 August, 1731, and married 11 September, 1755, at Newport, Elizabeth Peckham. He had issue:

- i. John.<sup>6</sup>
- ii. James.<sup>6</sup>
- iii. Esther,<sup>6</sup> m. 19 December, 1774, John Nichols, at Newport (*Newport Mercury*).

*m. by Jas H. H. at Stoning 28 Jan 1*

## 33.

JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He was born 14 September, 1740, and married 12 November, 1769, at Portsmouth, R. I., Elizabeth Howland, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Moon) Howland, born 1744; died 10 March, 1825, aged 81 years, at Portsmouth, R. I. He appears in the Census of 1774 as of Middletown, with 1 male over and 1 under 16, and 1 female over and 1 under 16 = 4. He had issue :

- i. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 September, 1770.
- ii. Abigail,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 May, 1772; m. 17 November, 1791, at Portsmouth, by Elder William Bliss, to Seth Anthony, son of Isaac and Hannah Anthony, b. 27 July, 1767.
- iii. Latham,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 August, 1774.
- iv. Sarah Cook,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 January, 1776, and had issue at Portsmouth : i. Abby, b. 16 July, 1799.

## 34.

JOHN<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 9 November, 1742, at Newport, and married 1766, at Newport, Meribah Bennett. He had issue :

42. i. \*Weston,<sup>6</sup> b. 1778.

## 35.

GEORGE<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 13 October, 1748, and died at Newport, 12 January, 1821, aged 73 years (*Providence Journal*). He married 21 October, 1772, at Newport, Bridget Pitman, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Pitman, born 11 December, 174— . He had issue, all born at Newport:

- i. John,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 October, 1773.
- ii. George,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 October, 1774.
- iii. Peleg.<sup>6</sup>
- iv. Jesse.<sup>6</sup>
- v. Elizabeth Carey,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 May, 1783.
- vi. Polly (Mary), b. 1 October, 1785.



## 36.

\*WALTER<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He was born 21 September, 1751, and married 29 April, 1774, at Middletown, R. I., Lydia Luther. He had issue, born at Middletown, R. I.:

- i. Peleg,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 November, 1775.
- ii. Weston,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 February, 1784.
- iii. Frances,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 July, 1787.
- iv. Priscilla,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 March, 1789.
- v. Mehitabel,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 April, 1791; m. by Rev. Henry Wright, at Bristol, 26 October, 1811, to Jeremiah Munro, son of Archibald and Rebecca (Smith) Munro.
- vi. Walter,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 July, 1793.

## 37.

†LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Bristol, R. I. He was born 1737; died 1 May, 1817, aged 80 years, at Bristol. He married, 23 August, 1774, Elizabeth Hanf, born 1746; died 29 April, 1823, aged 77 years. He appears in the census of 1774 as of Bristol, with two males over and 1 under 16; 3 females over 16 and 6 black servants = 12. He left a will recorded at Bristol. On 5 April, 1795, he was admitted a member of Congregational Church of Bristol. He had issue:

- i. Sarah,<sup>6</sup> d. 24 December, 1824, at Bristol.

## 38.

JAMES<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He married, 9 August, 1766, at Newport, Elizabeth Collins Bliss, daughter of Henry and Mary (Clarke) Bliss. He had issue:

Names unknown.

## 39.

PELEG<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He married Mary Gardiner, daughter of William Gardiner, born 1713, died 10 January, 1797, aged 84 years, at Newport. He had issue:

- i. Peleg,<sup>6</sup> lost at sea.
43. ii. Audley,<sup>6</sup>
- iii. Sarah,<sup>6</sup>
- iv. Ann,<sup>6</sup> b. 1787; d. 11 October, 1820, at Newport, aged 33 years; m., 30 September, 1787, at Newport, Christopher Fowler.

\* He is assumed to be a son of John Clarke. A Walter Clarke was master of the ship *Beaver*, of Newport in 1762, owned by John Oldfield and Nathaniel Clarke.

† Lemuel Clarke is assumed to be a son of Samuel\* Clarke.

## 40.

AUDLEY<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He married, 24 November, 1762, at Newport, Ann Carr. He had issue:

- i. Son,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 May, 1769, at Newport; d. 4 May, 1769.
- ii. Audley,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 December, 1770.

## 41.

SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> CLARKE (Latham,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Latham,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of South Kingstown, R. I. He married 13 April, 1775, Sarah Niles.\* He had issue, born at South Kingstown, R. I.:

- i. Hannah Niles,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 January, 1777.
- ii. Latham,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 March, 1778.
- iii. Silas Niles,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 February, 1780.
- iv. Samuel,<sup>6</sup> b. 19 May, 1783.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

## 42.

WESTON<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Middletown, R. I. He was born about 1778, and married, 12 February, 1800, Phebe Howard, daughter of Benjamin Howard, of Newport. He had issue, born at Middletown:

- i. John,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 April, 1802.
- ii. Hannah Howard,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 September, 1804.
- iii. Benjamin Howard,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 June, 1807.
- iv. William Shandley,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 March, 1810.

## 43.

AUDLEY<sup>6</sup> CLARKE (Peleg,<sup>5</sup> Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He married Mary Gardiner, daughter of Caleb Gardiner. He had known issue born at Newport, R. I.:

- i. William A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 March, 1803.
44. ii. Peleg 3d.,<sup>7</sup>
- iii. Mary G.,<sup>7</sup> m. Rev A. Henry Dumont, 14 November, 1844, at Newport, R. I.

\*Perhaps that Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah and Ann (Dickinson) Niles, who was born at South Kingstown 31 March, 1743.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

## 44.

PELEG<sup>7</sup> CLARKE 3d (Audley,<sup>6</sup> Peleg,<sup>5</sup> Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), married, 1831, October 24, Caroline M. Moore, and had issue :

45. i. Henry Audley,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 July, 1832.
- ii. William Moore,<sup>8</sup> deceased without issue.
46. iii. Dumont,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 October, 1840.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

## 45.

HENRY AUDLEY<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Peleg,<sup>7</sup> Audley,<sup>6</sup> Peleg,<sup>5</sup> Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). Born 20 July, 1832; married, 24 September, 1861, Fanny K. Wood, and had issue :

- i. Audley,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 September, 1862; m. 20 January, 1892, Lulu Carscallen, daughter of John D. Carscallen.
- ii. William Littlefield,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 January, 1865; died 24 December, 1872.
- iii. Katharine Fowler,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 September, 1866; died 11 March, 1876.
- iv. Caroline Moore,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 June, 1868.
- v. Harriet, b. 4 February, 1870.
- vi. Jessie Frances,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 December, 1873; m. 10 July, 1901, Philip L. Raymond.
- vii. Oskytel Henry,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 March, 1880.

## 46:

DUMONT<sup>8</sup> CLARKE (Peleg,<sup>7</sup> Audley,<sup>6</sup> Peleg,<sup>5</sup> Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), of New York, N. Y. He was born 1 October, 1840, at Newport, R. I., and married on 20 May, 1869, Cornelia Pool Ellery, daughter of Frank and Elizabeth Fowler (Martin) Ellery. He is President of the American Exchange National Bank, and had issue:

- i. Edward Stanley,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 February, 1870.
47. ii. Lewis Latham,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 February, 1871.
- iii. Mary,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 March, 1872; married, 11 March, 1898, George B. Case, and had issue: i. Mary Ermine, b. 5 July, 1899.
- iv. Ernest,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 June, 1873; died 4 August, 1901.
- v. Martha,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 August, 1874; died 3 September, 1874.
- vi. Alice Coe,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 July, 1876.
- vii. Maud,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 August, 1879; died 7 September, 1882.
- viii. Corinne Italia,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 November, 1881.
- ix. Dumont Jr.,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 October, 1883.

## NINTH GENERATION.

## 47.

LEWIS LATHAM<sup>9</sup> CLARKE (Dumont,<sup>8</sup> Peleg,<sup>7</sup> Audley,<sup>6</sup> Peleg,<sup>5</sup> Audley,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>). He was born 21 February, 1871, and married, 12 June, 1901, at Dumont, N. J., Florence Marguerite Kenzel, daughter of Capt. William H. Kenzel, deceased.

# THE JOHN CLARKE FAMILY,

OF

NEWPORT, R. I.

1730.

John Clarke, the ancestor of this early Newport family, was undoubtedly a lineal descendant of Jeremiah Clarke of Newport, but hitherto all attempts to trace his line back to Jeremiah Clarke or obtain authentic proofs of such descent have failed.

Mrs. Charles Eastwick Smith, born Lila Stewart Mann, of No. 400 Marshall Avenue, St. Paul, Minnesota, a lineal descendant, first furnished the descendants of the said John Clarke. She stated that he had only two children, viz.: Nathaniel and Jeremiah, but an examination of the Rhode Island *Friends' Records* disclosed the names of three other children, viz.: Ann, George and James. Mrs. Smith states that this John Clarke was a son of Walter<sup>3</sup> Clarke (Weston,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>), but has no actual proof of record to substantiate this claim. She bases her theory upon the fact that her family have long had a seal of smoked topaz upon which is cut what is believed to be the arms and crest of the Clarke family, viz.: Arms: On a shield, or, a Fesse chequy, azure and argent, between two crescents in chief, gules, and a boar's head coupé in base, sable. Crest: A demi-huntsman winding his horn. Motto: "Free for a blast."

Her family state that this seal originally belonged to Capt. Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) Clarke, who left it to his son Walter<sup>3</sup> Clarke, b. 1778; d. 1841. He in turn left it to his nephew Walter Mann, b. 1827; d. 1892. who left it to his son Frederick Clarke Mann, the brother of Mrs. Lila Stewart Smith. It is a curious fact that the arms and crest engraved on this seal are those of the Clerke family of Penecuik, Scotland, founded by John Clerke in 1611. The earliest known ancestor of this family was William Clerke, a merchant burgess in Montrose, Scotland, who died 1620, leaving a son, John Clerke, born 1611; died 1674. John Clerke displayed great commercial ability and settled in Paris,



France, in 1634. After making a fortune there he returned to Scotland, and in 1646 purchased the lands and barony of Penecuik, Co. Edinburgh. He married Mary Gray, daughter of Sir William Gray, of Pittendrum, by whom he had five sons and five daughters. Mrs. Smith believes that this seal was identical with the seal mentioned in an agreement made by children of Governor Walter<sup>2</sup> (Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>) Clarke, dated 1714, June 7th, viz.: "To uncle Weston Clarke, our father's seal, on which our father's coat of Arms is engraven" (see page 217). No description or impression of this seal of Governor Walter Clarke is known to be in existence, but Eliza Britton, a lineal descendant of Jeremiah Clarke, about 1810, claimed that the arms of the Jeremiah Clarke family of Newport, R. I., are the same as those of Sir John Clerke, Kt., viz.: "Arms: Argent, on a bend Gules, between three pellets, as many swans, of the first; on a sinister canton, azure, a demiram salient, of the first, and in chief two fleur-de-lis, or: Crest: a ram's head coupéd, proper." (See note under 21 Audley Clarke, in Pedigree of Jeremiah Clarke family of Newport, where the full history of Sir John Clerke, Kt., of Weston is given.)

The respective arms of these two Clarke families, viz., of Penecuik, Scotland, and of Willoughby, Co. Warwick, England, are so radically different that they preclude even a remote relationship. It is exceedingly doubtful whether the seal bearing the Arms of the Clarkes of Penecuik, Scotland, now in possession of Frederick Clarke Mann, belonging to the Jeremiah Clarke family of Newport, for every indication points to the Clarkes of Willoughby, and later of Weston, England, as the direct ancestors of the said Jeremiah Clarke family of Newport. Mrs. Smith states that her great-uncle Walter Clarke and her uncles Robert and Henry Clarke collected much data concerning their family origin, and it may be they were led into the error of assuming relationship with the Penecuik Clarke family. At all events the matter of the origin of this seal is obscure, and until it can be directly shown that it was Governor Walter Clarke's seal, or that he used the same arms as those cut upon the seal in possession of the Mann family, this claim should not be accepted as authentic. Mrs. Smith's theory of the line of descent from this John Clarke, viz., Walter,<sup>3</sup> Weston,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>, is also based on the fact that Captain Jeremiah Clarke, the son of her ancestor, John Clarke, had a son Walter to whom he gave the so-called Governor Walter Clarke seal, because he bore the name. It might be also claimed that this John Clarke was a son of John,<sup>3</sup> Weston,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>1</sup> but any final determination of his descent from this line cannot be reached until further

and stronger proof is obtained. The genealogy of this John Clarke Family of Newport, as given by Mrs. Smith and the Rhode Island records, is as follows :

**JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Newport, R. I., was born about 1709 ; married Elizabeth ———, who was born 1707, and died October 3, 1770, aged 63 years. He is described in Newport records as "mariner," and as no record of death is given he was probably lost at sea. He was a Quaker, and had issue, all recorded in Rhode Island *Friends' Record*:

- i. Ann,<sup>2</sup> b. 6 July, 1730, at Newport.
- ii. Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> b. 26 August, 1732, at Newport.
- iii. Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> b. 3 March, 1734, at Newport.
- iv. George,<sup>2</sup> b. 17 May, 1736, at Newport; d. 5 July, 1737, aged 18 months.
- v. James,<sup>2</sup> b. 14 February, 1737-38, at Newport.

\* **NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, later of North Kingstown, R. I.; was born 26 August, 1732, at Newport, and married (1st), 16 December, 1762, Mary Proud, daughter of Joseph and Mary Proud, born 1743. She died at North Kingstown 19 August, 1777, aged 34 years. He then married (2d), 1 February, 1781, at Newport, Eunice Barney, daughter of Jacob and Dorcas Barney, born 1744; died 19 September, 1824, aged 80 years. She was a member of the Society of Friends. He appears in census of 1774 as of Newport, with 1 male over, 3 under, 3 females over and 5 under 16 years of age = 12. He had issue, born at Newport:

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Amy,<sup>3</sup> b. 26 September, 1763.
- ii. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 September, 1765; m. at Newport, 4 December, 1788, Phillip Robinson, son of William and Mary Robinson, of Newport (*Newport Herald*, 11 December, 1788).
- iii. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 9 June, 1767.
- iv. Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> b. 8 March, 1769.
- v. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. 14 June, 1771.
- vi. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 18 January, 1773.
- vii. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 10 January, 1775; died young.
- viii. Joseph<sup>3</sup> (2d), b. 30 January, 1776; d. 16 January, 1777.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- ix. Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> b. 11 May, 1784.
- x. Jacob Barney,<sup>3</sup> b. 3 June, 1786.

---

\* Mrs. Smith, a lineal descendant, says one of his daughters married ——— Stansbury, and had six children, and another daughter married ——— Hoxsie, and had two children.

\* **CAPT. JEREMIAH<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (John<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I., later of Bath, N. Y.; was born 1734, May 3, at Newport, R. I., and died 1815, September 14, at Bath, N. Y. He married, 1765, September 19, in Trinity Church, Newport, R. I., Sarah Wanton, daughter of Joseph<sup>4</sup> (Gideon,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>) Wanton, born 1743, May 7; died 1813, April 19, at Bath, N. Y. He was for many years a sea captain, and was in command of the guard ship "Pigot" in the Providence River, R. I., during the Revolutionary War. He appears in census of 1774 as of Newport, with 1 male over, 3 under, 1 female over and 1 under, 16, and 1 negro servant = 7. He had issue:

- i. Gideon Wanton,<sup>3</sup> b. 1766, July 15; d. 1786, July 7, at Notley Bay, Jamaica.
- ii. John Wanton,<sup>3</sup> b. 1767, June 20; d. 1783, lost at sea.
- iii. Joseph Wanton,<sup>3</sup> b. 1769, February 27.
- iv. Thomas H.,<sup>3</sup> b. 1770, June 29.
- v. FreeLove,<sup>3</sup> b. 1771; d. 1772.
- vi. James,<sup>3</sup> b. 1775, July 17.
- vii. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 1778; m., 1806, Richard Lord Jones, and had issue: i. Hannah, b. 1807; ii. Susan, b. 1808; iii. Laura, b. 1810; iv. Richard, b. 1813; v. Sarah, b. 1816.
- viii. Walter,<sup>3</sup> b. 1778, August 12; d. 1841, November 12, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ix. Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1780, July 12; d. 1857, December 25.
- x. Wanton,<sup>3</sup> b. 1783, October 10; d. 1814, at Rio Janeiro.
- xi. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1785, March 27; d. 1785.
- xii. FreeLove,<sup>3</sup> b. 1788, March 12th; d. 1848, April 14th; m. Asa Mann, at Bath, N. Y., 1823, July 1st, and had issue: i. Eliza, b. 1825; ii. Walter, b. 1827.†

**JOSEPH WANTON<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), was born 1769, February 27. He married Ann ———, and lived, late in life, in 9th Street, New York City, near Washington Square, where he died. He had issue:

- i. Henry,<sup>4</sup> b. 1810; d. about 1880, in 9th Street, N. Y. City. He married a year or two before his death, being about 70 years of age, and his wife later married ——— Morton in 1892.
- ii. Robert,<sup>4</sup> b. 1813; d. 1870.
- iii. Caroline,<sup>4</sup> b. 1815.

\* There was a Capt. Jeremiah Clarke, master of the ship "Cæsar," for the shipping records at Newport state: "The 'Marygold,' William Taylor, Master, having on board 80 slaves, was captured June 10th, 1756, within 12 miles of Antigua. The captain wrote his owners that he left Captains James, Hammond (Palegrave), Pinnegar, Rodman and Clarke on the coast of Africa; that Clarke when he left had 40 slaves." Another record states: "The ship 'Cæsar,' of Newport, Jeremiah Clarke, Master, left the coast of Africa September 22d, 1761; had on board 116 slaves bound to the West Indies; was captured by a French cruiser, 30th October, off Cape St. John."

I am inclined to think that this Capt. Clarke and the Capt. Clarke above, son of John Clarke, were identical.

† Walter Mann; b. 1827; d. 1893; married M. E. Butler, and had issue: Cornelia, Walter, Eliza (who married Charles Eastwick Smith, of St. Paul, Minn.), Catherine, Frederick and Charles.

THOMAS H.<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), was born 1770, June 29th. He married Nancy Dole, and had issue :

- i. Sally Ann,<sup>4</sup> who married R. Nichols, and had issue : i. Ann ; ii. Rebecca.
- ii. Catherine,<sup>4</sup> who married ——— Harris.

JAMES<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1775, July 17th; died 1847. He married (1st) Susan Spencer, (2d) Margaret Spencer, and had issue :

- i. Mary,<sup>4</sup> who married Dr. James, and had issue (?): i. Ann ; ii. Edward.
- ii. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. 1801.
- iii. Edward S.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1804.

JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1801, died 1830. He married Eliza Gould, and had issue :

- i. Charles,<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Joseph.<sup>5</sup>

EDWARD S.<sup>4</sup> CLARKE (James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born 1804, married Anna Heyer, and had issue :

- i. Mary.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. Anne.<sup>5</sup>
- iii. Cornelius,<sup>5</sup> of N. Y. City.
- iv. William,<sup>5</sup> of N. Y. City.

# THE "LAURENCE CLARKE" FAMILY

OF

NEWPORT, R. I.

1733.

This was evidently one of the early searfarer families of Newport, R. I., and might have been related to the Joseph Clarke family of Newport and Westerly, from the fact that one of the daughters of Laurence Clarke married into the Joseph Clarke family. Every effort to trace back this line has failed, and it is hoped that some additional data may be furnished by the readers of this compilation. The genealogical record is as follows:

**LAURENCE<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, called "Captain" Laurence Clarke, of Newport. He married Sarah Lawton, daughter of Daniel and Rebecca Lawton, b. 1679. Daniel Lawton, of Portsmouth, in his will, dated 1719, February 6, proved 1719, July 13, gives "£10 to my daughter Sarah, wife of Laurence Clarke." He married (2d), 1733, November 15, at Newport, Sarah Freeborn, of Portsmouth, and (3d), 1740, August 14, at Newport, Mary Burrington (or Buddington), of Portsmouth. He apparently had issue only by first wife, viz.:

- i. Laurence, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1712.
- ii. Abigail,<sup>2</sup> who married, 1736, October 30, William<sup>7</sup> (Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) Clarke, son of Samuel<sup>6</sup> and Anne (Champlin) Clarke, of Stonington, Conn., and had issue, all born at Stonington, Conn.: i. James, 1737, September 24; ii. William, 1740, April 18; iii. Mary, 1742, July 4; iv. William, 1744, August 23; v. Benjamin, 1747, June 29; vi. Hannah, 1750, November 20.
- iii. Joseph,<sup>2</sup> 1713, September 29.
- iv. Stephen,<sup>2</sup> b. (?) 1716.



**LAURENCE<sup>2</sup> CLARKE, JR.** (*Laurence<sup>1</sup>*), of Newport, later of Middletown, R. I. Born about 1712; married at Middletown, 1733, October 28, Lydia Ryder, of Newport. He had issue, born at Newport:

- i. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1734, July 7.
- ii. Hannah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1735, November 20.
- iii. Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> b. 1737, December 6.
- iv. Lydia,<sup>3</sup> b. 1740, April 20.
- v. William,<sup>3</sup> b. 1742, November 18.
- vi. Ann,<sup>3</sup> b. 1745, March 17.
- vii. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 1747, May 30.

**JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (*Laurence<sup>1</sup>*), of Newport, later of Middletown, R. I. Born at Newport 1713, September 29; married (1st), 1740, September 18, Elizabeth Spooner, b. 1721, October 12; d. 1746, June 27; married (2d), 1749, February 22, Phebe Negos. At date of second marriage he was of Middletown, R. I. He had issue, born at Newport:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. James,<sup>3</sup> b. 1740, January 29.
- ii. Rebecca,<sup>3</sup> b. 1741, January 18.
- iii. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 1743, June 30.
- iv. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 1745, April 25.

BY SECOND WIFE:

- v. Spooner,<sup>3</sup> b. 1750, July 31.

\* **STEPHEN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (*Laurence<sup>1</sup>*), of Middletown, R. I. Married Bathsheba ———. He had issue, all born at Middletown, R. I.:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 1738, November 25.
- ii. † Phoebe,<sup>3</sup> b. 1741, September 9.
- iii. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> b. 1743, February 6.
- iv. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 1747, December 12.
- v. Laurence,<sup>3</sup> b. 1752, May 9; m. Sarah ———, who died at Newport, 20 May, 1785, aged 25 years.

**SPOONER<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (*Joseph<sup>2</sup> Laurence<sup>1</sup>*), of Warwick, R. I.; married and had issue:

- i. Spooner, Jr.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1780.

**SPOONER<sup>4</sup> CLARKE, Jr.** (*Spooner<sup>3</sup> Joseph<sup>2</sup> Laurence<sup>1</sup>*), of Warwick, R. I. He was born 1780, and died 7 May, 1823, aged 43 years, at Warwick. He married Penelope Albro, daughter of Clarke Albro, of Newport, born 1781, and died 3 October, 1827, aged 46 years, at Warwick.

\* He is assumed to be a son of Laurence Clarke, as the names of his children indicate close relationship.  
 † Perhaps the Phebe Clarke who married at Middletown, 1766, January 9, Samuel Tompkins.

THE "ABRAHAM CLARKE" FAMILY  
OF  
BRISTOL, R. I.  
1678.

There is a strong indication that this family was closely related with some of the Clarke families, which settled in the Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay Colonies, and that Abraham Clarke probably came to Bristol, R. I., from Massachusetts about 1675. At all events no trace of relationship to any of the other Rhode Island Clarke families can be found, and any additional information or records of said Abraham Clarke would prove of great value and interest to the descendants.

The genealogical line runs as follows :

**ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Bristol, R. I. He was a tailor, and died prior to 1679. He had issue:

- i. **Jacob<sup>2</sup>**
- ii. **Bridget.**

**JACOB<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (**Abraham<sup>1</sup>**), of Providence, and later of Cranston, R. I. He was born 1668, and died at Cranston 28 October, 1754. He married Ethalannah Burton, daughter of William and Isabel (Potter) Burton, who was born 1672 and died at Cranston 5 March, 1757. On 4 July, 1679, Jacob Clarke, son of Abraham Clarke, late of City of Bristol, R. I., tailor, deceased, was bound by indenture to William Harris, of Pawtuxet. The indenture was witnessed by Bridget Clarke. On 14 July, 1688, Jacob Clarke was on the poll tax list. On 1 November, 1690, Arthur Fenner and Howlong, his wife, of Providence (heirs of William Harris, above), deeded Jacob Clarke 24 acres of land on the west side of Pauchasett River, recorded 17 December, 1702. A deed dated 22 December, 1702, was executed by the same parties to Jacob Clarke of 40 acres of land adjoining the above parcel

of 24 acres, recorded 6 January, 1702-3. On 27 January, 1712-13 Jacob Clarke was on the jury list. Will of William Burton, of Mashantatuck (north side of Pawtuxet River), gives to daughter Ethelannah Clarke £5 and £8. He settled in Cranston about 1740, and owned a farm west of the Pocasset River, near Park Avenue, about one mile northerly from the King farm. His tombstone on the farm reads "In memory of Jacob Clarke, who emigrated from England to the State of Rhode Island in 1679. Died October 28, A. D. 1754, aged 86 years and about 1 month." His wife's tombstone on the farm reads "In memory of Ethelana Clarke, relict of Jacob Clarke, who died March 5, 1757, in the 85th year of her age." He had issue:

- i. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 1710.
- ii. William,<sup>3\*</sup>
- iii. Isabel,<sup>3</sup> m. on 1 July, 1764, to Benjamin Connor, of Scituate, R. I., by William Burton, Justice, at Cranston.
- iv. Patience,<sup>3</sup> m. on 1 June, 1746, to William Harris, by Henry Harris, Justice, at Providence, R. I.

\*WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of Providence, R. I. He married Mary ———, and had issue, born at Providence, R. I.:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. 6 October, 1739.
- ii. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> b. 31 July, 1741.
- iii. William,<sup>4</sup> b. 9 December, 1743.
- iv. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> b. 16 February, 1746.
- v. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. 28 March, 1748.
- vi. Amey,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 October, 1751. She, as of Cranston, m. 21 October, 1770, to John Westcott, of Scituate, son of Capt. Oliver Westcott, by Thomas Potter, Justice, at Cranston.

CAPT. JOHN<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of Cranston, R. I. He was born 1710, and died 6 November, 1785, aged 75 years 3 days, at Cranston. He married Hannah ———, born 1708, and died 21 December, 1782, aged 74 years 9 months and 23 days. She and her husband are buried on the old Clarke Farm (now owned by the Budlongs) at Cranston. He was the first treasurer of the Town of Cranston, being elected in 1754. He appears in census of 1774 as of Cranston, with 2 males over, 1 under, 1 female over and 2 under 16 = 6. He had issue:

- i. Catherine,<sup>4</sup> b. 26 September, 1737; d. 6 December, 1737.
- ii. William,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 November, 1738; d. 8 May, 1739.
- iii. John,<sup>4</sup> b. 20 October, 1740; d. 12 June, 1744.
- iv. William,<sup>4</sup> b. 27 December, 1742; d. 17 June, 1744.

---

\* It is assumed that William<sup>3</sup> Clarke was a son of Jacob<sup>2</sup> Clarke, above.

- v. Sarah,<sup>4</sup> b. 1748; d. 24 October, 1777, aged 29 years 9 months. She is called "only daughter" in records, and m. 14 April, 1774, to John Coddington Greene, late of Newport, deceased, by Elder Charles Holden, at Cranston.

**DANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARKE** (William,<sup>3</sup> Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of Providence, R. I. He was born 31 July, 1741, at Providence. He had issue:

- i. Amey,<sup>5</sup> m. 1 January, 1789, to William Payne, son of John Payne, of Cranston, by Elder Samuel Winsor, at Cranston, R. I.

**WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> CLARKE** (William,<sup>3</sup> Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of Providence and Smithfield, R. I. He was born at Providence 9 December, 1743, and died at Smithfield 5 November, 1821, aged 78 years, after a long illness (*Providence Journal*). He married Sarah ———, born 1749, and died at Smithfield 25 October, 1823, aged 74 years. He had issue:

- i. Phebe,<sup>5</sup> b. 1784; d. 22 September, 1800, aged 16 years.  
 ii. Ulysses,<sup>5</sup> b. 1786; d. 27 January, 1789, aged 3 years 5 months.  
 iii. Catherine Greene,<sup>5</sup> b. 13 July, 1775; d. 25 November, 1855; m. Joseph Harris, son of Elisha and Freelove (Dyer) Harris, born 15 June, 1770; died 17 December, 1853, and had issue: i. John Clarke, b. 1794; ii. Joseph Greene, b. 1704. She inherited the Clarke Farm. Her husband owned several hundred acres in the vicinity, including the Coal Mines Farm. Some 300 acres are still in the name of his estate at Cranston.

# THE "JOHN CLARKE" FAMILY

OF

WESTERLY, R. I.

1762.

This family is undoubtedly descended from Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke, and the use of certain family names, viz.: Lewis, Maxson, Russell and Alanson, by the descendants indicates a close relationship with Stephen<sup>9</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>8</sup> Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).

As yet the link of relationship cannot be traced, although John Clarke, the head of this family, might be either a son of John<sup>7</sup> Clarke (John,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), or of William<sup>6</sup> Clarke (Carew,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). The line of descent, so far as is known, runs as follows :

**JOHN CLARKE**, of Westerly, R. I. He married 18 November, 1762, Mary Saunders. He is named in the census of 1774 as of Westerly, R. I., with 1 male over, 2 under, 1 female over and 2 under 16 years of age = 6. He had issue :

- i. John,<sup>2</sup> b. 20 February, 1763.
- ii. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. 15 October, 1765.
- iii. Martha,<sup>2</sup> b. 22 March, 1768.
- iv. Stephen,<sup>2</sup> b. 26 June, 1771.
- v. Peleg,<sup>2</sup> b. 11 September, 1774.
- vi. Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 January, 1776.

**STEPHEN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I., later of Rensselaer County, N. Y., and last of Plainfield or Edmeston, Otsego County, N. Y. He was born 26 June, 1771 (some give 20 June), and died at Plainfield, 31 March, 1846. He removed to Plainfield about 1807. He



married Charlotte Crandall, born 26 November, 1781; died 28 June, 1870. He had issue:

- i. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 1801; died 1867; married — Sprague, and had five children.
- ii. Jesse,<sup>3</sup> b. 1802.
- iii. Lewis,<sup>3</sup> b. 1804.
- iv. Martha,<sup>3</sup> b. 1807; d. 1877; m. — Lamb, and had eight children.
- v. Peleg,<sup>3</sup> b. 1809; d. 1855.
- vi. Maxson,<sup>3</sup> b. 1811; d. 1884; m. and had issue: i. Clarence.
- vii. Lois,<sup>3</sup> b. 1815; d. 1880.
- viii. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 1816.
- ix. Russell,<sup>3</sup> b. 1819.
- x. Alanson,<sup>3</sup> b. 1825.
- xi. Sarah A.,<sup>3</sup> b. 1826; m. Obadiah Clarke, and had issue: i. Alfred B., b. 1853.

JESSE<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1802, and died 1886. He married (1st), May, 1824, Almira Whittemore, and (2d) Marilla Kinney. He had issue:

BY FIRST WIFE:

- i. Jesse A.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1825.
- ii. Maria A.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1826; d. 1869; m. Nelson Clarke, and had issue: i. Herman D., born 1850.
- iii. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. 1827; d. 1856; m. — Collins, and had one child.
- iv. Sidney O.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1828; d. 1859. He was a sea captain, and was drowned at sea. He married, and had issue: i. Grace A., b. 1858.
- v. Daniel,<sup>4</sup> b. 1830.
- vi. Harriet,<sup>4</sup> b. 1833; d. 1845.

BY SECOND WIFE:

- vii. Adelbert,<sup>4</sup> b. 1844.
- viii. Olive E.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1846; d. 1867; m. — Burdick.
- ix. Robert B.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1849.
- x. Horace B.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1851.

ALANSON<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Stephen,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1825; married, and had issue:

- i. Alvira B.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1853.
- ii. George F.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1857.
- iii. Ella M.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1862.
- iv. Ida E.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1868.
- v. Rosa E.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1870.

**JESSE<sup>4</sup> A. CLARKE** (Jesse,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1825, and married. He had issue:

- i. Harriet E.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1852; m. — Sherman, and had issue, three children.
- ii. Otis O.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1854.
- iii. Maurice E.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1857; d. 1888; m. and had issue: i. Marjorie S., b. 1887.
- iv. Annie M.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1860.

**HORACE B.<sup>4</sup> CLARKE** (Jesse,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1851, and married. He had issue:

- i. Lester B.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1878.
- ii. Grace M.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1879.
- iii. Nina M.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1880.
- iv. Rowland J.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1882.
- v. Virgil A.,<sup>5</sup> b. 1883.

# THE "ICHABOD AND EPHRAIM CLARKE" FAMILIES,

OF

WESTERLY, R. I.

1744.

Ichabod and Ephraim Clarke were clearly related to the Westerly Clarks, and in all probability lineal descendants of Joseph Clarke, of Westerly, but as yet no proof of this descent can be obtained. They were probably brothers of, or perhaps akin to, that Ichabod Clarke who lived at Cumberland, R. I., about 1790. It is to be noted that the marriage dates of Ephraim and Ichabod Clarke, of Westerly, are of about the same years as those of John and Samuel Clarke, of Cumberland, R. I., and it is possible that these Cumberland Clarks were closely related, if not brothers.

The descendants of these two Clarks are traced as follows:

**ICHABOD<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Westerly, later of Charlestown, R. I., born about 1722; married, 1744, March —, Marcy (or Mary) —. 1762, September 4, he, and Mary, his wife, gave a deed of Westerly land. He appears in census of 1774 as of Charlestown, with 1 male over, 1 under, 1 female over and 1 under 16 years = 4. 1795, April 2, date of will, recorded 1795, October 13, at Westerly, R. I., mentions son Ichabod, and gives him all his land except 7 acres; daughters Eleanor and Isabel Varin. Appoints son Ichabod and daughter Isabel respectively executor and executrix of his will. 1795, August 17, date of inventory taken, amounting to £121 9s. 5d. He had issue .

- i. **Eleanor**,<sup>2</sup> b. 1752, October 8, at Westerly.
- ii. **Isabel**,<sup>2</sup> b. 1757, August 25, at Westerly; m. at Westerly, by Robert Burdick, Justice, on January 26, 1786, to Joseph Varin, son of James Varin, deceased.
- iii. **Ichabod**,<sup>2</sup> b. 1763, February 2.

**ICHABOD<sup>2</sup> CLARKE, JR.** (Ichabod<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, later of Charlestown, R. I. Born 1763, February 2; married, at Westerly, 1787, November 22, Mary (Polly) Rock, daughter of Robert Rock, deceased. He had issue, born at Westerly:

- i. Sarah,<sup>3</sup> b. 1788, September 7.
- ii. Polly,<sup>3</sup> b. 1790, April 4.
- iii. William,<sup>3</sup> b. 1792, June 27.
- iv. Esther,<sup>3</sup> b. 1794, September 12.
- v. Ray Greene,<sup>3</sup> b. 1796, June 27.
- vi. Robert Palmer,<sup>3</sup> b. 1799, November 3.
- vii. Charles Babcock,<sup>3</sup> b. 1803, October 21.

**EPHRAIM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Westerly, R. I.; married, 1744, December 15, at Westerly, Hannah Lanphere. He is in census of 1774 as of Charlestown, R. I., with 4 males over, 3 females over, 2 under 16 = 9. Will of Ephraim Clarke, dated 1795, July 10, proved and recorded at Hopkinton, R. I., 1796, January 4, mentions sons Jesse, David, Ichabod, daughters Mary, Amey, Lucy, Susanna Parks, Tacy Crandall, Jane Burtch and Hannah Crandall. Appoints son David executor. 1786, March 27, Ephraim Clarke, of Hopkinton, obtained a certificate to live in the Town of Westerly, R. I. He had issue:

- i. Jesse,<sup>2</sup> b. 1745, April 18.
- ii. David,<sup>2</sup> b. 1747, April 26.
- iii. Susanna,<sup>2</sup> b. 1749, September 1; m. — Parks.
- iv. Ichabod,<sup>2</sup> b. 1750, May 29.
- v. Amey,<sup>2</sup> b. 1753, October 10.
- vi. Tacy,<sup>2</sup> b. 1756, June 3; m. 1780, December 7, at Charlestown,\* Benedict Crandall, son of James Crandall.
- vii. Jane,<sup>2</sup> b. 1758, August 13; m. — Burtch.
- viii. Lucy,<sup>2</sup> b. 1760, March 13.
- ix. Hannah,<sup>2</sup> b. 1761, September 28; m. 1783, November 20, at Westerly, James Crandall.
- x. Judith,<sup>2</sup> b. 1765, May 1; m. at Charlestown, R. I., on 12 December, 1782, by Joshua Vose, Justice, to Gideon Crandall, son of Edward Crandall.
- xi. Mercy,<sup>2</sup> b. 1767, August 19.

**JESSE<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Ephraim<sup>1</sup>), of Hopkinton, R. I.; born at Westerly, 1745, April 18; married Susanna ——. He appears in census of 1774 as of Hopkinton, with 1 male over, 1 under, 1 female over and 1 under 16 = 4. He died at Hopkinton, R. I., 1812, leaving a will

\* Her name is recorded Lucy as married at Westerly in records.

dated 1801, July 28, recorded at Hopkinton, 1813, February 7, in which he mentions wife, Susanna; sons Oliver, Ephraim; daughters Hannah, Eunice and Vashti. He had issue :

- i. Oliver,<sup>3</sup>
- ii. Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> m. Sarah Clarke, 1801, March 15, at Hopkinton.
- iii. Hannah,<sup>3</sup>
- iv. Eunice,<sup>3</sup>
- v. Vashti,<sup>3</sup>
- vi. Jesse,<sup>3</sup> b. 1771, June 20, at Westerly, R. I.; died young.

DAVID<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Ephraim<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I.; born at Westerly, R. I., 1747, April 26; married 1772, June 8, Jane Peckham, daughter of Isaac Peckham. He appears in census of 1774 as of Westerly, with 1 male over, 2 under, 2 females over 16 = 5. He had issue, born at Westerly :

- i. Joshua,<sup>3</sup> b. 1772, February 26.
- ii. Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> b. 1773, April 27.
- iii. Waite,<sup>3</sup> b. 1774, December 29.
- iv. William,<sup>3</sup> b. 1776, May 18.
- v. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 1779, October 13.
- vi. Jesse,<sup>3</sup> b. 1781, May 26; m. 1805, November 7, at Hopkinton, Thankful Cross.
- vii. Amey,<sup>3</sup> b. 1784, June 18.

ICHABOD<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Ephraim<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, later of Charlestown, R. I., born 1750, May 29, at Westerly; married 1773, January 10, Mary Crandall, daughter of Edward Crandall, of Charlestown, R. I. He is in census of 1774 as of Charlestown, R. I., with 1 male over, 1 under and 4 females over 16 = 6. On 1775, April 10, Charlestown Town Council voted to give Ichabod Clarke (son of Ephraim) a certificate to live in Groton, Conn. He had known issue, born at Westerly:

- i. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> b. 1773, December 5.



THE "ICHABOD, SAMUEL AND JOHN  
CLARKE" FAMILIES,

OF

CUMBERLAND, R. I.

1744.

It is stated that Ichabod, Samuel and John Clarke were Quakers, and perhaps descendants of Jeremiah Clarke, of Newport, but no direct proof can be found for such theory. John and Samuel Clarke were undoubtedly brothers, and perhaps had other brothers, Edward and Isaac, and sisters, Abigail and Mary, all of whom appear on Cumberland records. The fact that Samuel, Nathan and Barney Clarke all served in Capt. John Carr's Company, in Col. Archibald Crary's Regiment (a company formed mainly of Westerly men), during the Revolutionary War, would indicate that these Clarkes were originally from Westerly, and only went to Cumberland, R. I., later. It is hoped that some reader may be able to place them definitely in either the Joseph<sup>4</sup> or the Jeremiah<sup>1</sup> Clarke families.

The records of their descendants are as follows:

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Cumberland, R. I.; born prior to 1732; married Sarah ———. He appears in census of 1774 as of Cumberland, with 1 male over, 3 under, 2 females over and 3 under 16 = 9. He had issue, born at Cumberland:

- i. William,<sup>2</sup> b. 1754, March 15.
- ii. Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. 1756, August 26.
- iii. Nathan,<sup>2</sup> b. 1758, August 24.
- iv. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> b. 1760, December 30.
- v. Lucy,<sup>2</sup> b. 1763, July 22,
- vi. Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. 1765, September 15.
- vii. Frederick,<sup>2</sup> b. 1768, June 5.
- viii. Chloe,<sup>2</sup> b. 1773, June 4.
- ix. Betty,<sup>2</sup> b. 1775, May 27.

**ICHABOD<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Cumberland, R. I.; married Phoebe

———. He had issue, born at Cumberland :

- i. Seth,<sup>2</sup>
- ii. Lucinda,<sup>2</sup> b. 1784, December 4.
- iii. Josiah,<sup>2</sup> b. 1786, March 31.
- iv. Lucy,<sup>2</sup> m. 7 January, 1798, to Elijah Darling, son of Peter Darling, by Jotham Carpenter, Justice, at Cumberland.

**SETH<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Ichabod<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland, R. I.; married, 1801, December 10, at Cumberland, Silvia Staples, daughter of Stephen Staples. He had issue, born at Cumberland :

- i. Stephen Staples,<sup>3</sup> b. 1802, June 15.
- ii. Phebe Capron,<sup>3</sup> b. 1805, November 14.
- iii. Lucinda,<sup>3</sup> b. 1807, March 18.
- iv. Lucy,<sup>3</sup> b. 1810, February 15.

**SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Cumberland, R. I.; born prior to 1722 ; married (1st) Rachel ——— ; (2d) Elizabeth ———, who died 1807, February 10. He appears in census of 1774, as of Cumberland, with 2 males over, 5 under, 3 females over and 2 under, 16 years = 12. He had issue, all born in Cumberland :

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. \*Nicholas,<sup>2</sup> b. 1744, August 5.
- ii. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> b. 1746, August 25 ; d. 1747.
- iii. Rachel,<sup>2</sup> b. 1748, July 17.
- iv. \*Aaron,<sup>2</sup> b. 1750, April 3.
- v. \*Stephen,<sup>2</sup> b. 1751, May 12.
- vi. Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. 1753, April 30 ; m. 1772, December 3, at Cumberland, Uriah Jillson.
- vii. William,<sup>2</sup> b. 1755, February 8.
- viii. Martha,<sup>2</sup> b. 1756, April 14 ; m. 1778, January 8, at Cumberland, Paul Jillson.
- ix. \*Silas,<sup>2</sup> b. 1758, February 14.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- x. Barney,<sup>2</sup> b. 1761, December 9.
- xi. Lavinia,<sup>2</sup> b. 1763, August 14.
- xii. Eddy,<sup>2</sup> b. 1765, June 19.
- xiii. Wheaton,<sup>2</sup> b. 1767, April 22.
- xiv. Dexter,<sup>2</sup> b. 1769, February 17.
- xv. Jabez,<sup>2</sup> b. 1771, March 12.
- xvi. Hannah,<sup>2</sup> b. 1774, May 22 ; m. on 26 November, 1807, to Alexander Barney, of Warren, R. I., son of Josiah Barney, by Isaac Razez, Justice, at Cumberland.

\*Nicholas, Aaron, Stephen and Silas Clarke, all brothers, settled in Clarksburg, Berks Co., Mass., and came from Cumberland, R. I. (Hist. of Berks Co., 1829).

**BARNEY<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Samuel<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland, R. I.; born 1761, December 9; married, 1784, September 8, Sarah Ballou. He had issue, born at Cumberland:

- i. Jesse,<sup>3</sup> b. 1784, October 18.
- ii. Rhoda,<sup>3</sup> b. 1786, July 3.
- iii. Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 1788, September 18; d. 1790, November 15.
- iv. Dexter,<sup>3</sup> b. 1791, January 29.
- v. Samuel.<sup>3</sup>
- vi. Joanna,<sup>3</sup> m. 17 September, 1815, to Leonard Scott, son of Nathaniel Scott, by Davis Cooke, Justice, at Cumberland.

**EDDY<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Samuel<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland, R. I.; born 1765, June 19, at Cumberland;\* married, 1790, December 5, Molly Draper, daughter of Jonathan Draper, of Bellingham. He had issue, born at Cumberland:

- i. Rachel,<sup>3</sup> b. 1791, August 3.

**DEXTER<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Samuel<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland, R. I.; born 1769 February 17; married Anna ———. He had issue, all born at Cumberland:

- i. Amanda,<sup>3</sup> b. 1793, February 10; m. 1818, April 7, John Milton Smith.
- ii. Rispah Jencks,<sup>3</sup> b. 1794, June 27; m. 1844, October 17, Albert M. Whipple.
- iii. Ambrose,<sup>3</sup> b. 1796, July 26; m. 1820, March 12, Sarah Waterman, daughter of James Waterman, deceased.
- iv. Betsey Whipple,<sup>3</sup> b. 1801, March 26; m. 1823, October 21, Mowry Amesbury.
- v. Sally Whipple,<sup>3</sup> b. 1803, June 30.
- vi. Samuel Dexter,<sup>3</sup> b. 1806, July 21.
- vii. Polly Carson,<sup>3</sup> b. 1808, December 20.
- viii. Otis Mason,<sup>3</sup> b. 1811, March 26.
- ix. John Foster,<sup>3</sup> b. 1813, March 27.

**SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Barney,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland, R. I.; married, 1817, December 21, Evelina D. Whipple, daughter of Daniel P. Whipple. He had issue, born at Cumberland:

- i. George Whipple,<sup>4</sup> b. 1818, July 8.
- ii. Rufus,<sup>4</sup> b. 1824, November 30.
- iii. Amey Ann,<sup>4</sup> b. 1825, March 9; m. 1845, October 3, Henry Nelson Thomas.

---

\*The record states "Eddy Clarke, son of James, deceased, and Molly Draper, of Bellingham, daughter of Jonathan." This is clearly erroneous, as he was a son of Samuel.

OTIS MASON<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (Dexter,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland, R. I.; born 1811, March 26, at Cumberland, R. I.; married, 1832, January 16, Amey Ann Whipple. He had issue, born at Cumberland, R. I.:

- i. Ambrose W.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1833, March 5.
- ii. Betsey A.,<sup>4</sup> b. 1834, October 19.

THE "TIMOTHY CLARKE" FAMILY  
OF  
BRISTOL, R. I.;  
LATER OF  
STONINGTON, CONN.  
1688.

It is possible that the above Timothy Clarke was closely related to Abraham Clarke, of Bristol, father of that Jacob Clarke who settled in Providence about 1680, but no record proof can be had of such relationship. The proximity of Stonington, Conn., to Westerly, R. I., makes it difficult to absolutely place the descendants of John Clarke, son of Timothy, and the task is rendered still more complicated from the fact that Timothy Clarke owned land at North Kingstown, R. I. It might be that he was related to either the Jeremiah Clarke or the Joseph Clarke Families, or even to both, as each of these families had many descendants in North and South Kingstown and Westerly, R. I. Such facts as are of record are given below, and the genealogy of this Clarke family runs as follows:

**TIMOTHY<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Boston, Mass., later of Bristol, R. I., and finally of North Kingstown and Stonington, Conn. He was a mariner, and married Sarah Richardson, daughter of Amos Richardson, of Stonington, Conn. On 11 September, 1679, Amos Richardson, of Stonington, Conn., deeded to his daughter Sarah, wife of Timothy Clarke, of Boston (mariner), 700 acres of land in Narragansett County, R. I. Deed recorded at South Kingstown, R. I. On 10 May, 1694, Richard Sprague and wife, Catherine, of Boston, who was formerly Catherine Anderson, the daughter and son-in-law of the late Amos Richardson, late of Stonington, Conn., deeded to Timothy Clarke land in North Kingstown, R. I. On 10 October, 1696, Timothy Clarke, of



Boston (merchant) and wife Sarah, daughter of Amos Richardson, deeded to George —, certain North Kingstown lands. On 10 February, 1715, John Wilson deeded Timothy Clarke, of Portsmouth, land at South Kingstown. He had issue :

- i. Samuel,<sup>2</sup> b. 1688, April 19, at Bristol.
- ii. \* John,<sup>2</sup> b. 1690.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Timothy<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn.; born 1690, or earlier; married (1st) Mary —; d. 1713-14, March 5; (2d) Lydia Andrews, 1714, July 20. He had issue, born at Stonington, Conn.:

BY FIRST WIFE :

- i. Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 1713-14, February 20.

BY SECOND WIFE :

- ii. John,<sup>3</sup> b. 1715, July 8.
- iii. Samuel,<sup>3</sup> b. 1716-17, March 20.
- iv. Esther,<sup>3</sup> b. 1718-19, March 19; m. and had issue: i. Lydia, b. 1749, January 14.
- v. Timothy,<sup>3</sup> b. 1719-20, March 29.
- vi. Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> b. 1722-23, January 5.
- vii. Aaron,<sup>3</sup> b. 1725, January 14.
- viii. Moses,<sup>3</sup> b. 1730, July 7.
- ix. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 173-, May 29.

TIMOTHY<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>2</sup> Timothy<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn.; born 1719-20, March 29; married, 1747, May 14, Susanna Deake, of Westerly, R. I. He had issue, born at Stonington, Conn.:

- i. Thankful,<sup>4</sup> b. 1748, May 14.
- ii. Grace,<sup>4</sup> b. 1750, September 9.
- iii. Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> b. 1753, July 15.
- iv. William,<sup>4</sup> b. 1755, November 10.
- v. Esther,<sup>4</sup> b. 1757, September 3.

EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>2</sup> Timothy<sup>1</sup>), born 1722-23, January 5, at Stonington; married, 1745, December 12, at Westerly, Elizabeth Deake (probably a sister of Susanna Deake, wife of his brother, Timothy Clarke). He had issue:

---

\* Assumed to be John Clarke, of Stonington, from the fact that he named his third son Timothy.

AARON<sup>3</sup> CLARKE (John,<sup>2</sup> Timothy<sup>1</sup>), of Stonington, Conn.; born at Stonington 1725, January 14; married at Stonington, 1755, September 16, Anne Fanning. He had issue, born at Stonington, Conn.:

- i. Phoebe,<sup>4</sup> b. 1757, December 19.
- ii. Moses,<sup>4</sup> b. 1760, April 24.
- iii. Way,<sup>4</sup> b. 1762, July 23.
- iv. Aaron<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. 1764, August 16.
- v. Anne<sup>4</sup> (twin), b. 1764, August 16.
- vi. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>,<sup>4</sup> b. 1767, January 9.
- vii. Scynthia,<sup>4</sup> b. 1770, March 31.

# THE "CLARKE" FAMILIES OF RHODE ISLAND

Which Remain Unplaced.

The following forty-three miscellaneous families of Clarke cannot be traced to or linked with any of the Clarks given in the foregoing genealogies, but in some cases the compiler feels certain that the heads of families belong to the Joseph<sup>4</sup> Clarke, of Westerly, or the Jeremiah<sup>1</sup> Clarke, of Newport, lines. It is hoped that some readers may recognize and be able to furnish the desired proof of relationship for some of the families below set forth:

## Family I.

**ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Gloucester, R. I. He married, 20 October, 1746, at Gloucester, Elizabeth Brown, and had issue, born at Gloucester:

- Abraham,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 July, 1747.
- Mary<sup>2</sup> (twin), b. 23 April, 1749.
- Mercy<sup>2</sup> (twin), b. 23 April, 1749.
- Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (twin), b. 9 April, 1751.
- Abraham<sup>2</sup> (twin), b. 9 April, 1751.

## Family II.

**BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of South Kingstown, R. I. He married Mercy Smith, daughter of John and Margaret Smith. Daniel Smith, of Portsmouth, R. I., in his will, proved 15 July, 1707, mentions "his sister Mercy Clarke, wife of Benjamin Clarke, of Kingstown." He had issue, at South Kingstown:

- Sarah,<sup>2</sup> b. 26 February, 1693.
- Benjamin,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 April, 1694.
- Emanuel,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 April, 1697.

**EMANUEL<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Benjamin<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I. He married, at North Kingstown, on 4 January, 1725, Margaret Smith, widow of Ephraim Smith, and daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Tucker) Pearce, of Portsmouth (Prudence Island). Daniel Pearce, on 8 January, 1721, gave a deed to his daughter Margaret and her husband Ephraim Smith. Ephraim Smith died, in 1722, at North Kingstown. He had issue :

Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> b. 12 July, 1728.

### Family III.

**BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Coventry, R. I. He married Bridget —, and had issue, born at Coventry :

Daniel,<sup>2</sup> b. 8 August, 1789.

Walter P.,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 June, 1795.

Robey,<sup>2</sup> b. 21 June, 1797.

### Family IV.

**CHARLES<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Bristol. He died 25 September, 1814, married Eunice —, and had issue, born at Bristol :

Abigail,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 August, 1767.

Dorcas,<sup>2</sup> d. 1 October, 1814.

### Family V.

**CHRISTOPHER<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 1806, and died 10 May, 1868, aged 62 years 6 months and 19 days. His tombstone is in Riverside Cemetery, at Wakefield, R. I. He married Phebe A. —, and had issue :

Sally A.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1830; d. 14 August, 1850, aged 20 years 5 months.

Mary P.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1830; d. 17 December, 1831, aged 1 year 15 days.

Jane,<sup>2</sup> b. 1832; m. 5 August, 1850, to William Steadman, son of Oliver Steadman, at South Kingstown.

George W.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1837; d. 6 July, 1842, aged 5 years 5 months 14 days.

George W.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1843; d. 22 January, 1874, aged 31 years 5 months.

### Family VI.

**ELEAZUR<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**. He married Abigail Armstrong, daughter of Jesse Armstrong, of Gloucester, born 1789, and died 15 October,

1824, at Elkland, Penn., aged 35 years. He removed, late in life, to Deerfield, Tioga Co., Penn. He had issue :

Abigail,<sup>2</sup> who was of Burrillville; was m. 16 May, 1849, to Enoch M. Steer, son of Anthony Steer, of Gloucester, by Elder M. W. Burlingame, at Gloucester.

#### Family VII.

EZEKIEL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Fairhaven. He married, 22 April, 1818, Mary Eddy, of Warren, and had issue, born at Warren, R. I.:

David Eddy,<sup>2</sup> b. 17 May, 1819.

#### Family VIII.

EZRA<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Hopkinton, R. I. He married Anna —, and had issue, born at Hopkinton :

Anna,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 November, 1791.

#### Family IX.

GAMALIEL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE,\* of Milford, Conn. He married (int.), 17 November, 1740, Elizabeth Carey, of Bristol, and had issue, first four born at Milford, Conn., and last at Bristol, R. I.:

Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> bapt. 31 January, 1741-2.

Gamaliel,<sup>2</sup> b. 1744.

Oliver Allen,<sup>2</sup> b. 16 December, 1747.

Nathaniel Carey,<sup>2</sup> b. 1 April, 1752.

Mehitable,<sup>2</sup> b. 15 March, 1754; bapt. 26 May, 1754.

#### Family X.

GEORGE<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Charlestown, R. I. He married Mary —.† He, as of Charlestown, and Mary, his wife, conveyed to Thomas Kenyon, by deed, dated 3 February, 1760, recorded 25 March, 1761, certain land at Charlestown. He left a will, dated 6 January, 1798; proved 7 May, 1798, at Charlestown, in which he calls himself "of Charlestown," and mentions his wife Mary, daughter Mary Browning, and grandchildren John, Hazard, Clarke and George Browning. He had issue:

Mary,<sup>2</sup> m. — Browning, and had issue: John, Hazard, Clarke, George.

\* It is possible that Gamaliel Clarke was related to the Rhode Island families, as the name "Elizabeth Carey" is found in family of George<sup>3</sup> Clarke (John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>).

† Perhaps Mary<sup>2</sup> Clarke, daughter of William<sup>6</sup> Clarke (Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), for among receipts for payment of legacies under will of William<sup>6</sup> Clarke, at Charlestown, appears a receipt "for daughter Mary's legacy," signed by George Clarke.



## Family XI.

**JAMES<sup>1</sup> CLARKE.** He married on 27 May, 1773, at East Greenwich, Barbara Tillinghast, daughter of Pardon and Hannah (Stafford) Tillinghast, born 26 April, 1755. He had issue:

John,<sup>2</sup>  
 James,<sup>2</sup>  
 Abigail,<sup>2</sup>  
 Daughter,<sup>2</sup>  
 Pardon,<sup>2</sup> b. 1755.

## Family XII.

**JAMES<sup>1</sup> CLARKE,** of Exeter, married and had issue:

John,<sup>2</sup>  
 James,<sup>2</sup>

**JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (James<sup>1</sup>). He married 17 January, 1786, at Exeter, Mary Waite, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah Waite, born 14 January, 1772. He had issue:

James,<sup>3</sup> m. 27 October, 1811, at Exeter, Hannah Sisson.

**JAMES<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (James<sup>1</sup>), of Exeter, R. I. He was called "James, Jr.," and married, 28 February, 1805, at Exeter, Sarah Boone, daughter of Richard Boone.

## Family XIII.

**JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE,** of Jamestown, R. I. He married Penelope ———, and is called "of Conanicut" and "a tanner." He had issue:

Hannah,<sup>2</sup> b. 7 January, 1737; bpt. 1 November, 1748, at St. Paul's Church, Wakefield, R. I.

John,<sup>2</sup>\* b. 18 October, 1740.

**JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (John<sup>1</sup>). He was born 18 October, 1740, and married Catherine, and had issue.

John,<sup>2</sup> b. 8 June, 1769.

---

\* There was a John Clarke baptized on 6 December, 1748, at St. Paul's Church, Wakefield, Rhode Island, who may be identical with this John.

## Family XIV.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Westerly (?), R. I. He married, and had issue:

John,<sup>2</sup> b. about 1759.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (John<sup>1</sup>), of Westerly, R. I. He married, 26 May, 1781, Jemima Clarke, daughter of \*Daniel Clarke, and had issue:

Lydia,<sup>3</sup> b. 4 December, 1781.

## Family XV.

JOHN INNES<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Providence, R. I. He was born 1745, and died at Providence 20 August, 1808, aged 63 years. He married 26 September, 1773, Lydia Bowen. He was a merchant and engaged in an extensive shipping business under the firm name of Clarke & Nightingale. He was the owner of the following privateers during the Revolutionary War, viz.: August, 1776, "Joseph," John Fifield, Master; 2 April, 1776, "Joseph," James Munro, Master; July, 1776, "Mermaid," Lemuel Bishop, Master; 16 July, 1776, "Defiance," Elijah F. Payne, Master. 11 July, 1777, "Swallow," Benjamin Seabury, Master; 3 April, 1778 (ship name unknown), James Munro, Master; 16 November, 1781, "Scammel," Noah Stoddard, Master.

"It has pleased the Almighty to take unto himself The Honorable John Innes Clarke, Esq., on Friday, 20th ulto., in the Town of Bradford, State of Vermont, aged 63 years. His remains were brought to this Town on Tuesday evening, and on Thursday afternoon were most respectfully deposited in the Family Vault in the Cemetery of St. John's Church, agreeable to his dying request." (*Providence Gazette*, 8 October, 1808). His family removed to Philadelphia soon after his death. He left a will, proved at Providence, R. I., 11 October, 1808, in which he mentions his wife, Lydia, and daughters, Ann Eliza Kane, wife of Oliver Kane, and Harriet Clarke. He was in the census of 1774 as having one child and two black servants. He had issue, born at Providence, R. I.:

John,<sup>2</sup> who was buried 9 October, 1776, at King's (now St. John's) Church, Providence.

Thomas Murray,<sup>2</sup> b. 15 September, 1774; d. 10 February, 1795, aged 20 years.

Ann Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. 12 October, 1779; m. Oliver Kane.

Harriet,<sup>2</sup> b. 12 March, 1782.

John,<sup>2</sup> b. 10 March, 1784; d. young.

---

\* Probably Daniel<sup>4</sup> Clarke (Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah<sup>1</sup>).

## Family XVI.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Newport, R. I. He married Ruth —, and had issue, born at Newport between 1762 and 1778.

———, b. 25 May, —.

A daughter,<sup>2</sup> b. 20 February, 17—.

A son,<sup>2</sup> b. May 17—.

A daughter,<sup>2</sup>

William,<sup>2</sup> b. March 17—

## Family XVII.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Little Compton (?), R. I. He married Mary —, and had issue:

Almy,<sup>2</sup> m. 13 January, 1778, to William Taggart, son of Henry and Mary Taggart, both deceased, at Little Compton, R. I.

## Family XVIII.

DR. JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE.\* He married Amey Hopkins, daughter of Commodore Esek and Desire (Burrows) Hopkins, born 15 January, 1751, at Providence, and had issue:

John H.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1 April, 1789.

JOHN H.<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (John<sup>1</sup>), of Providence, R. I. He was born 1 April, 1789, at Elizabeth, N. J., and died 23 November, 1870, at Providence, R. I. He married (1st) Elizabeth Bowen, of Pawtucket, born 1788, died 3 July, 1827, aged 39 years, at Providence. He then married (2d), 1829, Susan Carrington, of Middletown, Conn. He was representative to General Assembly in 1836, and was U. S. Senator from Rhode Island 4 March, 1847, to 4 March, 1853. He had issue:

Eugene,<sup>3</sup> d. 28 August, 1824, at Cranston.

Daughter,<sup>3</sup> d. 20 August, 1825, aged 9 months, at Providence.

## Family XIX.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Bristol, R. I. He was born 1776, and died 9 May, 1801, at Bristol, aged 25 years. He married Nancy —, and had issue:

Joseph,<sup>2</sup> b. 29 March, 1800.

---

\*There was a James H. Clarke, of Providence, said to be a lineal descendant.

## Family XX.

JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Little Compton(?), R. I. He married Elizabeth ———, and had issue:

John<sup>2</sup>.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Joseph<sup>1</sup>), of Little Compton, R. I. He married, 14 June, 1792, Judith Brown, daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Head) Brown, born 16 August, 1768, and had issue:

Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. 14 March, 1793.

Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 19 January, 1795.

Ruth,<sup>3</sup> b. 13 January, 1797.

Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 19 February, 1799.

Thomas,<sup>3</sup> b. 12 February, 1801; d. young.

Nathan.<sup>3</sup>

## Family XXI.

JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of Warwick, R. I. He married and had issue :

A daughter.<sup>2</sup>

A daughter.<sup>2</sup>

Benjamin.<sup>2</sup>

BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Joseph<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I. He married, 2 January, 1780, Patience Rathbun, daughter of John Rathbun, of Exeter, and had issue, born at Exeter :

John,<sup>3</sup> b. 22 September, 1780.

Lydia,<sup>3</sup> b. 7 March, 1783.

## Family XXII.

JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> CLARKE, of South Kingstown, R. I. He was born 1802, and died 21 May, 1880, aged 78 years. He married Amy P. ———, born 1799, died 10 December, 1869, aged 70 years, and had issue :

Susan H.,<sup>2</sup> b. 1824; d. August, 1855, aged 31 years.

Joseph D.<sup>2</sup>

JOSEPH D.<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Joseph<sup>1</sup>). He married Eunice ———, born 1839; died 6 August, 1863; aged 24 years. He had issue :

Infant,<sup>3</sup> b. 1858; d. 1858.

Almira,<sup>3</sup> b. 1859; d. 5 May, 1864, aged 5 years 1 month.

William D.,<sup>3</sup> b. 1863; d. 27 April, 1864, aged 1 year.

\* His children, Joseph, Ruth, Mary and Nathan, were baptized on 7 September, 1804, in Congregational Church at Little Compton, R. I.

## Family XXIII.

**JOSHUA<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of North Shoreham, R. I. He married on 23 June, 1796, Betsey Rose, daughter of David and Susannah (Mitchell) Rose, born 19 October, 1776, and had issue, born on Block Island :

Jeremiah Mitchell,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 December, 1796.

Maria,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 December, 1799.

Joshua,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 May, 1802.

## Family XXIV.

**NEIL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Providence, R. I. He married Margaret —, and had issue :

Ellen,<sup>2</sup> m. 29 September, 1846, to Terence McKenna, son of Patrick McKenna, by Rev. William Tyler, at Providence.

Margaret,<sup>2</sup> m. 19 September, 1847; to William Fenney, by Rev. William Wiley, of Providence.

## Family XXV.

**PARDON<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Providence, R. I. He had issue :

Pardon,<sup>2</sup> d. 2 February, 1822, aged 18 months, at Providence.

## Family XXVI.

**PARDON<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of East Greenwich, R. I. He was born 1755 and died 5 March, 1828, aged 73 years, at East Greenwich, R. I. He had issue :

Nancy,<sup>2</sup> m. 8 October, 1800, to George Brown, son of Clarke Brown, by Henry Cooke, Justice, at East Greenwich, R. I.

Fanny,<sup>2</sup> m. 7 November, 1802, to Andrew Boyd Weeden, son of Peleg Weeden, by Henry Cooke, Justice, at East Greenwich.

## Family XXVII.

**RICHARD<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Newport, R. I. He was born about 1673, and married Hannah —. He was admitted a member of the Congregational Church, at Bristol, 29 June, 1701. He had issue, born at Newport, R. I.:

Jonathan,<sup>2</sup> b. 15 September, 1695.

Hannah,<sup>2</sup> b. July, 1697.



## Family XXVIII

**ROBERT<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Gloucester, R. I. He married at Smithfield 24 October, 1739, Anna Taft, and had issue :

Samuel,<sup>2</sup> b. about 1752.

**SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> CLARKE** (Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Gloucester, R. I. He married, 14 February, 1773, Amey Mowry daughter of Daniel Mowry, Jr., of Smithfield, R. I., and had issue, born at Gloucester :

Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. 26 February, 1774.

Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. 22 January, 1776.

Stephen,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 April, 1778.

Ann,<sup>3</sup> b. 25 August, 1781.

John,<sup>3</sup> b. 27 February, 1784.

Mowry,<sup>3</sup> b. 28 August, 1786.

**JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> CLARKE** (Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Smithfield (?), R. I. He was born at Gloucester 26 February, 1774, and married at Smithfield 2 November, 1800, Mary Foster, daughter of Jesse Foster.

## Family XXIX.

**ROBERT<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**. He married Dorcas ———, and had issue:

Elisha P., b. 17 August, 1833, at Hope Valley, R. I., educated at Harvard College; m. 7 May, 1859, Nancy A. Davis, and had issue: A son.

## Family XXX.

**SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Portsmouth, R. I. He married (1st), 18 January, 1747, Mary Sampson, widow, at Bristol. She died without issue on 13 August, 1748, and was buried on August 14th at Bristol. He then married (2d), 12 April, 1749, Hannah Carey,\* widow, by whom he had issue, born at Bristol :

Hannah, b. 10 January, 1750-51; bapt. 20 January.

Sarah, b. 11 April, 1753; bapt. 13 May.

Samuel, b. June, 1757; bapt. 19 June.

## Family XXXI.

**SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Newport, R. I. He married Sarah ———, and had issue, at Newport :

Ebenezer Pemberton,<sup>2</sup> b. 16 May, 1782.

\* Hannah Carey, widow, was possibly that Hannah Church of Little Compton, who married, 9 October, 1731, Allen Carey, of Bristol.

## Family XXXII.

**SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Middletown, R. I. He died 1840. He married (1st) 9 of December, 1773 Ruth Peckham, who died 6 July, 1801. He married (2) 14 January, 1802, Virtue Peckham, who died 22 May, 1802. He then married (3) Ruth Peckham, who died 1 December, 1808. She was a cousin of his first wife. He had issue, born at Middletown :

A daughter,<sup>2</sup>

A daughter,<sup>2</sup> who died March, 1783.

## Family XXXIII.

**STEPHEN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Westerly, R. I. He was born about 1722, and married, 29 December, 1745, at Westerly, Sarah Mitchell, and had issue, born at Westerly :

Mitchell,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 April, 1746.

Nathan,<sup>2</sup> b. 7 August, 1748.

Phifena,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 October, 1750.

## Family XXXIV.

**STEPHEN<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of South Kingstown, R. I. He married Mary Northrop, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth Northrop, born 1791, died 20 March, 1856, aged 65 years. Tombstone in Oakwood Cemetery at Peacedale, R. I. He had issue :

Eliza,<sup>2</sup> b. 1828; d. 2 April, 1845, aged 17 years 2 months 20 days.

Catharine,<sup>2</sup> b. 1831; d. 14 November, 1849, aged 18 years 11 months 21 days.

## Family XXXV.

**STERRY<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Providence, R. I. He married Julia —, born 1799, and died 23 April, 1826, aged 27 years, at Providence. He had issue :

Angeline, m. on 2 February, 1850, to Stephen B. Walker, by Rev. Henry Bacon, at Providence.

## Family XXXVI.

**THOMAS<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Hopkinton, R. I. He was born about 1758, and married, 14 December, 1780, Fannie Brown, at Hopkinton. He had issue, all born at Hopkinton :

- Fannie, b. 11 September, 1781.
- Abby, b. 21 August, 1783.
- Mary (Polly), b. 21 May, 1785.
- Elizabeth (Betsey), b. 4 May, 1787.
- Martha, b. 2 February, 1789.
- Nancy, b. 6 April, 1791; m. Dr. Green.

## Family XXXVII.

**WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Jamestown, R. I.; married, and had issue, born at Newport :

- Martha,<sup>2</sup> b. 13 February, 1702.

## Family XXXVIII.

**WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**,\* of Warwick, R. I. He was born about 1710, and married, 13 July, 1732, Elizabeth Borne (or Barne), daughter of Samuel Borne, at Warwick. (The Congregational Church records at Barrington state : William Clarke, of Warwick, married Elizabeth Barney, of Barrington, on 13 July, 1732.) He had issue, born at Warwick :

- Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, b. 21 February, 1732-3; d. 2 March, 1732-3.

## Family XXXIX.

**WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Foster, R. I. He came from Warwick, R. I., and settled in Scituate on land which later was included in the bounds of Foster, when that town was set off from Scituate in 1781. He appears in Census of 1774 as of Scituate, with 4 males over, 1 under and 3 females over 16 = 8. He married Mary Medluy and had issue :

- Isaac,<sup>2</sup> m. 31 August, 1783, Annie Herrington, daughter of Joseph Herrington, Jr., at Foster.
- Caleb,<sup>2</sup> m. 28 March, 1790, Lydia Eddy, daughter of Lewis Eddy, at Foster.
- Dorothy,<sup>2</sup> "youngest daughter," b. 6 June, 1758.

---

\*He may be identical with that William Clarke who came from Warwick and settled at Scituate, R. I.

## Family XL.

**WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of North Shoreham, R. I. He was born —, and died 8 January, 1815. He married 20 March, 1788, Elizabeth Westcott, and had issue, born on Block Island :

John,<sup>2</sup> b. 20 July, 1790.

Timan,<sup>2</sup> b. 9 November, 1792.

Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> b. 7 December, 1794.

Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. 5 January, 1797; m. 9 November, 1815, Edward S. Littlefield, son of Nathaniel and Catharine (Sands) Littlefield, at North Shoreham, and had issue : i. Rathbun, b. 7 April, 1816, ii. Ray T., b. 13 October, 1820.

Matilda,<sup>2</sup> b. 24 May, 1799.

Levina,<sup>2</sup> b. 25 April, 1802.

Rosina,<sup>2</sup> b. 24 May, 1804.

William,<sup>2</sup> b. 20 March, 1808.

## Family XLI.

**WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CLARKE**, of Charlestown, R. I. He died in 1802, leaving a will dated 23 December, 1791, proved 8 February, 1802, in which he mentions a wife Anna, son William and daughter Hannah. He married Anna —, and had issue :

William,<sup>2</sup>

Hannah,<sup>2</sup>

## Family XLII.

—— **<sup>1</sup>CLARKE**, of Newport, R. I. He married and had issue :

Capt. Walter,<sup>2</sup> d. October, 1770, who as of Newport, m. at North Shoreham, 20 October, 1767, Dorcas Dodge, of North Shoreham. She, as his widow gave a receipt at Newport, 3 May, 1771, in which she mentions her husband's brother John. She was married, 8 September, 1771, to John King, son of William King, of Newport, by John Littlefield, Warden, at North Shoreham.

John,<sup>2</sup> m. \* 5 February, 1772, Sarah Sheffield,† at North Shoreham.

\* Assumed that he was this John Clarke.

† Perhaps the Sarah Sheffield, daughter of Nicholas and Anna Sheffield, born 5 January, 1756, at Block Island.

## Family XLIII.

— <sup>1</sup>CLARKE,\* of Rhode Island. He had issue:

Cary<sup>2</sup> called "4th," who had son, Benoni.

Thomas,<sup>2</sup> b. 1750-60, in Rhode Island.

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> CLARKE, of Stephentown, Rennselaer Co., N. Y. He was born between 1750 and 1760 in Rhode Island, and died, 1820, in Vermont. He and Cary Clarke served in the Revolutionary War in New York State troops. He married Betsey Richardson, and had issue:

Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. 1782, in Rhode Island; m. Joseph Richardson.

Thomas,<sup>2</sup> b. 1784.

Sanford,<sup>2</sup> b. 1786.

Cary,<sup>2</sup> called "5th."

Slocum.<sup>2</sup>

George.<sup>2</sup>

Jacob.<sup>2</sup>

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> CLARKE (Thomas<sup>1</sup>). He was born 1784, and died 1858 in Vermont. He married Mary Manser, and had issue:

Lester M.,<sup>3</sup> b. 1820, and had issue: a son, Lester W., who is a Counselor at Law in New York, N. Y.

## ADDENDA.

A Michael Clarke was master of the ship, *The Hunter*, of Newport, 1743, during the Spanish and French War, 1734-1748. He was probably the same Michael Clarke mentioned in records as follows: "A special Court of Admiralty, composed of seven Commissioners from Boston, was convened at Providence on 27 October, 1756, for the trial of Capt. Joseph Hughes for the murder of Michael Clarke." The fact of Commissioners being from Boston might indicate that Michael Clarke was of Massachusetts and not of Rhode Island.

\* It is claimed by Lester W. Clarke, a lineal descendant, that his ancestor of Rhode Island was Carew<sup>7</sup> Clarke (Caleb,<sup>6</sup> Carew,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), of North Kingstown, R. I., who married, 6 April, 1755, Desire Dyer, daughter of George Thomas, and had issue, a son born 28 April, 1757, and a daughter Mary, born 5 December, 1758. This claim cannot be sustained, but it is highly probable that his ancestor may have been one of the ten children (names unknown) of Caleb<sup>6</sup> Clarke, of North Kingstown. The names George and Cary Clarke appear on the assessment rolls of Berlin, Rennselaer Co., N. Y., and the names of George, Cary and Thomas Clarke appear on the muster rolls of the Rennselaerwyck Militia Company during the Revolutionary War. In 1754 Cary Clarke and Einathan Sweet were recorded as freemen in North Kingstown, R. I., and in 1780 Elnathan Sweet bought land at Stephentown, Rennselaer County, N. Y. All these records indicate strongly that this family of Clarkes was descended from Carew<sup>8</sup> Clarke (Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).



## UNPLACED CLARKE MARRIAGES.

### MALES.

- Albert**, of Scituate, on 19 June, 1784, to Susan A. Miller, by Rev. Nelson Luther, at Foster.
- Alfred C.**, on 12 July, 1840, to Ann Thayer, by Ephraim Sayles, Justice, at Smithfield.
- Asa**, of Medway, Mass., on 30 June, 1850, to Flavilla Darling, of Medway, Mass., by Rev. George W. Wooding, at Cumberland.
- Benjamin**, on 19 November, 1749, to Esther Ayres, at Newport.
- Benjamin**, on 27 March, 1770, to Susannah West, by Nathan Burdick, Justice, at Hopkinton.
- Benjamin**, now residing in South Kingstown, on 26 February, 1778, to Mercy Kenyon, of Richmond, by Joseph Woodmansee, Justice, at Richmond.
- Benjamin**, on 4 July, 1813, to Matilda Lapham, by John Wood, Justice, at Burrillville.
- Benjamin**, on 25 August, 1839, to Ruth Ann Slade, by Rev. Henry Sullings, at Bristol.
- Brenton P.**, of Westerly, on 18 August, 1844, to Mary Parker, of Coventry, by Elder Paul Harrington, at Coventry.
- Christopher**, about 1800, to Elizabeth Bliss, by Rev. John Callender, Jr., at Newport.
- Daniel**, son of John, of Fruit Hill, North Providence, on 22 October, 1849, to Elizabeth Salisbury, daughter of Theophilus, of Warner, by Rev. Jonathan Leavett, at Providence.
- Daniel L.**, son of Daniel S., of Woodstock, Conn., on 5 April, 1846, to Amanda Malvina Freeman, daughter of William, by Rev. William Verrinder, at Smithfield.

- Daniel L.**, son of Daniel and Amie, born at Killingly, Conn., now aged 30, on 9 January, 1851, to Lydia A. Stanley, daughter of William and Patience, of Cumberland, now aged 26, by Rev. J. J. Burgess, at Smithfield.
- Edward**, of Westerly, on 31 May, 1773, to Tamar Crandall, of Charlestown, by Elder Thomas C. Ross, at Charlestown.
- Edward**, of Michael, of Waterford, Mass., on 15 May, 1846, to Bridget Smith, of Patrick, of Waterford, Mass., by Rev. Edward Pitman, at Providence.
- Edward T.**, son of Henry T., deceased, on 21 January, 1841, to Mary A. Chase, daughter of Darius, by Rev. Alexis Casewell, at Providence.
- Ezekiel**, of Fairhaven, on 22 April, 1818, to Mary Eddy, of Warren, by Rev. Jordan Rexford, at Warren, and had issue: David Eddy, b. 7 May, 1819.
- George Leonard**, of Providence, son of Pitt, of Norton, Mass., on 5 May, 1841, to Frances Alice Chase, daughter of William, of Providence, by Judge William R. Staples, at Providence.
- Hazard P., Jr.**, on 21 May, 1843, to Lucinda Andrew, of Peleg, by Elder James Burlingame, at Coventry.
- Henry**, on 3 May, 1756, to Elizabeth Dailey, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Henry**, on October, 1806, to Charlotte Mowatt, at Newport.
- Henry**, on 2 December, 1843, to Mary T. Tucker, by Rev. Silas Leonard, at South Kingstown.
- Henry H.**, of Pawtucket, Mass., on 27 November, 1852, to Harriet W. Allen, of same place, by Rev. Warren Randolph, at North Providence.
- Hugh**, on 4 October, 1846, to Julia Dillany, daughter of Patrick and Catherine, by Rev. William Wiley, at Providence.
- Hyrum**, son of Elias (Elisha), on 22 August, 1822, to Ann Clarke, daughter of Benjamin, by Thomas Wickes, at Warwick.
- Isaac**, on 1 January, 1767, to Alice Philbrick, by Joseph Davis, Justice, at Cumberland.
- James**, on 26 February, 1737-8, to Ann Fleet, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.

- James, on 13 —, 1760, to Mary Rogers, by Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- James, on 18 May, 1761, to Ann Moses, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- James, on 23 December, 1761, to Mary Bennett, by Elder John Maxson, at Newport.
- James, on 9 January, 1831, to Ann Smith, by Rev. Michael Eddy, at Newport.
- James, son of John, of Scotland, on 26 August, 1844, to Margaret Cherry, daughter of Robert, of Ireland, by Rev. Martin Cheney, at North Providence.
- James, son of Peter, of Warwick, on 28 August, 1849, to Catherine Duffy, daughter of Philip, of Warwick, by Rev. P. Mallon, at Providence.
- James S., son of Frederick F., on 23 August, 1849, to Rebecca M. Jillson, daughter of Amos, by Rev. Warren Lincoln, at Providence.
- James W., on 29 December, 1839, to Waity M. Taber, by Elder Weeden Barber, Jr., at Richmond.
- John, on 13 July, 1745, to Sarah Hicks, at Trinity Church, Newport.
- John, on 17 July, 1766, to Catharine Downing, at Trinity Church, Newport.
- John (Merchant), on 17 October, 1798, to Esther Seaver, daughter of Richard, deceased, by George Tillinghast, Justice, of Providence.
- John, about 29, —, 1800, to Martha Smith, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- John, on 4 September, 1800, to Elizabeth Finch, at Newport.
- John, on 7 September, 1830, to Eliza Taylor, by Rev. Michael Eddy, at Newport.
- John, of Kingstown, on 5 September, 1831, to Ruth Taggart, of Middletown, by Rev. Isaac Lewis, at Bristol.
- John, son of Thomas, on 19 June, 1839, to Mary Ann Greene, daughter of Charles, by Rev. M. M. Dean, at Providence.

- John, of Newport, on 11 April, 1842, to Susan Thurston, of Portsmouth, by Rev. E. W. Barrows, at Portsmouth.
- John, son of John, on 10 September, 1846, to Cynthia Anthony, of Smithfield, daughter of Phillip, of Gloucester, by Rev. Junia S. Mowry, at Smithfield.
- John C., son of Richard, on 13 January, 1846, to Elizabeth Hoyt, daughter of Christopher Tuckyell, by Rev. J. B. Husted, at Providence.
- Jonathan, on 4 August, 1728, to Mary Lillibridge, at Trinity Church, Newport.
- Joseph, on 13 December, 176—, to Hannah Boone, at North Kingstown.
- Joseph, on 22 September, 1768, to Susannah Latham, by Thomas Rice, Justice, at Warwick.
- Joseph, on 26 July, 1804, to Eunice Clarke, by Amos Collins, Justice, at Hopkinton.
- Joseph, son of Joshua, on 20 December, 1810, to Joanna Tefft, daughter of Joseph, by Elder Matthew Stillman, at Richmond.
- Joshua S., son of Joshua and Mary, of South Kingstown, on 7 December, 1848, to Cynthia A. Palsey, daughter of Adam and Lydia, of Cumberland, by Rev. J. J. Burguess, at Smithfield.
- Latham, on 24 December, 1747, to Elizabeth Bailey, at Newport.
- Michael, son of William, of Cumberland, on 5 July, 1845, to Ann Ryan, daughter of Simon, of same place, by Rev. William Tyler, at Providence.
- Michael, on 29 January, 1846, to Mary Ann McLaughlin, daughter of Edward and Rose, by Rev. William Wiley, at Providence.
- Mithel (Sic), on 12 November, 1748, to Martha West, by Samuel Tefft, Justice, at South Kingstown.
- Namory, on 22 December, 1842, to Diana Freeman, by Rev. V. R. Osborn, at Bristol.
- Nathaniel Clarke, of Plymouth, Mass., late of Tiverton and Little Compton, R. I.; died June, 1681. He married Dorothy Gray, widow of Edward Gray, and daughter of Thomas and Ann Lettice; and died 1686. She was divorced.

- Nicholas, on 10 April, 1768, to Eunice Potter, by Rev. Joseph Snow, at Providence.
- Peleg, on 25 September, 1740, to Elizabeth Allen, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Peleg, about 15 October, about 1800, to Mary —, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Pittman V., of Richard, on 11 July, 1839, to Elizabeth Barber, of Richmond, by Rev. John H. Barber, at South Kingstown.
- Samuel, of Newport, on 31 March, 1737, to Ann Marks, of Little Compton, by Richard Billings, at Little Compton.
- Samuel, on 9 December, 1773, to Ruth Peckham, at Middletown.
- Samuel, on 8 January, 1775, to Sarah Brown, at Newport.
- Samuel, of Foster, on 5 April, 1796, to Lucy Walker, daughter of Philip, of Scituate, by Elder John Westcott, at Foster.
- Seth, of Harwich, Mass., on 10 —, 1760, to Deborah Ladd, of Newport, by Elder John Maxson, at Newport.
- Silas, on 6 July, 1806, to Rebecca Bartlett, by Levin Bartlett, Justice at Cumberland.
- Stephen A., son of Henry B., aged 19 years, on 5 November, 1853, to Hannah A. Wright, aged 18 years, daughter of Samuel, by Elder John Greene, at Hopkinton.
- Thomas, in 1756, to —, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Thomas, on 20 January, 1850, to Celia Day, by Rev. John Boyden, Jr., at Cumberland.
- Thomas H., of Smithfield, on 2 September, 1839, to Ellen E. Dana of Cumberland, by Rev. George Taft, at North Providence.
- Timothy, Jr., son of Timothy, on 29 November, 1849, to Ednah Eliza Potter, daughter of Ichabod, by Rev. Zalmon Tobey, at Cranston.
- Walter, of Charlestown, on 19 March, 1743-4, to Rachel Sisson, of Westerly, by William Hern, Justice, at Westerly.
- Walter, on 19 April, 1761, to Abigail Phillips, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- Weeden, on 11 February, 1810, to Hannah Spink, by Elder David Curtis, at Warwick.



- Weston**, on 9 January, 1763, to Mary Allison, of Newport, at Newport.
- William**, on 5 October, 1741, to Elizabeth Benson, by Rev. John Calender, Jr., at Newport.
- William**, of Charlestown, on 26 May, 1754, to Bertha Clarke, of Charlestown, by Elisha Babcock, Justice, at Charlestown.
- William**, of Newport, on 24 November, 1765, to Ruth Peckham, of Westerly, by Joseph Crandall, Justice, at Westerly.
- William**, son of Jonathan, of Newport, on 10 May, 1767, to Catharine Stanton, of Exeter, daughter of David, by George Pierce, Justice, at Exeter.
- William**, on 23 May, 1802, to Abi Esten, daughter of Joseph, by Bezeleel Paine, Justice, at Gloucester.
- William**, on 27 February, 1840, to Mary A. Jordan, by Elder Weeden Barber, Jr., at Richmond.
- William**, of South Kingstown, on 7 August, 1842, to Mary Briggs, at West Greenwich.
- William**, on 26 March, 1844, to Mrs. Isadora Fuller, by Rev. Joseph Smith, at Newport.
- William H.**, on 24 August, 1848, to Melissa M. Arnold, by Rev. John Boyden, Jr., at Cumberland.
- William**, of Charlestown; married Mercy Pendleton, daughter of David and Sarah (Pendleton) Pendleton, of Westerly, R. I., born 1795, December 31; died 1823, July 31, at Hartford, Conn.
- William**, of Charlestown, born 1768, March 7; married Lydia Pendleton, daughter of Benjamin and Lois (Burdick) Pendleton, of Westerly, R. I.
- **Clarke**, married Mary Saunders, daughter of Benjamin and Ann Saunders, born 29 January, 1714, and had issue: Nathan Clarke. The will of widow Ann Saunders, of Charlestown, R. I., proved 1 June, 1767, gives to her daughter, Mary Clarke, a feather bed, etc., for life, and then to her daughter Ann: "to Grandson Nathan Clarke, son of daughter Mary, a calf."
- **Clarke**, married Mary Arnold, daughter of Benedict and Mary (Turner) Arnold, born 1678. The will of Benedict Arnold, of Newport, proved 1727, gives to his daughter, Mary Clarke, £150.

## UNPLACED CLARKE MARRIAGES.

### FEMALES.

- Abby M.**, on 27 November, 1831, to Perry M. Peckham, of Middletown, by Rev. Michael Eddy, at Newport.
- Abigail**, on 13 March, 1760, to Benjamin Follett, by Job Bartlett, Justice, at Cumberland, and had issue: i. Jesse, b. 17 November, 1761; ii. James, b. 4 July, 1764; iii. Kezia, b. 10 August, 1766; iv. Prudence, b. 24 September, 1769.
- Abigail**, on 23 February, 1783, to Joseph Waite, of North Kingstown, son of Benjamin and Sarah Waite, b. 27 January, 1759, by Elder Nathaniel Hill, at Exeter, and had issue: i. George, b. 10 August, 1784.
- Agnes Matilda**, on 21 October, 1847, to William Gardiner Read, at Newport.
- Althea**, on 14 July, 1833, to Joseph Barrows, by Rev. E. K. Avery, at Bristol.
- Almy**, on 24 June, 1766, to William Pinnegar, by Rev. John Mason, at Newport.
- Amey**, on 16 February, 1752, to Gideon Cornell, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Amey**, of North Providence, on 24 October, 1797, to John Dorrance, of Providence.
- Amie J.**, of Stonington, Conn., on 1 March, 1778, to Samuel Brown, of Westerly, by Elder Joshua Clarke, at Westerly, and had issue, at Westerly: i. Mary (Polly), b. 8 February, 1779; ii. Samuel, b. 2 March, 1782; iii. Benjamin, b. 23 September, 1786; iv. Stanton, b. 16 April, 1789; v. Phebe, b. 14 January, 1791; vi. Anna (Nancy), b. 26 July, 1793; vii. Abigail, b. 3 August, 1795; viii. Elnathan Clarke, b. 5 April, 1797.
- Amie**, on 16 March, 1763, to Daniel Lewis, by Lawton Palmer, Justice, at Hopkinton.

- Ann E.**, on 19 December, 1844, to Robert H. Steere, by Elder Reuben Allen, at Scituate.
- Annie** (or **Amie**), of John, on 8 June, 1841, to Thomas Burbank, of Smithfield, son of Luke, at Smithfield.
- Anna**, widow, daughter of John Lewis, on 6 January, 1759, to Job White, of Roger, by Elder Joseph Davis, at Hopkinton, and had issue, born at Hopkinton: i. Wealthian, b. 3 October, 1759; ii. Sabra, b. 11 July, 1761; iii. Jonathan, b. 3 March, 1764.
- Anna**, on 18 February, 1754, to John Oldfield, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Anna**, of Samuel, on 29 December, 1822, to Winsor Aldrich, of Simon, by Thomas Mann, Justice, at Smithfield.
- Ann**, on 22 August, 1842, to Hyrum Clarke, at Warwick.
- Ann**, on 17 September, —, to James Daft, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Ann**, on 15 November, 1727, to Jonathan Langford, by Christopher Champlin, assistant, at East Greenwich, and had issue: i. Jonathan, b. 24 January, 1731-2, at East Greenwich; ii. Mary, b. 1 August, 1733, at Warwick.
- Ann**, on 6 December, 1759, to Thomas Tew, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- Anne**, on 28 September, 1764, to Robert Gardiner, by Elder Samuel Albro, at Exeter.
- Ann Eliza**, on 9 October, 1839, to Joseph Carpenter, by Rev. Willis Lord, at Providence.
- Ann Elizabeth**, on 6 January, 1847, to William Hazard Knowles, by Rev. Elisha F. Watson, at Jamestown.
- Ann Matilda**, of Jeremiah, of Pittsfield, N. Y., on 4 May, 1845, to John E. Woodbury, son of Willoughby, of Providence, by Rev. Benjamin Taylor, at Providence.
- Bethiah D.**, on 11 July, 1822, to Marinus Parker, at Narragansett (*Friend's Records*).
- Betsy**, on 3 July, 1785, to Michael Baptiste, by Rev. Samuel Hopkins, at Newport.

- Betsey**, of Daniel, of Smithfield, on 11 August, 1846, to Felix R. Kimball, son of Daniel, of Gloucester, by Rev. William Verinda, at Smithfield.
- Betsey M.**, of North Providence, on 18 September, 1842, to Stowell White, of Warwick, by Rev. Jonathan E. Forbush, at Warwick.
- Celinda**, of Wrentham, on 23 March, 1794, to Benjamin Darling, of Bellingham, by Jonathan Carpenter, Justice, at Cumberland.
- Cordelia**, on 7 July, 1850, to John Holland, by Ezekiel J. Locke, at South Kingstown.
- Deborah**, on 17 February, 1811, to Hezekiah Lanphere, by Elder Abraham Coon, at Westerly.
- Deborah P.**, of Exeter, on 21 February, 1840, to Nicholas Marsh, of Newport, by Elder Benedict Johnson, at Exeter.
- Dorothea S.**, of Cumberland, on 24 October, 1847, to Jehiel W. Rice, of Wareham, Mass., by Rev. Warren Emerson, at Cumberland.
- Eliza**, daughter of Ann, of Richmond, on 21 July, 1846, to Perry Bates, son of Mowry, of Exeter, by Elder Daniel Slocum, at Exeter.
- Elizabeth**, of Middletown, on 1 January, 1761, to Tobias Brown, of Portsmouth, by Robert Burrington, Justice, at Portsmouth.
- Elizabeth**, of Joseph, of North Kingstown, on 8 January, 1765, to John Chapman, of Exeter, by Elder Caleb Allen, at Exeter, and had issue, born at Exeter: i. Isaac, b. 14 February, 1766; ii. Mary, b. 8 August, 1767.
- Elizabeth**, on 20 March, 1699, to John Mowry, son of Nathaniel, by Joseph Jencks, Assistant, at Providence.
- Elizabeth**, (int.), on 24 February, 1731-2, to William Rousewell, at Tiverton.
- Elizabeth**, daughter of Simeon, on 14 October, 1815, to Champlain Wilcox, son of Peleg, by Elder Gershom Palmer, at Richmond.
- Elizabeth H.**, of Providence, daughter of John, on 4 March, 1850, to James C. Seagraves, of Walpole, N. H., son of John, of Uxbridge, Mass., by Rev. Jonathan Leavett, at Providence.
- Emeline**, on 27 September, 1855, to Samuel G. Northrup, at South Kingstown.

- Eunice**, on 7 January, 1826, to Joseph Chapman, by Elder Matthew Stillman, at Westerly.
- Frances**, on 4 October, 1747, to Robert Moodey, at Newport (Trinity Church).
- Frances E.**, on 4 December, 1847, to William Perrin, by Elder C. C. Lewis, at Richmond.
- Frances M.**, of Westerly, on 26 January, 1846, to Edward Pierce, of North Kingstown, by Rev. Oliver P. Tuckerman, at Westerly.
- Hannah**, on 15 May, 1842, to Burrell W. Andrew, by Elder James Burlingame, at Coventry.
- Hannah**, on 26 December, 1765, to John Atkinson, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- Hannah**, on 24 February, 1757, to Secor Crank, by Samuel Hicks, Justice, at Tivertown.
- Hannah**, of Hopkinton, on 14 November, 1779, to John Dodge, of Westerly, by Elder Joshua Clarke, at Hopkinton.
- Hannah**, on 27 September, 1739, to Daniel Millett, at Newport.
- Hannah**, on 8 August, 1754, to Maxson Mosher, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Hannah**, widow, on 11 March, 1716-7, to Philip Sherman, by William Hall, Justice, at Portsmouth.
- Hannah O.**, of Roxbury, daughter of Thomas, of Stratham, N. H., on 24 November, 1849, to William Currier, of Roxbury, Mass., son of James, of Amesbury, Mass., by Rev. S. B. Hall, at Providence.
- Harriet A.**, of Boston, Mass., on 2 August, 1849, to James D. Russell, of Boston, Mass., by Rev. T. C. Jameson, at Providence.
- Joan**, of Westerly, on 9 September, 1756, to Daniel Edwards, of Charlestown, by Stephen Saunders, Justice, at Westerly.
- Joanna**, of Richmond, on 10 October, 1812, to Rowland Thurston Greene, son of John and Prudence (Saunders) Greene, b. 23 October, 1786, by Elder Abram Coon, at Hopkinton, and had issue, born at Hopkinton: i. James Clarke Tefft, b. 29 December, 1812.
- Julia F.**, of Joshua, on 14 May, 1848, to John P. Whaley, of Jeremiah W., by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, at South Kingstown.



- Louisa**, on 27 October, 1848, to John Howland, by Rev. Richard Livesy, at Bristol.
- Lucy**, of South Kingstown, on 15 September, 1763, to Edward Sands, of Newport, by Silas Niles, Justice, at South Kingstown.
- Lydia**, on 14 November, 1759, to Jonathan Maxson, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport, and had issue, born at Newport: i. Mercy, b. January, 1760; ii. A daughter, b. 21 May, 1762.
- Lydia**, widow, of Charlestown, on 21 December, 1826, to Robert Richmond, son of Stephen, deceased, of Exeter, by Rev. Gershom Palmer, at Exeter.
- Lydia**, on 17 October, 1839, to John Arnold Wood, at Burrillville.
- Maria**, of Blackstone, Mass., on 1 January, 1850, to John Darling, of Blackstone, Mass., by Rev. T. C. Jameson, at Providence.
- Martha**, on 4 September, 1817, to Pardon Card, by Joshua Card, Justice, at Charlestown.
- Mary**, on 28 December, 1726, to Robert Case, at Newport (Trinity Church).
- Mary**, daughter of William Clarke, of Prior Hardwicke, England "Yeoman," married Richard Tew, who died 1673. She died 1687.
- Mary**, on 2 October, 1746, to Thomas Arnold, at Newport (Trinity Church),
- Mary**, on 4 August, 1761, to Samuel Blanding, by Job Bartlett, Justice, at Cumberland, and had issue, born at Cumberland: i. Samuel, b. 22 March, 1762; ii. Obadiah, b. 15 April, 1763; iii. Louis, b. 23 February, 1765.
- Mary**, of Smithfield, on 4 September, 1757, to Nebediah (Obadiah) Brown, of Gloucester, by Stephen Sly, Justice, at Smithfield.
- Mary**, on 7 March, 1754, to Caleb Gardiner, son of Thomas, by New-  
man Perkins, at Exeter, and had issue, born at Exeter: i. Sarah, b. 3 May, 1754; ii. Clarke, b. 13 September, 1755; iii. Ann, b. 5 March, 1757; iv. Hart, b. 15 July, 1759.
- Mary**, daughter of William, on 28 February, 1773, to John Gorton, Jr., son of Elder John, by Thomas Rice, Justice, at Warwick, and had issue, born at Warwick: i. Deborah, b. 26 August, 1774; ii. William, b. 13 June, 1776; iii. Mary, b. 1 June, 1778; iv. Clarke, b. 14 September, 1779; v. Rhoda, b. 28 March, 1782. She was his second wife.

- Mary**, widow of John, late of Newport, on 3 June, 1753, to Thomas Rathbun, of Exeter, by Benoni Hall, Justice, at Exeter.
- Mary**, on 13 June, 1764, to Joseph Sanford, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- Mary**, on 26 January, 1755, to William Taggart, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport, and had issue: i. Clarke, b. 27 January, 1759.
- Mary**, on 24 January, 1805, to Benjamin Clarke. She was of South Kingstown, R. I.
- Mary Ann**, daughter of Jeremiah, on 25 August, 1844, to Isaac Matthews, son of Jeremiah, by Rev. Henry Waterman, at Providence.
- Mary Jane**, on 7 October, 1847, to John E. Watson, by Rev. Francis Vinton, at Jamestown.
- Mary**, on 11 June, 17—, to (unknown) at North Kingstown.
- Mehitable**, on 14 June, 1714, to Archibald Tillford, at Newport (Trinity Church).
- Mercy**, daughter of James, of Exeter, to Ely S. Bailey, son of Col. Silas Bailey, of West Greenwich, by Elder Thomas Manchester, of Exeter.
- Mercy**, on 25 December, 1743, to Samuel Leathe, by Rev. James Searing, at Newport.
- Meriba**, on 6 December, 1753, to Ichabod Potter, at Newport (Trinity Church).
- N. C.**, on 2 October, 1849, to Dr. Thomas Holyoke, by Rev. T. C. Jame-son, at Providence.
- Nancy**, of William, on 20 June, 1779, to Asa Young, son of Elder Nathan, by Elder John Westcott, at Scituate.
- Patience**, on 4 May, 17—, (1782?), to Augustus Mowry, son of Benjamin and Dorcas Mowry, b. 31 January, 1753, by George Thomas, Justice, at North Kingstown, and had issue born there: i. Dorcas, b. 31 July, 1783.
- Patty**, of Newport, on 10 January, 1797, to John Holland, of Boston.
- Phoebe**, of Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., on 16 March, 1797, to Job Dawley, of same place, at Exeter.
- Phebe**, of Warwick, on 30 December, 1759, to Bartholomew Hunt, of North Kingstown, by Elder John Gorton, at Warwick.

- Philena**, on 20 November, 1828, to Clarke Smith, by Alexander Ballou, Justice, at Cumberland, and had issue, born at Cumberland: i. Silas Clarke, b. 8 September, 1829; ii. Rebecca Malvina, b. 20 March, 1831; iii. Virgil Clarinda, b. 24 June, 1832; iv. Albert Allen, b. 17 December, 1834.
- Pase** (or Pose), on 13 August, 1735, to Joseph Burdick, by Elder John Maxson, at Westerly.
- Rhoda**, of Newport, on 21 October, 1830, to Brenton E. Babcock, of South Kingstown, by Rev. Michael Eddy, at Newport.
- Ruhannah**, of Richmond, on 1 January, 1801, to Robert Kenyon, of Hopkinton, by Zacheus Maxson, Justice, at Hopkinton.
- Ruth**, on — November, 1750, to Daniel Aldrich, son of John and Susannah (Saunders) Aldrich, b. 25 October, 1730, by Thomas Lapham, Justice, at Smithfield.
- Rachel**, on 12 September, 1765, to Joseph Aldrich, by Elder Daniel Miller, at Cumberland.
- Rachel**, on 26 July, 1767, to Aaron Cook, by Elder Nathaniel Cook, at Cumberland.
- Ruth**, on 25 November, 1735, to Gideon Beebe, by Elder John Maxson, at Westerly.
- Ruth**, on 7 August, 1755, to Caleb Gilbert, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Sally**, of Plainfield, on 15 March, 1792, to John Bowen, son of Israel and Sarah Bowen, of Coventry, by Elder Joel Benedict, at Coventry, and had issue, born at Coventry: i. Henry, b. 20 February, 1793; ii. Samuel Gorton, b. 8 June, 1794; iii. John, b. 18 May, 1796; iv. Nathaniel Clarke, b. 14 June, 1797. She died 24 June, 1797.
- Sally**, on 13 December, 1807, to Cornelius Stetson, Jr., son of Cornelius and Susanna (West) Stetson, by Elder Jesse Babcock, at Westerly.
- Sally**, on 24 January, 1800, to Joseph Tefft, son of John and Mary (Lewis) Tefft, b. 17 October, 1774, by Elder Elkanah Babcock, at Westerly.
- Sarah**, on 27 January, 1736-7, to Peter Holbrook, by William Arnold, Justice, at Smithfield.
- Sarah**, on 20 April, 1746, to John Mawdsley, at Newport (Trinity Church).

- Sarah**, daughter of Daniel Lyman and Annie, on 16 December, 1849, to John Balcome, son of Ebenezer and Abigail S., by Rev. J. J. Burguess, at Smithfield.
- Sarah**, of Newport, on 17 January, 1754, to James Crandall, Jr., of Westerly, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport, and had issue, born at Westerly : i. Lydia, b. 25 November, 1754 ; ii. Clarke, b. 16 September, 1756 ; iii. Benedict, b. 1 September, 1758 ; iv. Anne, b. 4 May, 1761 ; v. James, b. 20 September, 1763 ; vi. Ruth, b. 13 January, 1766 ; vii. Peter (Twin), b. 26 January, 1768 ; viii. Paul (Twin), b. 26 January, 1768 ; ix. Gardner, b. 5 March, 1770 ; x. Mary, b. 6 December, 1773.
- Sarah**, on —, 1761, to — Gilbert, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- Sarah**, daughter of Peleg, of East Greenwich, on 14 April, 1805, to Davis Hopkins, son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Davis) Hopkins, by Elder Thomas Manchester, at West Greenwich, and had issue there : i. Abigail, b. 28 February, 1806 ; ii. Peleg Clarke, b. 2 November, 1807.
- Sarah**, on 10 March, 1842, to Thomas Johnson, by Elder Weeden Barber, at Charlestown.
- Sarah**, on 13 November, 1777, to Peleg Maxson, son of Matthew and Martha (Potter) Maxson, of Westerly, b. there 7 January, 1752, and had issue, at Hopkinton : i. Martha, b. 12 August, 1779 ; ii. Benjamin Clarke, b. 5 April, 1781 ; iii. Peleg, b. 27 June, 1783.
- Sarah**, on 12 November, 1772, to Bennett Munro, Jr., son of Bennett and Sarah (2d wife) Munro, of Bristol, b. 28 July, 1749, at Bristol, and had issue, born at Bristol : i. Bennett.
- Sarah**, of Hopkinton, on 9 March, 1766, to Carr Northrup, son of Immanuel, of North Kingstown, by George Northrup, Justice, at North Kingstown, and had issue : i. Clarke ; ii. Christopher.
- Sarah**, on 21 September, 1729, to John Page, by Robert Hannah, Justice, at South Kingston.
- Sarah**, of Newport, on 21 October, 1750, to Edward Smith, son of Elisha and Sarah (Sanford) Smith, b. 7 January, 1730, of Middletown, by Rev. William Vinall, at Middletown, and had issue, born at Middletown : i. Isaac, b. 2 August, 1751 ; ii. Elizabeth, b. 6 August, 1753.
- Sarah**, in —, 1762, to Benjamin Vose, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.



- Sarah**, on 27 October, 1760, to Daniel Wilcox, by Rev. Gardiner Thurston, at Newport.
- Sarah Ann**, on 27 October, 1844, to Charles T. Robinson, of Providence, by Rev. Thatcher Thayer, at Newport.
- Sophia A.**, of Cranston, daughter of Chester, deceased, of Providence, on 24 January, 1850, to Cyrus Sturdivant, of Portland, Me., son of Joseph, of Cumberland, Me., by Rev. John W. Colwell, at Cranston.
- Susan**, of Taunton, Mass., on 28 January, 1842, to James M. Adams, of Sharon, Mass., by Rev. James A. Mackenny, at Providence.
- Susan C.**, on 1 December, 1861, to Nathan K. Gleason, by Rev. Jonathan Brayton, at Warwick.
- Susan M.**, of Westbrook, Conn., daughter of Clewson, on 4 November, 1847, to Joseph Burdick, son of Joseph, of Charlestown, by Rev. Isaac Moore, at Westerly.
- Susan O. H.**, daughter of Joseph, on 1 February, 1846, to David G. Barber, son of Rhoda, by Rev. Ezekiel J. Locke, at South Kingstown.
- Susannah**, on 15 January, 1736-7 (Intention), to Benjamin Morey, at Barrington.
- Susannah**, on 13 November, 1754, to John Sims, by Rev. Nicholas Eyres, at Newport.
- Susannah**, on 16 October, 1806, to Joseph W. Watson, by Rev. Matthew Stillman, at Richmond.
- Tabitha**, on 10 August, 1760, to William Hocker, at Smithfield. (Also given 10 August, 1740, to William Hacker.)
- Thankful**, of Stonington, Conn., on 10 August, 1767, to Amos Collins, of Stonington, by Elder John Burdick, at Hopkinton.
- Thankful**, widow, of Wrentham, on 20 November, 1794, to James Ray, of Cumberland, by Rev. William Williams, at Cumberland.
- , on 13 ———, 1754, to Joseph Baker, by Elisha Clarke, Justice, at North Kingstown.
- , on ——— January, 1704, to ——— Butland, at Newport.
- , on 8 June, 1716, to Ezekiel Woodward, by Nathaniel Coddington, Assistant, at Newport.



## REVOLUTIONARY WAR

List of those named "Clarke" who served in the Rhode Island Regiments during the Revolutionary War.

ARNOLD CLARKE, together with Joseph Clarke, Jr., Phineas Clarke and William Clarke, signed the Town Declaration of Independence at Westerly, R. I., on 18 September, 1776. (*Westerly Records*, Vol. 2, p. 9.)

ASA CLARKE was drummer for Capt. Ethan Clarke's Company in R. I. Army of Observation during December, 1775, and was drum-major in Col. Topham's Regiment in 1776; pay due, £21 4s. 7d. His name also appears with those of John Clarke and Jonathan Clarke on bounty-rolls of Capt. Thomas Thompson's Company, in Col. Joseph Stanton's Regiment. (Vol. 1, p. 79.)

ASA CLARKE was Lieutenant in 1st Company of Richmond Militia in June, 1780, and May, 1781; Captain of 1st Company Richmond Militia in May, 1783, and May, 1784.

BARNEY CLARKE was a private in Col. Archibald Crary's Regiment in 1776; pay due, £15 15s. 10d; and his name, together with the names of Nathan Clarke and Samuel Clarke, appear on pay-roll of Capt. John Carr's Company in same regiment from 16 May to 16 June, 1778. (Vol. 3, pp. 29, 49, 53.)

BERIAH CLARKE, age, 33; 5 feet 10½ inches in height; dark complexion; born at Killingly, Conn.; enlisted 4 April, 1777, for the Revolutionary War, at Tiverton, R. I.; was a private in Major Thayer's Company in Col. Angell's Regiment in 1779. He served 6 years 2 months 11 days, and was private in Rhode Island Regiment in February, 1781. He was captured 14 May, 1781. He rejoined 1 September, 1781. (Vol. 6, pp. 57, 89.)

CALEB CLARKE was a private in 1776, and had pay due, £5 6s.

CAREY CLARKE was a private in Col. Topham's Regiment in 1776, and had pay due, £12 18s. 8d. His name, with those of Edward Clarke and Roger Clarke, appears as privates on payroll of Captain Peleg Hoxsey's Company in Col. Joseph Stanton's Regiment stationed at Charlestown, R. I., from 10 August to 10 September, 1777 (Vol. 2, p. 42). He may also be identical with a Carey Clarke, who was recruited at Hopkinton in 1782.

CHRISTOPHER CLARKE, together with John Clarke, 3d; Joshua Clarke, Remington Clarke and Walter Clarke, appears on list of Capt. John Clarke's Company in 1778 as of those unable to equip themselves. (Richmond Records.)

CHRISTOPHER CLARKE was ensign of Capt. John Woodmansie, Jr.'s, Company in Richmond Militia in May, 1785.

DANIEL CLARKE, together with Elisha Clarke, Ethan Clarke and Ichabod Clarke, appears on list of privates of the 2d Alarm Company at Westerly on 16 January, 1777.

DANIEL CLARKE, probably of Providence. The officers for Rangers were chosen at his residence in North Providence (Vol. 2, p. 75).

EDWARD CLARKE appears on payroll of Capt. Eben Adam's Company on 3 June, 1777 (Vol. 1, p. 46), and also on payroll of Capt. Peleg Hoxsey's Company in Col. Stanton's Regiment, from 10 August to 10 September, 1777 (Vol. 2, p. 42). His name appears on R. I. Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as private in R. I. Continental Line, of Washington County; allowance, \$80; amount received, \$160; placed on rolls 9 July, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 79.

ELEAZER CLARKE was a private in Captain Olney's (4th) Company in Col. Daniel Hitchcock's Regiment in the Army of Observation during 1775, and newly enlisted in same company during 1776. His name appears on Rhode Island Revolutionary War Pension Rolls of 1835 as private R. I. Continental Line of Providence County; allowance, \$74.99; amount received, \$224.97; placed on rolls 17 January, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 77.

ELIAS CLARKE. His name appears on Rhode Island Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as a private of R. I. Militia, of Washington County; allowance, \$40.56; amount received, \$121.68; placed on roll 9 July, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 74 years.

ELISHA CLARKE, probably of North Kingstown, R. I.; was a private in Col. Crary's Regiment in 1776, and had pay due £15 7s. 11d. and £16 1s. 4d. On 12 June, 1778, his name appears in a certificate made by N. Gardiner, Jr., Town Clerk of Exeter, of the name of 23 persons in the party of 31 men ordered into service by the General Assembly at the last session, as may appear by the returns of the Town Treasurer (Vol. 2, p. 3). His name also appears in Abstract of Wages and Subsistence money due Capt. John Carr's Company in Col. Archibald Crary's Regiment on the payrolls as follows: 5 March—15 March, 1778, from 1st March, £1 (Vol. 3, p. 67); 16 June—16 July, 1778, one month, £2 (Vol. 3, p. 45); 16 July—16 August, 1778, one month, £2 (Vol. 3, p. 52); 16 August—16 September, 1778, one month, £2 (Vol. 3, p. 39); 16 October to 16 November, 1778, one month, £2 (Vol. 3, p. 58); 16 December, 1778, to 18 January, 1779, one month, £2 (Vol. 3, p. 40). He also appears on list of those who made collections and subscriptions for the Continental Loan Office for the sum of £20 at Westerly on 21 April, 1779.

ELISHA CLARKE, of Westerly. See Daniel Clarke.

ETHAN CLARKE was Captain of the 9th Company for Kings and Kent Counties in the Rhode Island Army of Observation during December, 1775. His name appears on R. I. Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as Captain R. I. State Troops of Kent. Co.; allowance, \$120; amount received, \$360; placed on rolls 27 March, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831, aged 89 years.

ETHAN CLARKE, of Westerly; see Daniel Clarke.

GARDINER CLARKE was a private in 1776, and had pay due £18 14s. 4d.

GEORGE CLARKE was in 1779 a fifer in Captain C. Olney's Company, and later, in February, 1781, fife-major in Capt. William Tew's Company in Col. Israel Angell's R. I. Regiment. His name appears as dead in list of casualties on 20 February, 1782. (Vol. 6, p. 58).

HANNAH CLARKE. Her name appears on List of R. I. Rev. War Pensioners in 6th U. S. Census of 1840, as of Newport, on 1 June, 1840, aged 75, residing with Sally Clarke.

ICHABOD CLARKE, of Westerly. See Daniel Clarke.

- J<sup>A</sup>HEW (?) CLARKE was a private in Capt. Arnold's Company in Col. Lippitt's Regiment, and on the Company pay roll during September, 1776.
- J<sup>A</sup>MES CLARKE was a private in Capt. Lewis' Company in Col. Greene's Regiment in January, 1780. There was also a James Clarke, who was a private in Capt. Dexter's Company of same regiment in January, 1780, and a James Clarke, who was a private in February, 1781, in R. I. Regiment, who may be identical with first James Clarke. The name James Clarke appears in a list of casualties as dead on 1 February, 1782. (Vol. 6, p. 58.)
- J<sup>A</sup>MES CLARKE was ensign in 1st Regiment of Continental Troops in May, 1776.
- J<sup>A</sup>MES CLARKE was Naval Officer in Newport in May, 1775.
- J<sup>E</sup>REMI<sup>A</sup>H CLARKE was a Corporal in Captain Carr's Company in Col. Lippitt's Regiment, and on the Company pay-roll during September, 1776. A Jeremiah Clarke enlisted in the Continental Battalion at Westerly, on 15 May, 1777, who may be identical with above.
- J<sup>E</sup>REMI<sup>A</sup>H CLARKE was on the Council of War, in room of William Taggart, in October, 1781.
- J<sup>E</sup>SS<sup>E</sup> CLARKE was in the list of the Warwick Minute Men on 9th January, 1777.
- J<sup>O</sup>H<sup>N</sup> CLARKE was a private in Capt. Hoffman's Company, Col. Lippitt's Regiment, during September, 1776.
- J<sup>O</sup>H<sup>N</sup> CLARKE was a Sergeant in Col. Elliott's Regiment in 1776, and had pay due, £54 7s. 9d.
- J<sup>O</sup>H<sup>N</sup> CLARKE, of Richmond, was Lieutenant of the 2d Company, Richmond Militia, in December, 1776; May, 1777; Captain in October, 1778; in June, 1779; in May, 1781.
- J<sup>O</sup>H<sup>N</sup> CLARKE was Major of 3d Regiment in the Washington County Brigade (Lt.-Col. Thomas Potter commanding) in May, 1782, and May, 1783.
- J<sup>O</sup>H<sup>N</sup> CLARKE was Surgeon in the Battalion of 500 men for service of one month within the State, Col. Archibald Crary commanding, in May, 1781.
- J<sup>O</sup>H<sup>N</sup> CLARKE. See Asa Clarke.



- JOHN CLARKE, Jr., together with William C. Clarke, was a private in Capt. Job Gardiner's Company of the "Kingston Reds" in 1776.
- JOHN CLARKE, 3d of Richmond. See Christopher Clarke.
- JOHN INNES CLARKE was Major of 1st Providence Regiment in June, 1775; was on a committee to wait on the French commanders in 1780; also on the council of war in 1780.
- JONATHAN CLARKE was a major and linguist to Brig.-Gen. Francois Lellorquis De Malmedy in November, 1776.
- JONATHAN CLARKE, enlisted in the Continental Battalion at Westerly on 15 May, 1777.
- JONATHAN CLARKE, see Asa Clarke.
- JOSEPH CLARKE, Nathaniel Clarke, Simeon Clarke, and Thomas Clarke appear on pay-rolls of Capt. Edward Bliven's Company, being a detachment of Col. Joseph Noyes' regiment of Militia doing duty by order of the General Assembly from 6 November—6 December, 1777 (Vol. 4, p. 51).
- JOSEPH CLARKE, Jr., of Westerly, together with Phineas Clarke, was a private in the 3d Company of Westerly Militia on 16 January, 1777. See also Arnold Clarke.
- JOSHUA CLARKE, together with Remington Clarke and Samuel Clarke, appears on pay-rolls of Ensign John Larkin's division of Capt. Jonathan Maxson's Company in Col. Dyer's Regiment, ordered on duty by Hon. Nicholas Cook from 8 November—8 December, 1777 (Vol. 4, p. 14).
- JOSHUA CLARKE, of Richmond, was private in 2d Company of Richmond Militia, and the town voted to supply him with a gun on 8 January, 1777, and also on 22 May, 1777. See also Christopher Clarke.
- JOSHUA CLARKE. His name appears in the N. Y. Pension Rolls,\* as of Genesee Co., N. Y., service in R. I. Militia; placed on roll 24 October, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 74.
- LAURENCE CLARKE was a private in Col. Archibald Crary's Regiment in 1776, and had pay due, £15 19s. 4d.
- NATHAN CLARKE was a private in Col. Crary's Regiment in 1776, and had pay due, £16 5s. 10d. See also Barney Clarke.



NATHAN CLARKE, his name appears on N. Y. Pension Roll,\* as of Essex Co., N. Y., service in R. I. Militia; placed on roll 27 April, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 81.

NATHAN CLARKE was a drummer in Capt. Arnold's Company of Col. Lippitt's Regiment on the pay-roll during September, 1776.

NATHANIEL CLARKE, his name appears in list of the Bristol Alarm Company on 1 April, 1776.

NATHANIEL CLARKE. See Joseph Clarke.

NICHOLAS CLARKE was sergeant of Capt. Ethan Clarke's Company in the R. I. Army of Observation during December, 1775, and appears on pay-roll as sergeant of Capt. Arnold's Company in Col. Lippitt's Regiment during September, 1776.

NICHOLAS CLARKE. His name appears on R. I. Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as a private in R. I. Continental Line, of Washington County; allowance, \$120.00; amount received, \$300.00; placed on rolls 15 May, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 76.

MOSES CLARKE. His name appears (1st) on R. I. Revolutionary War Pension Rolls of 1835 as a private of R. I. Militia; allowance, \$65.00; amount received, \$195.00; placed on rolls 16 August, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; age 84; and (2d) on List of Revolutionary War Pensioners in 6th U. S. Census of 1840 as of Richmond on 1 June, 1840; aged 92.

OLIVER CLARKE was lieutenant of Capt. John Randall's Company in the Kings and Kent Counties Regiment in 1775; First Lieutenant of Col. Varnum's Rhode Island Regiment 3 May to December, 1775; Captain in 9th Continental Infantry 1st January to 31 December, 1776; Captain in Col. Christopher Greene's Rhode Island Regiment 11 February, 1777; taken prisoner at Fort Mercer 22 October, 1777.

PAUL CLARKE enlisted on 27 November, 1776, and served 6 years 6 months 18 days as corporal in Capt. William Humphrey's Company in R. I. Battalion in the U. S. service, commanded by Col. Israel Angell, and name appears on pay-roll in March, 1777. Received two honorary badges and was furloughed 2 June, 1783 (Vol. 6, p. 96).

---

\* Senate Documents, Vol. 13, 1833-4.

- PHINEAS CLARKE, of Westerly. See also Arnold Clarke and Joseph Clarke, Jr.
- PRINCE CLARKE,\* appears as dead 15 January, 1782, and 27 January 1782, in a list of casualties. (Vol. 6, p. 57-58). Colored man (?)
- REMINGTON CLARKE, of Richmond. See also Christopher Clarke and Joshua Clarke.
- RICHARD CLARKE was a private in Col. Elliott's Regiment, in 1776, and had pay due, £20 19s. 7d. His name, with that of Thomas Clarke, appears on the return of Capt. Sayer's Company in Col. Elliott's Regiment among those who enlisted for £20 bounty. (Vol. 2, p. 71.)
- RICHARD CLARKE.† His name appears on R. I. Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as a private of Artillery in Massachusetts Militia; of Providence County; allowance \$90; amount received, \$270; placed on rolls 17 January, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 72.
- ROBERT CLARKE was a private in Capt. Jones' Company of Col. Lip-pitt's Regiment on pay roll during September, 1776.
- ROGER CLARKE was a private in Col. Topham's regiment in 1776, and had pay due, £12 12s. This name appears on pay-roll of Capt. Peleg Hoxsey's Company of Col. Stanton's Regiment from 10 August—10 September, 1777. (Vol. 2, p. 42.)
- SAMUEL CLARKE. He and Major Richard Bailey were appointed a committee to receive of William Tefft, Esq., 21 guns, bayonets, and cartouch boxes, and deliver them to the soldiers by a vote of the Town of Richmond, taken on 20 September, 1776. He was ensign of the Richmond Militia Company, in June, 1780, and ensign of the Senior Class Company, Richmond Militia (Capt. Thomas Tafft), in May, 1781.
- SAMUEL CLARKE was ensign of the 3d Company of Westerly Militia, in August, 1781; ensign of 3d Co. (Capt. George Stillman) of Washington County Brigade, in May, 1783, and ensign of 3d Co. Westerly Militia in 1st Washington County Regiment, in May, 1784; lieutenant of 3d Co. (Capt. Asa Maxson) Westerly Militia, in 1st Washington County Regiment, in May, 1785.

\* Probably the same man, as on 24 January, 1781, Ethan Clarke, of Newport, freed a negro named Prince. Articles recorded at Hopkinton and witnessed by Arnold Clarke. It is assumed he was the same man as above.

† Doubtful if he was of Rhode Island Clarke Family.

SAMUEL CLARKE was a private in Col. Archibald Crary's regiment during 1776, and had pay due, £16 2s. 5d.

SAMUEL CLARKE, was Second Lieutenant in Capt. John Whipple's Company in the Providence Grenadiers, in May, 1780.

SAMUEL CLARKE. His name appears in New York Pension Rolls, service 3d R. I. Line, 6 May, 1822; aged 74.

SAMUEL CLARKE. See also Barney Clarke and Joshua Clarke.

SARAH CLARKE. Her name appears in List of R. I., of Rev. War Pensioners, in 6th U. S. Census of 1840, as of Newport, on 1 June, 1840, aged 66, residing with Russell J. Clarke.

SARAH CLARKE. Her name appears on List of R. I. Rev. War Pensioners, in 6th U. S. Census of 1840 as of North Kingstown, on 1 June, 1840, aged 86.

SIMEON CLARKE, JR., of Richmond, was captain of the Richmond Militia Company, in October, 1775, and of 1st Company of Richmond Militia, in December, 1776. He was authorized by the Town Council to hire men for the militia on 1 September, 1777. (Richmond Town Records.)

SIMEON CLARKE, of Richmond, was lieutenant of a Troop of Horse, in June, 1780.

SIMEON CLARKE. His name appears on pay-roll of Capt. Joseph Springer's Company, in Col. Topham's Regiment, from 16 January—16 February, 1779 (Vol. 3, p. 12). (Vol. 4, p. 58, 66, 70.) He had pay due, in 1776, to amount, £13 18s. 3d.

SIMEON CLARKE. His name appears on New York Pension Rolls as of Madison County, New York, service R. I. Militia, placed on rolls 25 September, 1833; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 70.

SIMEON CLARKE. See also Joseph Clarke.

THANKFUL CLARKE. Her name appears on list of R. I. Rev. War Pensioners in 6th U. S. Census of 1840 as of the 5th Ward, Providence, on 1 June, 1840, aged 83, residing with Pardon Clarke.

THOMAS CLARKE was a private in Col. Elliott's regiment during 1776, and had pay due, £44 19s. 2d. His name, with that of Richard Clarke, appears on return of Capt. Sayer's Company in Col. Elliott's regiment among those who enlisted for £20 bounty. (Vol. 2, p. 71.)

- THOMAS CLARKE. Name appears in Cap. C. Olney's Company in 1776, and on pay-roll of Capt. William Allen's Company in Col. Angell's Regiment during November, 1778. (Vol. 3, pp. 83, 99.) (Vol. 4, p. 28, 31.)
- THOMAS CLARKE was Captain of 1st Company of North Kingstown Militia in October, 1775, and Major of 2d Company of Kingstown Militia in December, 1776; May, 1777, and October, 1779, when he resigned in favor of Major Jonathan Bates.
- THOMAS CLARKE. See Joseph Clarke.
- WALTER CLARKE was Captain of the Exeter Alarm Company in May, 1779; Captain of 3d Company of Exeter Militia in July, 1780; Captain in the Newport, Kings County and Bristol Battalion (Lt.-Col. Nathaniel Church commanding) in February, 1780.
- WALTER CLARKE, of Richmond (see Christopher Clarke), was private in the 1st Company of Richmond Militia, and the Town voted to supply him with a gun on 8 January, 1777.
- WEEDEN CLARKE. His name appears on Rhode Island Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as a Sergeant in R. I. Militia of Washington County; allowance, \$55.00; amount received, \$165.00; placed on rolls 9 January, 1834; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 78.
- WELLS CLARKE was a private in Col. Topham's Regiment during 1776, and had pay due, £16 2s. 7d.
- WESTON CLARKE was on pay-roll as a Corporal in Capt. Carr's Company of Col. Lippitt's Regiment during September, 1776.
- WESTON CLARKE was a private in Capt. Humphrey's Company of Col. Angell's Regiment during 1779.
- WESTON CLARKE. His name appears on R. I. Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1820 as private of R. I. Line, and on Rolls of 1835 as private of R. I. Continental Line, of Newport County; allowance, £96; amount received, \$659.73; placed on roll 9 June, 1818; commenced 21 April, 1818; aged 75 years; died 4 March, 1825.
- WILLIAM CLARKE, was Ensign in 2d Company of Exeter Militia in October, 1778.
- WILLIAM CLARKE. His name appears on list of R. I. Rev. War Pensioners in 6th U. S. Census of 1840 as of South Kingstown on 1 June, 1840, aged 83.
- WILLIAM CLARKE. See also Arnold Clarke.

WILLIAM C. CLARKE. His name appears on R. I. Rev. War Pension Rolls of 1835 as private and Sergeant of R. I. Militia of Washington County; allowance, \$101.67; amount received, \$305.01; placed on rolls 13 May, 1834; commenced 4 March, 1831; aged 78.

WILLIAM C. CLARKE. See also John Clarke, Jr.

LIEUTENANT ——— CLARKE, was taken prisoner at Quebec during 1776.



## ADDENDA.

For the purpose of making the within records of the Clarke Families in Rhode Island as full and complete as possible, the names of 57 heads of families appearing in the Census of 1774, who cannot be placed or traced to any family herein, are given below. The majority or these Clarkes lived in Newport, Charlestown, South Kingstown and Richmond, and it is earnestly desired that some reader of this compilation may be able to give further information concerning these Clarkes, or link some of them with the Jeremiah or Joseph Clarke family records herein. Owing to the loss and destruction of the Newport and Kingstown records and the meager records of Charlestown, much of the desired information must be had from ancient deeds, Bibles and family documents, which the compiler, so far, has been unable to locate or secure.

## CENSUS OF 1774.

Heads of Families.	Males:		Females:		Servants.	Total.
	Over 16	Under 16	Over 16	Under 16		
<b>Newport.</b>						
Joseph Clarke .....	1	0	1	1		3
Lydia Clarke .....	0	0	2	2		4
Joseph Clarke .....	2	0	2	0		4
Bathsheba Clarke.....	0	0	1	0		1
Walter Clarke .....	2	2	1	5		10
Samuel Clarke.....	1	0	1	0		2
John Clarke .....	1	1	1	1	3 blacks.	7
Elizabeth Clarke.....	0	2	2	1		5
James Clarke .....	1	1	1	4		7
Peleg Clarke .....	1	2	2	1	4 blacks.	10
Latham Clarke .....	4	1	4	0		9
Mary Clarke ... ..	0	0	2	0	1 black.	3
William Clarke .....	1	0	2	1		4
James Clarke.....	2	5	2	0		9
Elizabeth Clarke .....	0	0	1	2		3
John Clarke .....	2	4	0	0		6

Heads of Families.	Males:		Females:		Servants.	Total.
	Over 16	Under 16	Over 16	Under 16		
Sarah Clarke .....	0	0	1	0		1
James Clarke.....	1	1	1	0		3
Peleg Clarke .....	1	0	2	1		4
James Clarke.....	2	0	1	1	5 blacks.	9
George Clarke.....	3	1	1	0		5
John Clarke.....	1	0	1	1		3
John Clarke.....	1	0	1	0		2
James Clarke.....	1	3	2	1	1 black.	8

## Middletown.

John Clarke .....	3	0	3	0		6
Samuel Clarke.....	1	0	1	0		2

## South Kingstown.

Ichabod Clarke .....	1	3	1	1		6
Nathaniel Clarke .....	1	2	1	1		6
Josiah Clarke.....	3	1	2	2		8
Susanna Clarke.....	0	2	1	1		4
Elisha Clarke .....	1	0	2	1		4

## Exeter.

- Caleb Clarke .....	2	0	2	0		4
William Clarke .....	1	0	1	4		6
James Clarke.....	1	0	1	1		3

## Westerly.

Paul Clarke .....	3	1	2	0	1 black	7
William Clarke .....	2	0	2	2		6

## Charlestown.

Hannah Clarke .....	1	1	2	1		5
Ephraim Clarke .....	1	0	1	3		5
Benjamin Clarke .....	1	2	1	0		4
William Clarke.....	2	1	2	3		8
George Clarke.....	2	0	2	0		4
Jacob Clarke .....	1	3	2	0		6
Jonathan Clarke.....	3	0	3	0		6
- Caleb Clarke .....	2	0	2	0		4
Jonathan Clarke.....	1	0	0	0		1

Heads of Families.	Males:		Females:		Servants.	Total.
	Over 16	Under 16	Over 16	Under 16		
<b>Richmond.</b>						
Arnold Clarke.....	1	1	1	0		3
John Clarke.....	1	4	2	1		8
Walter Clarke.....	1	3	2	1		7
Isaac Clarke.....	1	3	1	3		8
Joseph Clarke.....	3	2	2	0	3 Indians	10
<b>Hopkinton.</b>						
Joseph Clarke.....	1	1	1	2		5
<b>Smithfield.</b>						
Rachel Clarke.....	1	0	4	1		6
<b>North Providence.</b>						
Daniel Clarke.....	1	3	1	3		8
<b>Scituate.</b>						
William Clarke.....	4	1	3	0		8
Benjamin Clarke.....	1	2	1	0		4
<b>Gloucester.</b>						
Henry Clarke.....	1	4	1	1		7
<b>Cumberland.</b>						
Edward Clarke.....	2	0	1	0		3

## MILITARY CENSUS OF 1777.

The War Record Remuneration Act was passed in March, 1777, and thereafter a census of those in Rhode Island able to do military service was taken. The rolls for all the towns in Rhode Island are preserved in the State House at Providence. The following names of Clarke appear on census rolls of the several towns below given:

### Westerly.

Arnold Clarke.....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Christopher Clarke.....	“ “ “ “ “
Daniel Clarke.....	“ “ 50-60 “ “
David Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Elisha Clarke.....	“ “ 50-60 “ “
George Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Ichabod Clarke.....	“ “ 50-60 “ “
Joshua Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Joseph Clarke.....	60 upwards.
Joseph Clarke, Jr.....	between 50-60 years; able.
Nathan Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Nicholas Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Phineas Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Roger Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Samuel Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
Thomas Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “
William Clarke.....	“ “ 16-50 “ “

### Charlestown.

Abraham Clarke.....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
✓ Caleb Clarke.....	“ 60 years and upward.
David Clarke.....	“ between 16-50 years; able.
Edward Clarke.....	“ “ “ “ “
Elisha Clarke.....	“ 60 years and upward.
Ephraim Clarke.....	“ between 16-50 years; able.
George Clarke.....	“ “ “ “ “
Ichabod Clarke.....	“ “ “ “ “

James Clarke.....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Job Clarke.....	" " " " "
Job Clarke.....	" " " " "
(Son of Elisha)	
Jonathan Clarke.....	" 60 years and upward.
Jonathan Clarke, Jr.....	" between 16-50 years; able.
Jonathan Clarke.....	" " " " "
(Son of Joseph)	
Joshua Clarke.....	" " " " "
Joseph Clarke.....	" " " " "
Joseph Clarke.....	" " " " "
(Son of Job)	
Nathan Clarke.....	" " " " "
Oliver Clarke.....	" " " " "
Rowland Clarke.....	" " " " "
William Clarke.....	" " 50-60 " "
William Clarke, Jr.....	" " 16-50 " "
William Clarke.....	" " " " "
(Son of Elisha)	

## Richmond.

Arnold Clarke.....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Asa Clarke.....	" " " " "
Christopher Clarke.....	" " " " "
Elias Clarke.....	" " " " "
Isaac Clarke.....	" " " " "
James Clarke.....	" " " " "
John Clarke.....	" " " " "
Joshua Clarke, Esq.....	" " " " "
Joshua Clarke.....	" " " " "
Joseph Clarke.....	" 60 years and upward.
Moses Clarke.....	" between 16-50 years; able.
Peter Clarke.....	" " " " "
Remington Clarke.....	" " " " "
Robert Clarke.....	" 60 years and upward.
Samuel Clarke.....	" between 16-50 years; able.
Simeon Clarke.....	" 60 years and upward.
Simeon Clarke, Jr.....	" between 16-50 years; able.
Thomas Clarke.....	" 60 years and upward.
Walter Clarke.....	" between 16-50 years; able.
Weeden Clarke.....	" " " " "
William Clarke.....	" 60 years and upward.



## Hopkinton.

Benjamin Clarke .....	Transient, of Westerly.
Henry Clarke .....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Jesse Clarke .....	" " " " "
Joseph Clarke .....	Transient.
Paul Clarke .....	Aged between 16-50 years; able; in service.
Stephen Clarke .....	" " " " "
Willett Clarke .....	" " " " "

## North Kingstown.

Elisha Clarke .....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Nathaniel Clarke .....	" " " " "
Thomas Clarke .....	" " " " "
William Clarke .....	" " " " "

## South Kingstown.

Benjamin Clarke .....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Daniel Clarke .....	" " " " "
Gideon Clarke .....	" " " " unable.
Ichabod Clarke .....	" " " " able.
Jabez Clarke .....	" " " " "

Resides at Charlestown.

Josias Clarke .....	Aged between 16-50 years; able.
Stephen Clarke .....	" " " " "
Syman Clarke .....	" " " " "
William Clarke .....	" " " " "
Captain William Clarke .....	" " " " "

Resides at Newport.

The names Arnold, Christopher, George, Joshua, Nathan, Nicholas, Roger, Samuel, Thomas and William Clarke all appear in the Military Census of 1777 under Westerly as members of the 3d Company of Westerly Militia; Captain George Stillman, Lieutenant Peleg Saunders; Ensign Asa Maxson.

## REVOLUTIONARY WAR PAY ROLLS.

List of those named Clarke who served in the Revolutionary War and appear on war records preserved in the State House at Providence, Rhode Island, with reference to books and pages.

Aaron Clarke .....	Vol. 4-96, 102, 107, 118, 124.
Asa Clarke.....	" 1-22, 49, 79; 2-29, 34, 58, 124, 139; 4-77, 84, 93.
Barney Clarke.....	" 3-29, 49, 53.
Benjamin Clarke.....	" 1-112.
Beriah Clarke.....	" 1-91, 93; 2-105, 108; 3-79, 86, 102, 113, 4-29, 36; 6-32, 57, 89, 95.
Captain Clarke.....	" 1-50, 51, 79; 3-19, 22.
Cary Clarke.....	" 2-25, 39, 42, 62, 140; 4-90, 91, 92; 6-30, 83.
Cesar Clarke.....	" 2-18.
Corporal Clarke... ..	" 2-42.
Daniel Clarke.....	" 2-20, 75.
Edward Clarke ... ..	" 1-46, 90; 2-39, 42, 62.
Eleaser Clarke.....	" 4-50, 54.
Elijah Clarke ... ..	" 4-63.
Elisha Clarke.....	" 2-3, etc.
George Clarke ... ..	" 2-105, etc.
Hezekiah Clarke .....	" 4-96, 102, 107, 118, 124.
James Clarke.....	" 1-112; 2-124, 139; 3-23, 24, 25; 4-1, 7, 8, 10, 15; 6-36, 58.
Jeremiah Clarke.....	" 1-93; 2-4, 76, 102; 3-82.
John Clarke.....	" 1-22, 58, 79.
John, Jr., Clarke .....	" 1-30, 44; 2-71; 3-4; 4-21.
Jonathan Clarke .....	" 1-22, 79; 2-76.
Joshua Clarke.....	" 4-14.
Joseph Clarke .....	" 4-51.
Lamberton Clarke .....	" 4-96, 102, 107, 118, 124.
Laurence Clarke.....	" 2-45; 3-81.
Nathan Clarke.....	" 3-29, 49, 53.
Oliver Clarke.....	" 1-41; 2-76; 3-21; 4-46.
Paul Clarke .....	" 2-105, etc.

- Prince Clarke (negro).. Vol. 6-57, 58.  
 Roger Clarke..... " 2-39, 42, 62; 4-90, 91, 92.  
 Samuel Clarke ..... " 2-101; 3-29, 49, 53; 4-14.  
 Simeon Clarke..... " 3-12; 4-51, 58, 66, 70.  
 Thomas Clarke..... " 1-19, 20; 2-71; 3-78, 83, 97, 115; 4-28, 31, 51.  
 Walter Clarke ..... " 1-112.  
 Wells Clarke ..... " 4-68.  
 Weston Clarke..... " 3-85, 117, 122; 4-33.  
 William Clarke..... " 3-5; 4-11, 50, 60, 63.  
 William C. .... " 1-30.

# INDEX OF NAMES.

PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Adam, Eben.....		294	Anjou, Margaret of.....	8
Adams, Calvin Carlton (Rev.)...		194	Anthony, Abigail.....	237
Emeline.....		194	Cynthia.....	231
George Button.....		194	Hannah.....	237
Ida May.....		194	Isaac.....	237
James M.....		292	John.....	14
Ruth Maxson.....		194	Phillip.....	281
Susan.....		292	Seth.....	237
Adel, Martha Ann.....		171	Arc, Joan of.....	8
Albright, Sophia.....		133	Archer, Frankie L.....	191
Albro, Clarke.....		248	Armstrong, Abigail.....	266
Mary.....		221	Jesse.....	266
Penelope.....		248	Arnold, Benedict.....	21, 22, 25, 283
Samuel.....		190	Capt.....	206, 298
Alden, Betsey.....		130	James N.....	5
Henry.....		85	John.....	56
Julia Baker.....		130	Mary.....	283, 288
Nathaniel Littlefield.....		130	Melissa M.....	283
Seth.....		130	Phebe.....	56
Aldrich, Anna.....		285	Thomas.....	288
Daniel.....		290	William.....	290
John.....		230	Ashby, Miss.....	212
Joseph.....		230	Atkinson, Hannah.....	287
Rachel.....		290	John.....	143
Ruth.....		290	Atwood, Hezekiah.....	143
Simon.....		235	Lydia.....	96
Susannah.....		290	Lydia L.....	143
Winsor.....		235	Lydia Lavinia.....	218
Alford, Elizabeth.....		212	Audley, Ann.....	24, 34
Roger.....		212	Austin.....	208
Allen, Adaline N.....		119	Elveretta.....	5
Amelia.....		85	John Osborne.....	284
Caleb.....		236	Avery, E. K. (Rev.).....	83
Christopher.....		224	Aylesworth, Alice.....	43
E. W. R.....		119	Ayrault, Stephen.....	278
Elizabeth.....		282	Ayres, Esther.....	139
Emeline Northrop.....		153	Babb, Sally.....	93
Hannah.....		179	Babcock, Alanson.....	93, 99
Hannah Steadman.....		179	Amanda.....	99
Harriet W.....		279	Amanda Malvina.....	72
Herman.....		85	Amey.....	45
Marshall R.....		153	Amie.....	30
Nancy G.....		119	Anna.....	198
Reuben.....		285	Asher Miner.....	77
S.....		152	Benjamin Franklin.....	290
Samuel.....		179	Brenton E.....	93
Sarah Adeline.....		152	Calista.....	202
William.....		301	Caroline.....	198
Zachariah.....		34, 228	Celestia A.....	72
Allison, Mary.....		283	Celia Annette.....	198
Almy, Elizabeth.....		70	Charlotte.....	148
John, Jr.....		70	Charlotte D.....	148
Alvoord, Eunice L.....		161	Cora Leana.....	148
Lydia.....		161	D. Austin.....	105
William.....		161	E. G.....	291
Amesbury, Betsey Whipple.....		260	Ebenezer.....	93
Mowry.....		260	Edward.....	82
Anderson, Catherine.....		262	Eunice.....	82, 283
Andrew, Burrell W.....		287	Elisha.....	93
Hannah.....		287	Eliza.....	107
Lucinda.....		279	Eliza Lua.....	32, 45, 82
Peleg.....		263	Elizabeth.....	290
Andrews, Lydia.....		216	Elkanah.....	52, 226
Andros, Sir Edmund.....		293, 295, 298, 301	George.....	107
Angell, Col. Israel.....		66, 293, 295, 298, 301	Babcock, George Herman.....	107
			George Luasan.....	93
			Gideon.....	124
			Hannah.....	93
			Henry.....	107
			Herman Edgar.....	99
			Hezekiah.....	93, 172
			Ichabod.....	32, 124
			James.....	105
			Jane.....	204
			Jennie Dodge.....	290
			Jesse.....	26, 45
			Job.....	45
			John.....	28
			Jonathan.....	112
			Joseph.....	72
			Lurana.....	93, 113
			Marian.....	26, 31, 66, 90, 204
			Martha.....	72
			Mary.....	148
			Mary Ann.....	77
			Mary Artilia.....	77
			Mary Celestine.....	67
			Mary Frances.....	26, 67
			Mercy.....	26, 30
			Nathan.....	112
			Oliver.....	72
			Oliver, Jr.....	72
			Paul.....	196
			Paul, Jr.....	43
			Phebe.....	198
			Polly.....	290
			Prudence C.....	77
			Rhoda.....	124
			Roscoe Conkling.....	93, 172
			Ruth.....	33, 113
			Sally.....	45
			Samuel.....	93, 172
			Sarah.....	45
			Sarah Maria.....	26
			Seager.....	124
			Simon.....	45, 47
			Susanna.....	45
			Susannah.....	26, 198
			Thankful.....	148
			Thomas.....	77
			Viola Estell.....	77
			Welcome Edwin.....	77
			William Amos.....	274
			Bacon, Henry (Rev.).....	51
			Bailey, Abigail.....	51
			Bridget.....	168
			Clarissa.....	140, 289
			Eli S.....	281
			Elizabeth.....	51
			Judith.....	289
			Mercy.....	22, 51, 299
			Mercury.....	51
			Richard.....	289
			Richard, Jr.....	51
			Silas.....	51
			William.....	157
			Baker, Catharine Eliza.....	157
			Eliza.....	157
			John.....	292
			Joseph.....	

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Baker, Margery.....	213	Bartlett, Job.....	284, 288	Blish, Eunice Adelaide.....	91
Balcome, Abigail S.....	291	Levin.....	282	Eunice J.....	91
John.....	291	Rebecca.....	282	Harriet Prudence.....	91
Sarah.....	291	Basden, Mr.....	213	Roger Dudley.....	91
Baldwin, Asher.....	168	Basset, Esther.....	94	Bliss, Benedict.....	225
Polly.....	168	William.....	94	Brenton.....	225
Sarah.....	168	Bassett, Betsey.....	192	Clarke.....	225
Ballou, Alexander.....	230	Cornelia.....	104	Elizabeth.....	278
Sarah.....	230	Mary.....	209	Elizabeth Collins.....	225, 238
Baptista, Betsey.....	285	Peleg Hoxie.....	104	Fanny.....	225
Michael.....	285	Bateman, Caroline.....	144	Henry.....	225, 238
Barber, Aaron.....	83	Fannie.....	96	James.....	225
Alonzo D. C.....	196	Frances.....	96	Mary.....	225, 238
Barberry.....	83	Frank.....	96	Sarah.....	225
Benjamin.....	83	Imogen.....	96	William.....	237
Bridget.....	51	Isaiah.....	96	Bliven, Albert.....	154
David G.....	292	Smith.....	96	Ann.....	69, 229
Edward.....	83	Bates, Eliza.....	286	Anne.....	66
Elizabeth.....	51, 282	Jonathan.....	301	Charles.....	154
Emily Philena.....	196	Levi Dunbar.....	187	Desire.....	90
Jefferson.....	83	Mary.....	187	Edward.....	83, 66, 207
John H. (Rev.).....	282	Mary Louise.....	187	Eleanor.....	90
Mary.....	83	Mowry.....	286	Isabella.....	33
Moses.....	51, 83	Perry.....	286	Joan.....	33
Moses, Jr.....	83	Beach, Mary.....	190	Mary.....	230
Narration.....	83	Bearss, Laura.....	178	William.....	90
Phebe.....	196	Nancy R.....	178	Boecker, Clarissa.....	160
Rhoda.....	292	Thaddeus.....	178	Clarissa Maria.....	160
Robert.....	83	Beaumont, Collett.....	211	Isaac.....	160
Samuel A.....	83	Richard.....	211	Boes, Almira Evelyn.....	92
Sarah.....	128	Bebb, Ann.....	87	Emily Phoebe.....	92
Susan O. H.....	292	Nancy.....	87	John Clarke.....	92
Thomas C.....	83	Thomas.....	87	John Elias.....	92
Washington.....	83	Beebe, Gideon.....	290	Mary Alice.....	92
Weeden.....	291	John.....	96	Boone, Hannah.....	281
Weeden, Jr.....	280, 233	Mary.....	32	James.....	233
Barbour, Reynolds.....	70	Ruth.....	290	Martha.....	233
Barker, Arnold M.....	60	Samuel.....	32	Richard.....	293
Barbara.....	211	Sarah.....	96	Sarah.....	298
Edmond D.....	60	Beel, Delia.....	189	Borden, Eleanor.....	169
Elizabeth G.....	60	Bemis, Rebecca.....	160	Elizabeth.....	220, 228
Eunice.....	51, 92	Benedict, Joel.....	290	Hannah.....	228
Eunice M.....	60	Benjamin, Mrs. Helen.....	192	Joseph.....	228
George Clarke.....	59, 60	Samuel.....	192	Matthew.....	228
James.....	24, 210, 211, 215, 231	Bennett, Job.....	48, 59	Borne, Elizabeth.....	275
James I.....	210	Mary.....	280	Samuel.....	275
Jeremiah.....	226	Miribah.....	237	Bowen, Elizabeth.....	270
Joseph P.....	60	Benson, Elizabeth.....	233	Henry.....	290
Keturah.....	60	Bentley, Benjamin P.....	183	Israel.....	290
Mary.....	91, 231	Edward Champlin.....	169	John.....	290
Matthew.....	60, 91, 92	George W.....	169	Keturah.....	92
Paul M.....	60	Sarah Elizabeth.....	169	Lydia.....	269
Peter.....	60, 92	Susan.....	169	Nathaniel Clarke.....	290
Phebe.....	60	Susan D.....	183	Sally.....	290
Priscilla.....	231	Billings, Richard.....	282	Bowen, Samuel Gorton.....	290
Ruth.....	91	Bingham, Clinton O.....	91	Sarah.....	290
William.....	69	Grace E.....	91	Bowler, Sally.....	142
Barne, Elizabeth.....	275	Warren Clarke.....	91	Boyd, Anna Augusta.....	151
Barnes, Mary.....	142	Bird, R. N.....	147	Dean Jenkins.....	151
Barney, Alexander.....	259	Bishop, Lemuel.....	269	Fannie Clarke.....	151
Dorcas.....	244	Blackman, Alice A.....	116	Hannah.....	112
Elizabeth.....	275	Amelia.....	116	James P.....	151
Eunice.....	244	E. N.....	116	Boyden, John, Jr. (Rev.).....	282, 283
Hannah.....	259	Ellen G.....	116	Boadley, Anne.....	160
Jacob.....	244	Frederick.....	116	Bragg, Gen.....	153
Josiah.....	250	Lucy Eleanor.....	116	Brand, Clara B.....	164
Barnhart, Albert.....	117	Sherman H.....	116	Sarah Ann.....	164
Barbara.....	175	Blakesly, Amanda.....	105	Sophronia.....	159
Clara A.....	117	Blanding, Lorena.....	115	William H.....	164
Emily Calista.....	117	Louis.....	288	Brandon, Charles.....	8, 9
Florence A.....	117	Mary.....	288	Frances.....	8
George A.....	117	Obadiah.....	288	Brayton, Abbie Greene.....	100
Hattie A.....	117	Samuel.....	288	Anna Clarke.....	100
Luella E.....	117	Bleason, Rachel.....	46	Anna Ward.....	100
Barrons, Lydia.....	41	Blish, Aaron.....	91	Celia Greene.....	99
Barrows, Althea.....	284	Charlotte Amelia.....	91	Charles.....	100
E. W. (Rev.).....	231	Dennis J.....	91	Charles Ray.....	100
Joseph.....	284	Ella Annetta.....	91	Cordelia.....	181

for some



INDEX OF NAMES.

313

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Brayton, Emily Greene.....	100	Brown, James.....	39	Burdick, Ephraim.....	33
Francis.....	100	Jane.....	75	Fanny.....	45, 73
George Atwood.....	99, 100	Jane H.....	203	Hannah.....	33
Jessie Maxson.....	100	Jason, P. S.....	103	James.....	229
Jonathan (Rev.).....	292	Jeremiah.....	184	Jared.....	49
Josephine.....	100	John.....	27, 85, 233	John.....	45, 234, 232
Margaret.....	100	John, Sir Kt.....	212	Jonathan.....	33, 141
Mary Eliza Ward.....	100	Judith.....	271	Joseph.....	33, 290, 292
Randal.....	124	Marcellus.....	75	Joshua.....	49
Rebecca.....	100	Mary.....	56, 76, 105, 212, 284, 288	Judeth.....	33
Rebecca Stafford.....	100	Mary E.....	103, 184	Judith.....	33
Sarah R.....	124	Nancy.....	272, 284	Lillian M.....	192
William D.....	100, 151	Nathan.....	105	Lois.....	288
Brenton, Frederick.....	141	Nebediah.....	288	Lydia.....	70
Hannah.....	22	Obadiah.....	288	Mary.....	49, 229
Harriet.....	181	Phebe.....	284	Mary A.....	202
Martha C.....	141	Phoebe L.....	76	Mary Etta.....	178
William.....	22	Polly.....	284	Nathan.....	278
Brewer, Phoebe.....	159	Priscilla.....	271	Olive.....	48
Briggs, Alice M.....	208	Samuel.....	284	Olive E.....	233
Andrew Perry.....	156	Sarah.....	75, 180, 282	Oliver.....	33
Annie A.....	205	Stanton.....	284	P. A.....	198
Bowen, Jr.....	156	Thomas.....	271	Pase.....	290
Elizabeth.....	209	Tobias.....	286	Penelope.....	230
Frances Virginia.....	156	Vaniah.....	75	Perrin.....	48
Howland.....	145	William.....	56, 85	Phineas.....	230
Lemuel A.....	142	Browne, Violet Maud.....	207	Polly.....	49
Mary.....	283	Brownell, M. Josephine.....	202	Pose.....	290
Mary Adeline.....	142	P. R.....	202	Rachel.....	178
Meriba Elncra.....	145	Browning, Ann.....	80	Robert.....	33, 48, 73, 255
Peleg Bowen.....	156	Clarke.....	267	Robert B.....	49
Brightman, Addison.....	146	Elizabeth.....	179	Ruth.....	33, 290
Clarissa P.....	146	Ephraim.....	80	Samuel.....	73
Nancy Caroline.....	146	Eunice.....	80	Sarah.....	33, 49
Brimmer, Mary M.....	118	George.....	267	Sarah M.....	192
Nathaniel.....	118	Hazard.....	267	Stanton.....	73
Brinley, Francis.....	23	John.....	80, 267	Susan M.....	262
Britton, Charles P.....	230	Martha.....	85	Susannah.....	33
Eliza.....	212, 213, 231, 243	Martha C.....	180	Thankful.....	45
Elizabeth.....	231	Mary.....	267	Wealthy.....	23
John Henry.....	231	Potter.....	85	Welcome J.....	192
Margaretta.....	231	Brundage, Polly.....	89	William C.....	48
Nathaniel Mumford.....	231	Bucking, Mary.....	224	Burgess, J. J. (Rev.).....	279, 281, 201
William.....	231	Buddington, Mary.....	247	Burlingame, James.....	279, 287
Brock, Amy.....	118	Buell, May J.....	175	M. W.....	267
Cynthia.....	174	Buffington, Emily Greene.....	100	Burrington, Mary.....	247
Lois.....	173	George.....	100	Robert.....	288
Brooks, Eliza.....	115	Bull, Henry.....	216	Burrows, Desire.....	270
Brotherton, Mary Adelaide.....	188	Bump, Annie.....	129	Burtch, Jane.....	256
Samuel G.....	188	Caroline Sumner.....	12, 129	Burton, Ethelannah.....	249, 250
Brown, Abigail.....	103, 284	Mary.....	187	Isabel.....	249
Adelaide.....	75	Nathaniel.....	129	William.....	249, 250
Almira.....	114	Burbank, Annie.....	285	Burwood, Thomas.....	17
Amelia.....	85	Annie.....	285	Bushnell, Adeline.....	96
Amie J.....	284	Luke.....	285	Butler, M. E.....	245
Ann.....	75	Thomas.....	285	Button, Charles H.....	115
Anna.....	284	Burch, Abigail.....	47	Henry.....	115
Arus.....	75	Cynthia.....	170	James N.....	115
Augusta.....	75	Damaris.....	170	Jesse.....	115
Avery.....	114	Ira.....	46	Mary.....	115
Benjamin.....	284	Paul B.....	170	Matilda.....	115
Benjamin D.....	76	Burdick, Abigail.....	230	Matilda B.....	115
Carlton.....	76	Adeline Van Horne.....	111	Butts, Ann E.....	107
Catherine.....	103, 140	Amos.....	73	John R.....	107
Charles E.....	156	Anna.....	73	Byer, Catherine.....	168
Clarke.....	75, 272	Asa.....	33, 48	Nicholas.....	168
Daniel.....	103	Benjamin.....	33, 178	Sybel.....	168
Dolly.....	76	Betsey.....	49, 74	Card, Alice.....	37
Elizabeth.....	265, 286	C. B.....	111	Bathsheba.....	127
Elizabeth Chapman.....	156	Catharine.....	73, 229	Enoch.....	232
Elen Elizabeth.....	184	Charles.....	49	Jane.....	52
Elnathan Clarke.....	284	Clarinda.....	73	Joseph.....	80
Emma.....	75	Clark.....	49	Joshua.....	37, 288
Eunice.....	74	Cynthia.....	141	Martha.....	288
Fannie.....	275	Edward.....	33	Mary.....	232
George.....	272	Electa.....	49	Pardon.....	288
George Tracy.....	76	Elisha.....	70	Peleg.....	31
Helen Marr.....	147	Ella Franchetta.....	198	Richard.....	29

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Carey, Allen.....	273	Champlain, Sally.....	108	Church, Nathaniel.....	391
Elizabeth.....	267	Sarah.....	70	Penelope.....	57
Hannah.....	273	William.....	142	Susannah.....	56, 87
Calkins, Eliff.....	95	William, Jr.....	70	Clarke, A. Cora.....	175
Callender, John Jr. (Rev.).....	278, 283	Champlin, Amy.....	55	A. E.....	165
Carmichael, George.....	182	Anne.....	31, 247	Aaron.....	259, 263, 264, 269
Nellie.....	182	Christopher.....	285	Abbie.....	47, 183, 275, 283
Carpenter, Ann Eliza.....	235	Hannah.....	226	Abbie Frances.....	128
Deborah.....	94	James.....	26	Abbie Louise.....	123
Joseph.....	285	Jeffrey.....	26, 81	Abby M.....	2-4
Jonathan.....	259, 286	Joseph.....	26	Abbie Waite.....	128
Lucy M.....	110	Joshua.....	26	Abel.....	49, 74, 75
Renewed.....	95	Mary.....	25, 31	Abel Marsh.....	69, 109
Solomon (Rev.).....	110	May.....	28	Abigail.....	26, 39, 40, 44, 46, 57, 58, 64, 69, 90, 120, 127, 220, 233, 267, 247, 258, 266, 267, 268, 282, 284
Carr, Ann.....	232, 239	Samuel.....	26	Abigail Cottrell.....	98
Caleb.....	24, 215	Sarah.....	71	Abigail R.....	98
Captain.....	296, 301	Susanna.....	26	Abraham.....	50, 235, 249, 262, 265, 306
Sir Edward, Kt.....	212	Susannah.....	31	Ada Augusta.....	290
Elizabeth.....	215	William.....	26, 31	Adaline.....	120, 172
Eseck.....	232	Chapin, Asabel (Rev.).....	180	Adaline Amelia.....	105
Francis.....	215	Catharine.....	180	Adaline N.....	119
Hannah Carter.....	230	Eliza.....	182	Adam.....	43, 74
James.....	215	Fannie Olney.....	180	Adie.....	185, 199
John.....	258, 293, 295	Judson Clarke.....	180	Addie A.....	178
Mary.....	232	Judson Sutherland.....	180	Adelaide.....	171
Patience.....	232	Laura Bemis.....	169	Adelbert.....	253
Patty.....	232	Rebecca.....	169	Adelia.....	146
Phebe.....	232	Thaddeus.....	169	Adelia Ann.....	174
Philadelphia.....	212	Chapman, Claribel Coates.....	206	Adeline.....	96
Sarah.....	215, 217	Elizabeth.....	286	Adeline VanHorne.....	131
Carrington, Susan.....	270	Eunice.....	287	Agnes J.....	161
Carscallen, John D.....	240	Isaac.....	286	Agnes Matilda.....	284
Lulu.....	249	John.....	288	Agnes Ziller.....	100, 103
Carter, Patience.....	232	Joseph.....	287	Alanson.....	93, 141, 253
Case, Abbie Waite.....	58, 126	Malvina.....	156	Alanson Perry.....	141
Abigail.....	58	Mary.....	216, 217, 218, 286	Albert.....	77, 99, 107, 118, 131, 142, 148, 162, 165, 278
Anna.....	58, 128	Nancy.....	121	Albert F.....	189, 205, 207
Byron E.....	120	Nancy Pendleton.....	121	Albert L.....	149, 198
Campbell.....	87	Phebe.....	178	Albert Montmorenci.....	112, 169
Catharine Phil.....	180	Ralph.....	218	Albertus.....	117, 175
Celinda.....	180	Tirnothy.....	121	Alexander.....	12, 86
Elisha.....	58, 128	Waiter.....	218	Alexander Hamilton.....	129, 193
Elisha M.....	87	Chappel, Cecil Greene.....	151	Alexander Hamilton, jr.....	193
Eliza.....	87	Charles Bowen.....	151	Alfred.....	108, 155
Elizabeth.....	105	Clarke.....	151	Alfred B.....	253
George B.....	240	Charles II, King.....	23	Alfred C.....	278
John P.....	180	Chase, Abner.....	110	Alfred Louis.....	185, 206
Joseph.....	58	Anna.....	182	Alfred Marsh.....	155, 201
Laura A.....	120	Charles.....	279	Alfred Sheldon.....	126
Mary.....	240, 288	Darius.....	157	Alice.....	28, 37, 54, 55, 83, 127, 134, 186, 204, 279
Mary Ermine.....	240	Eliza.....	279	Alice Coe.....	240
Mercy.....	53	Frances Alice.....	279	Alice D.....	164
Peter.....	105	Frances Jane Lavantia.....	110	Alice E.....	193
Rachel.....	105	Lauren A.....	110	Alice Eaton.....	141
Robert.....	288	Martha.....	182	Alice Edna.....	204
Sarah.....	58	Mary A.....	279	Alice Ellen.....	189
William.....	53	Pamela.....	110	Alice M.....	208
Cases, Samuel.....	43	Sarah.....	231	Alice Parker.....	168
Casewell, Alexis (Rev.).....	279	William.....	279	Allen.....	165
Castoff, Henry.....	96	Cheeseborough, Adaline Amelia.....	105	Allen H.....	120, 179
Mebitable.....	96	Artemas.....	105	Almira.....	114, 118, 123, 146, 253, 271
Chaffee, Almy.....	152	Cheever, Susan M.....	106	Almira A.....	188
Otis.....	152	William H.....	106	Almira D.....	122
Sarah Munroe.....	151	Cheney, Martin (Rev.).....	100, 280	Almira Elizabeth.....	91
Chamberlain, Mary.....	157	Cherry, Harriet Cade.....	191	Almira Hull.....	181
Champlain, Amy.....	56	Margaret.....	280	Almira M.....	166
Christopher.....	42	Robert.....	280	Almond.....	113, 171
George.....	108, 109	Chisman, Edmund.....	92	Almy.....	270, 284
Hannah.....	65	Keturah.....	92	Alpheus.....	59
Hannah Cornelia.....	108	Church, Albert.....	56	Alphonsa D. B. L.....	171
Harriet A.....	181	Anna.....	56	Alta Minette.....	196
Jeffrey.....	65	Asa.....	55, 56, 87	Altana Babcock.....	155
Joseph.....	56	Asa, Jr.....	56		
Lucy.....	69	Charles.....	59, 87		
Marion Frances.....	142	Dorcas.....	56		
Mary.....	65, 161	Hannah.....	2-3		
Oliver.....	161	Joseph Clarke.....	56		
Patience.....	109	Mary.....	56		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Clarke, Althea	284	Clarke, Artemas Matthewson	180, 187	Clarke, Calvin Miller	171
Alvah Howland	196	Artemas Mayne	206	Calvin Ruter	194, 199
Alvira B.	253	Arthur	181, 173, 176, 199	Captain	245, 309
Alvit	76, 93, 116, 118, 201	Arthur H.	155	Carder Hazard	121, 179
Alvit Wellington	117, 176	Arthur Lewis	150, 199	Carew	9,
Alvoord Bennett	161	Asa	48, 64, 75, 96,	10, 11, 22, 24, 28, 29, 38, 277	
Alzuia	148	115, 141, 199, 278, 293, 307, 309		Carewe	10, 11, 13, 14
Amanda	72,	Asa Hoxie	189	Carey	39, 57, 294
99, 105, 106, 188, 149, 260		Asa Pendleton	71	Carl E.	208
Amanda Eveline	161	Asa Truman	110	Caroline	72,
Amanda Malvina	278	Asenath Pendleton	102, 151	89, 99, 115, 131, 136, 139,	
Amanda Maria	106, 149	Asher	76	144, 157, 174, 182, 185, 245	
Amarilla	97	Audley	219, 224,	Caroline DeForrest	194
Ambross	250	225, 230, 234, 238, 239, 240, 243		Caroline Eliff	144
Ambrose W.	261	Augusta	173, 174, 209	Caroline F.	131
Amelia	85, 116, 172	Augustus	60, 64, 91, 129	Caroline M.	240
Amelia M.	192	Augustus White	130, 189	Caroline Moore	240
Amelia Manchester	181	Aurelia	118	Caroline Palmer	157
Amey	32, 72, 221, 226,	Austin	76	Caroline S.	203
250, 251, 253, 257, 270, 273, 284		Azel Nye	107	Caroline Sumner	12, 129
Amey Ann	299, 291	Azubah	191	Carrie	149, 191, 197
Amie	45, 279, 284, 285	Barbara	78, 79, 109, 175, 268	Carrie E.	170
Amie J.	284	Barbara Marie	112	Carrie M.	208
Amos	31, 32, 44, 75, 163	Barber	121, 188	Carrie May	194
Amos Clift	186	Barney	258, 259, 260, 293, 309	Cary	23, 277, 309
Amy	43,	Bathsheba	32,	Catharine	13, 39, 73,
113, 118, 165, 171, 230, 244		37, 54, 78, 127, 248, 303		101, 218, 224, 230, 274, 280, 283	
Amy P.	271	Belle	108, 190	Catharine Eliza	157
Anastasia Jane	113	Benjamin	31,	Catharine J.	159
Angarine	172	32, 38, 40, 44, 45, 46, 49,		Catharine Phin	180
Angeline	77, 93, 135, 168, 274	30, 51, 56, 57, 65, 66, 75,		Catherine	66,
Angie	262	77, 82, 88, 90, 131, 229, 247,		70, 71, 75, 79, 92, 103, 140,	
Ann	26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32,	248, 250, 257, 265, 266, 271,		168, 224, 246, 250, 308, 280	
38, 39, 45, 50, 62, 75, 82, 87,		278, 279, 280, 304, 305, 308, 309		Catherine C.	182
64, 106, 122, 123, 137, 155,		Benjamin, Jr.	43	Catherine Friend	142
218, 219, 225, 232, 238, 239,		Benjamin Alvin	142	Catherine Greene	251
242, 244, 245, 248, 273, 278,		Benjamin E.	120	Catherine Helen	105
279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 285,		Benjamin F.	183, 205	Catherine Jane	103
286		Benjamin Foster	101	Cathryn	76
Ann Catherine	199	Benjamin Franklin	77, 113,	Cary	61, 70, 74
Ann E.	98, 107, 285	119, 133, 141, 142, 171, 189, 194		Celestia A.	202
Ann Eliza	269, 285	Benjamin Howard	230	Celia	99, 282
Ann Elizabeth	135, 152, 269, 285	Benjamin S.	95	Celia Annette	198
Ann Jane	193	Benjamin Tillinghast	58, 89	Celia Elizabeth	200
Ann Jewett	163	Benoni	27	Celia Greene	99, 151
Ann Matilda	285	Beriah	298, 309	Celinda	286
Ann Sophia	97	Bernitha	168	Cesar	309
Ann Susan	90	Bert	173	Champlain	65
Anna	30, 41, 58, 63, 68, 83, 89,	Bertha	283	Charles	45, 72,
121, 128, 137, 152, 156, 176,		Bertie Devillo	204	76, 96, 98, 106, 115, 123,	
195, 246, 260, 267, 273, 276, 285		Bessie E.	117, 202	125, 132, 139, 149, 157, 165,	
Anna Augusta	102, 151, 156	Bessie Zaolia	163	170, 171, 175, 176, 182, 246, 266	
Anna Babcock	180	Bethiah	24, 26, 31, 32, 45	91, 162	
Anna Caroline	13, 130	Bethia D.	285	Charles Adelbert	117
Anna E.	91, 175	Betsey	53, 74, 75, 83, 89,	Charles Arthur	189, 207
Anna L.	195	111, 183, 272, 275, 277, 285, 286		Charles B.	182
Anna Lura	169	Betsey A.	251	Charles Babcock	256
Anna M.	176	Betsey M.	286	Charles C.	141, 157
Anna Maria	68, 157, 158, 177	Betsey Whipple	260	Charles Eugene	145, 196
Anna Susan	194	Betty	258	Charles Gardiner	103
Anna Ward	160, 151	Beulah	207	Charles H.	208
Annathracy	146, 150	Billings	111	Charles Henry	108, 135
Anne	31, 39, 43, 45, 66, 97,	Blanche	171	Charles Hughes	188
179, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223,		Blanche Amanda	206	Charles L.	166, 202
224, 229, 231, 246, 247, 261, 285		Borden Russell	154, 200	Charles Manchester	181, 204
Annie	45, 74, 194, 275, 285, 291	Bradford	80, 123, 182	Charles Maxson	114, 173
Annie A.	265	Brayton	144	Charles P.	182
Annie L.	205	Brenton P.	278	Charles Sherman	200
Annie Laura	206	Bridget	51, 234, 237, 249, 266, 279	Charles Tremont	161
Annie Laurie	146, 150	Brownell	171	Charles Welling	200, 209
Annie M.	254	Byron Franklin	178	Charles Wright	106, 160
Annie Malvina	156	Byron Franklin	119	Charlotte	69, 75, 91, 253, 279
Anson Thomas	169, 166	Byron Prentis	156	Charlotte Almy	169
Antoinette Witter	201	C. Ella	166, 202	Charlotte D.	198
Arlamine	116	Caleb	29, 34, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40,	Charlotte E.	104
Arnold	47, 51,	32, 234, 275, 277, 293, 304, 306		Chauncey Pierce	145
69, 70, 293, 299, 305, 306, 307		Calista Finch	109	Chester	203, 292
Arnold Wells	73, 121	Calvin	71, 76, 77, 116	Chester Smedley	107, 162
Aron Ophelia	162				

	PAGE
Clarke, Chloe.....	72, 73, 90, 258
Chloe M.....	110
Chloe Sherman.....	162
Christopher.....	9,
13, 32, 48, 63, 84, 95, 127,	
141, 266, 278, 294, 299, 306,	
307	
Clara.....	174, 190
Clara B.....	164
Clara Cecil.....	154
Clara E.....	196
Clara Edith.....	200
Clara Louise.....	135
Clarence.....	301, 253
Clarence D.....	202
Clarence Field.....	200
Clarence Leon.....	162
Clarence S.....	193
Claribel Coates.....	203
Clarissa.....	61,
69, 78, 103, 111, 114, 132,	
140	
Clarissa Ann.....	155
Clarissa Augusta.....	100
Clarissa Crandall.....	188
Clarissa Maria.....	160
Clarissa P.....	146
Clewson.....	292
Clyde.....	190
Colgate Trevor.....	187
Comfort.....	87
Conrad Schultz.....	152
Content.....	216, 218, 220, 234
Cora.....	205
Cora E.....	165
Cora Marie.....	161
Cordella.....	139, 181, 286
Corinne Italia.....	240
Cornelia.....	68, 72, 104, 109
Cornelia A.....	143
Cornelia Amanda.....	106, 149
Cornelia Pool.....	240
Cornelia Sophia.....	137, 158
Cornelius.....	235, 232, 246
Corporal.....	309
Cortez, W. B.....	182
Corydon.....	72
Corydon Leverett.....	107
Cynthia.....	111, 141, 174, 281
Cynthia A.....	281
Cynthia Ann.....	149
Cynthia Maria.....	115
Cyrus.....	108, 157
Cyrus Henry.....	157
D. Eugene.....	172, 203
Dale.....	190
Daniel.....	219, 225, 234,
350, 251, 253, 296, 299, 278,	
279, 286, 294, 305, 306, 308,	
309	
Daniel B.....	106, 161
Daniel L.....	278, 279
Daniel Levitt.....	100
Daniel Lyman.....	291
Daniel M.....	202
Daniel S.....	278
Daniel Webster.....	152
Daniel Wright.....	153
Datre.....	11, 14
David.....	50,
51, 73, 82, 83, 109, 126,	
132, 166, 184, 205, 256, 257,	
306	
David Eddy.....	267, 279
David Otis.....	152
David Wright, 100 108, 151,	
165	
Davidson Fitz-Randolph.....	197
Davidson Randolph.....	197
Davis.....	50
Davison Fitz-Randolph.....	145
Daziah.....	54

	PAGE
Clarke, Deborah.....	40,
41, 48, 49, 59, 71, 75,	
77, 93, 94, 223, 234, 282,	
286	
Deborah P.....	286
Deborah Randall.....	118
Decatur M.....	183
Decatur Maxson.....	139, 192
DeForrest.....	117
Delia.....	189
Deliverance.....	216, 217, 218
Delphine.....	191, 208
Demaris.....	170
Dennie F.....	190
Dervillo Albertus.....	172, 204
Desire.....	57, 59, 90
Desire Ann.....	90
Dexter.....	259, 260
Dexter Nathaniel.....	143, 193
Diana.....	234, 281
Dinah.....	38, 233
Doctor.....	15, 16, 17, 18, 19,
21	
Dorcas.....	55, 56, 62, 63,
276	
Dorcas Ann.....	184
Dorothea S.....	286
Dorothea.....	10, 14
Dorothy.....	30, 275, 281
Duane L.....	116
Dudley.....	91
Dumont.....	6, 240
Dumont, Jr.....	240
Dwight.....	115
Dwight Henry.....	105
Earl.....	156
Earl L.....	208
Ebenezer.....	32
Ebenezer Pemberton.....	273
Eddy.....	230, 260
Eden Udora.....	164
Edgar A.....	136
Edgar Bertram.....	117, 176
Edgar Romaine.....	177
Edith.....	169
Edith Hortense.....	188
Edith Wright.....	190
Edmund Hamilton.....	178
Edmund Stillman.....	103
Ednah Elizah.....	282
Edson D.....	193
Edward.....	9, 12, 35, 36, 37,
39, 54, 74, 98, 114, 131, 135,	
147, 213, 229, 234, 258, 279,	
294	
Edward.....	305, 306, 308
Edward (Rev.).....	53
Edward Dwight.....	137
Edward Greenough.....	12, 187
Edward M.....	118
Edward Payson.....	167, 202
Edward S.....	246
Edward Stanley.....	240
Edward T.....	279
Edward W.....	172
Edwin.....	126, 165, 180, 191
Edwin Dwight.....	104, 159
Edwin H.....	205
Edwin Kelsey.....	109, 166
Edwin Perry.....	5, 120, 179
Edwin R.....	115, 173
Elbert W.....	202
Elbert Willis.....	201
Eleanor.....	236, 255
Eleanor Antoinette.....	169
Eleanor.....	309
Eleazer.....	294
Eleazur.....	266
Electa.....	116
Electa Antoinette.....	112

	PAGE
Clarke, Electa Jane.....	19
Elena Mildred.....	15
Eli.....	8
Elias.....	79, 122, 127, 279, 294,
300	
Elijah.....	8
Elisha.....	29, 90, 84,
35, 37, 39, 40, 41, 42, 51, 52,	
57, 58, 60, 61, 79, 83, 84, 88,	
89, 90, 122, 127, 279, 292,	
294, 295, 304, 306, 307, 308,	
309	
Elisha, Jr.....	5
Elisha Babcock.....	11
Elisha Case.....	129, 18
Elisha P.....	27
Eliza.....	50,
58, 82, 87, 93, 115, 132, 139,	
141, 146, 164, 243, 274, 280,	
285	
Eliza Ann.....	86, 104, 15
Eliza Jane.....	11
Eliza Lue.....	10
Eliza Russell.....	15
Elizabeth.....	15, 22, 23, 24,
27, 28, 32, 33, 38, 41, 46, 47,	
51, 57, 65, 66, 67, 70, 73, 78,	
79, 80, 81, 83, 88, 89, 95, 97,	
101, 104, 114, 122, 124, 125,	
127, 123, 137, 155, 156, 159,	
160, 179, 180, 194, 200, 209,	
212, 218, 220, 222, 223, 231,	
236, 237, 238, 244, 245, 248,	
250, 258, 259, 263, 264, 265,	
267, 270, 271, 275, 276, 278,	
279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 286,	
287	
Elizabeth Ann.....	72, 10
Elizabeth Babcock.....	10
Elizabeth Carey.....	26
Elizabeth Chapman.....	13
Elizabeth Collins.....	225, 23
Elizabeth D.....	12
Elizabeth H.....	166, 23
Elizabeth M.....	7
Elizabeth Norton.....	12
Elizabeth Parker.....	11
Elizabeth R.....	20
Elizabeth W.....	16
Elia.....	76, 14
Elia Adele.....	17
Elia D.....	19
Elia F.....	20
Elia Frangetta.....	19
Elia Gertrude.....	19
Elia Isadore.....	19
Elia J.....	19
Elia M.....	177, 23
Elia May.....	13
Ellen.....	106, 115, 149,
27	
Ellen Arlonine.....	16
Ellen Bliven.....	15
Ellen Caroline.....	15
Ellen E.....	28
Ellen Elizabeth.....	19
Ellen J.....	19
Elma.....	19
Elmer Ellsworth.....	19
Elmer S.....	188
Elmathan.....	67, 97, 1
Elsie.....	37, 1
Elsie May.....	19
Elveretta.....	20
Elvira A.....	10
Elwood Kinny.....	156, 2
Emanuel.....	265, 2
Emeline.....	123, 122,
2	
Emeline Frances.....	4
Emeline Northrop.....	1
Emergene.....	1



	PAGE
Clarke, Emily	107, 117, 132, 139, 144, 176
Emily Ann	165
Emily Callista	117
Emily F.	205
Emily Greene	109
Emily L.	150
Emily Noyes	150
Emily Philena	136
Emily Phoebe	82
Emily T.	192
Emma	141, 174, 183, 191
Emma A.	136
Emma C.	148
Emma Dean	143, 136
Emma Elizabeth	189
Emma Melvina	207
Emma R.	168
Emma S.	203
Ensign	96, 144
Ephraim	61, 120, 255, 256, 257, 263, 304, 306
Erasmus Darwin	125
Erastus	137
Erastus Patterson	104, 117, 158
Ernest	146, 150, 171, 240
Ernest Ford Stillman	162
Esbon	45
Esdras	137
Estella	176
Estella May	195
Estelle	161
Esther	53, 88, 89, 94, 110, 140, 197, 236, 256, 263, 278, 280
Esther N.	208
Esther O.	146
Ethalannah	249, 259
Ethan	47, 49, 68, 71, 73, 75, 76, 104, 112, 116, 293, 294, 295, 298, 299
Ethan Case	105, 159
Ethan Ray	100
Ethan Ray (Rev.)	150
Ethel	179, 190
Ethel Minnie	178
Eugene	190, 270
Eunice	44, 50, 74, 75, 78, 80, 82, 116, 131, 244, 257, 266, 271, 281, 282, 287
Eunice Browning	126
Eunice J.	91
Eunice L.	161
Euphrasia Cordelia	194
Eva	76
Eva Annathracy	146, 150
Eva Blanche	178
Evan Herman	177
Eve	76
Evelina	104
Evelina D.	260
Evelyn A.	162
Everet	179
Everett Byron	178
Experience	30, 89
Ezekiel	267, 279
Ezra	140, 267
Ezra Stillman	133, 191
Fabius Maximus	5, 136, 191
Fannie	96, 167, 207, 275
Fannie E.	166
Fannie Olney	130
Fannie Westcott	160
Fanny	48, 73, 102, 103, 127, 141, 272
Fanny K.	240
Fanny Maria	114
Fanny Olney	12
Fanny Thomas	169
Ferdinand	175

	PAGE
Clarke, Fern Alberta	207
Feronia S.	136
Fidelia	167
Flavilla	278
Flora	201
Flora Adelaide	194
Flora Estelle	103
Flora P.	170
Flora Stone	186
Florence	137, 187
Florence Caroline	130
Florence E.	202
Florence J.	199
Florence Marguerite	241
Florence Olive	177
Floyd	191
Floyd C.	206
Foster J.	172
Frances	6, 24, 45, 47, 120, 172, 195, 210, 211, 213, 214, 218, 219, 235, 231, 238, 287
Frances Alice	270
Frances E.	134, 257
Frances Edna	158
Frances Elizabeth	186
Frances Gertrude	198
Frances Jane Lavantia	110
Frances Jay	172
Frances Joseph	102
Frances M.	287
Frances Thurston	156
Frances Virginia	102, 156
Francis Boekee	160
Francis George	105, 160
Francis Hawley	116, 174
Francis Jay	203
Francis Joseph	156
Francis Oscar	117, 175
Francis P.	120
Francis Thurston	102
Frank	131, 174, 179, 192, 203, 206
Frank Hawthorne	185
Frank Roward	175
Frank Loselle	171
Frank Luther	190, 207
Frank Mills	194
Frankie L.	191
Franklin	117, 175
Fred H.	174
Frederic	90
Frederic Wilcox	193
Frederick	89, 116, 156, 158, 258
Frederick DeForest	194
Frederick F.	280
Frederick Hamilton	153
Frederick James	141
Frederick Norcross	175
Frederick W.	172
Freeborn	216, 217
Freegift	30
Freelove	128, 195, 245
Freeman	78
Gamaliel	267
Gansevoort	165
Gardiner	57, 64, 88, 295
Gardiner Thomas	169
Genevieve B.	205
George	37, 40, 41, 42, 59, 60, 86, 87, 90, 109, 127, 128, 129, 140, 157, 165, 183, 231, 237, 242, 244, 267, 277, 295, 304, 306, 309
George Albertie	156
George Augustus	126
George Babcock	113
George Barker	91, 125
George Brayton	151, 199
George Cheever	106

	PAGE
Clarke, George Clinton	85, 128, 129
George F.	232
George H.	6, 79, 80, 91, 176, 182
George Henry	194
George Kendrick	162
George L.	87
George Leonard	279
George Loren	143, 195
George M.	192, 208
George Orlando	117, 175
George Perry	184
George Phineas	145
George R.	103, 172, 203
George Raphael	103, 141
George Russell	103, 156
George Saunders	196
George Sharp	191
George W.	91, 266
George Washington	91, 92, 156, 155, 260
George Whipple	99, 87, 142
George William	69, 87, 187
Gertrude	183
Gertrude Littlefield	183
Gideon	45, 50, 80, 303
Gideon Wanton	245
Giles	58
Giles Delorin	147
Grace	160, 171, 199, 213, 263
Grace A.	162, 253
Grace Anne	188
Grace E.	91
Grace M.	254
Grace Protzmann	206
Grafton Putnam	12, 187
Gregory	9
Grizzel	46
Grove D.	116, 174
Gustave Adolphus	152, 200
Halsey	77
Halsey Perry	126, 183
Hamilton	77, 118
Hampton	71, 76, 115
Hannah	24, 25, 27, 31, 33, 34, 35, 38, 41, 42, 44, 46, 47, 50, 51, 58, 62, 65, 67, 69, 72, 74, 76, 78, 79, 83, 93, 94, 104, 118, 121, 124, 127, 137, 140, 193, 216, 217, 218, 199, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 236, 247, 248, 250, 256, 257, 259, 268, 272, 273, 276, 281, 282, 287, 295, 304
Hannah A.	282
Hannah Carter	200
Hannah Cornelia	108
Hannah Davis	180
Hannah Emeline	180
Hannah Henry	180
Hannah How	140
Hannah M.	239
Hannah Niles	239
Hannah O.	287
Hannah Steadman	179
Harald William	207
Harlow	115
Harold	208
Harriet	88, 70, 77, 82, 85, 93, 98, 105, 109, 113, 121, 135, 164, 175, 182, 193, 240, 253, 260
Harriet A.	161, 287
Harriet Augusta	112
Harriet Brenton	6, 181
Harriet Cade	191
Harriet E.	254
Harriet Jane	114
Harriet Maria	181



	PAGE
Clarke, Harriet S.....	89
Harriet Smith.....	86
Harriet Spencer.....	151
Harriet W.....	279
Harriet Wells.....	125
Harry Fielding.....	206
Harry Fielding, Jr.....	206
Hart.....	66
Harvey.....	144
Hattie.....	76, 174, 204
Hattie A.....	147
Hattie B.....	176
Hattie Cecilia.....	163
Hattie DeForest.....	194
Hattie Lois.....	197
Hattie M.....	205
Hazard.....	81
Hazard Perry.....	98, 138, 192
Hazard P., Jr.....	279
Hazel Marguerite.....	191
Helen.....	76, 187, 192, 194, 206
Helen Annette.....	195
Helen B.....	208
Helen L.....	165
Helen M.....	132, 185
Helen Mar.....	105, 143, 147
Henrietta Elizabeth.....	179
Henrietta Hamilton.....	153
Henry.....	12, 47, 61, 70, 71, 72, 75, 78, 79, 86, 98, 100, 102, 103, 108, 121, 131, 140, 156, 174, 219, 224, 230, 231, 248, 245, 279, 305, 308
Henry, Jr.....	149
Henry Audley.....	240
Henry B.....	282
Henry Boeckee.....	199
Henry Bradford.....	126
Henry Brown.....	103, 157
Henry Clay.....	133
Henry F.....	107, 161
Henry H.....	133, 279
Henry Hamilton.....	153
Henry Harrison.....	134, 190
Henry Maxson.....	177
Henry Monroe.....	160
Henry Pendleton.....	117, 176
Henry Reynolds.....	99, 133
Henry Sands.....	180
Henry Stewart.....	112, 168
Henry Stillman.....	120
Henry T.....	279
Henry Tefft.....	130, 188
Henry Tefft, Jr.....	188
Henry Tower.....	170
Henry W.....	126
Henry Wells.....	122
Henry Wilcox.....	140, 193
Henry Wright.....	152, 199
Herbert M.....	138, 192, 208
Herbert Stringham.....	179
Herbert William.....	190
Herman.....	165, 176
Herman D.....	253
Herman Devillo.....	118
Herman Devillo (Rev.).....	177
Herman Leroy.....	114, 173
Hester Ann.....	171
Hettie Marinda.....	164
Hetty J.....	208
Hezekiah.....	309
Hezekiah Gardner.....	144
Homer Harrison.....	190
Honor.....	27
Hope.....	233, 226
Hope Ann.....	129
Hopestill.....	223
Horace.....	126

	PAGE
Clarke, Horace B.....	253, 254
Horace E.....	114
Horace Gardiner.....	143
Hosea Barber.....	73, 112, 169
Hosea Moreau.....	112, 170
Howard.....	208
Howard A.....	188
Hubert Bailey.....	160
Hubert Ray.....	109, 160
Hugh.....	279
Hulda.....	174
Hutchinson.....	79
Hyrum.....	279, 285
Ichabod.....	255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 294, 295, 304, 306, 308
Ichabod, Jr.....	256
Ida E.....	253
Ida M.....	170
Ida May.....	194
Ida Delos.....	143
Irene.....	75
Irving B.....	175, 204
Irving D.....	174
Isaac.....	12, 53, 57, 71, 76, 116, 258, 275, 279, 305, 307
Isaac D.....	189
Isaac Dunton.....	12, 89, 130
Isaac Peckham.....	94
Isaac Weeden.....	126
Isabel.....	121, 148, 250, 255
Isabella.....	183
Isabella Emily.....	151
Isabelle E.....	193
Isaiah Maxson.....	74, 114
J. Adelia.....	111
J. Dwight.....	175
Jabez.....	54, 57, 86, 131, 132, 259, 308
Jacob.....	148, 249, 250, 262, 277, 304
Jacob Barney.....	214
Jahew.....	236
James.....	29, 32, 33, 42, 44, 50, 55, 56, 60, 62, 63, 64, 79, 86, 87, 93, 122, 131, 132, 139, 143, 214, 215, 217, 219, 223, 224, 225, 230, 231, 232, 234, 235, 238, 242, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 268, 279, 280, 289, 296, 302, 304, 307, 309
James Alexander.....	113, 171
James Alexander, Jr.....	171
James Bailey.....	145, 196
James E.....	121
James F.....	180
James Graves.....	129, 185
James H.....	96
James Hamilton.....	101, 153, 154
James Harvey.....	95, 143, 144
James Henry.....	157, 190
James LeBaron.....	112
James Louis.....	185
James M.....	89
James Madison.....	90, 134, 135
James N.....	180
James Orville.....	103
James Ray.....	104
James S.....	280
James W.....	60, 93, 280
James Willard.....	105, 153
James Winslow.....	160
Jane.....	14, 15, 22, 25, 103, 105, 106, 127, 134, 140, 149, 192, 195, 230, 256, 257, 266
Jane Alny Louise.....	169
Jane Catherine.....	157
Jane Eliza.....	119
Jane H.....	203
Janette.....	175

	PAGE
Clarke, Jannette Frances.....	187
Jared.....	48, 74, 77, 93, 117
Jeanette G.....	182
Jeanette Frances.....	13
Jedde.....	60, 91
Jemima.....	49, 78, 234, 235
Jennie Dodge.....	204
Jeremiah.....	5
Jeremiah Mitchell.....	36, 74, 139, 193, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 228, 229, 230, 231, 233, 236, 237, 242, 243, 244, 245, 258, 262, 265, 276, 285, 289, 296, 300
Jerome.....	27
Jerusha.....	17
Jerusha Maria.....	10
Jesse.....	64, 88, 95, 118, 237, 253, 256, 257, 260, 266, 309
Jesse A.....	253, 255
Jesse M.....	14
Jesse Maxson.....	99, 150
Jesse S.....	203
Jessie.....	151, 183
Jessie Benton.....	18
Jessie Frances.....	24
Jessie Kezia.....	15
Jessie Maxson.....	15
Jhon.....	1
Jhou.....	33, 28
Joanna.....	260, 281, 283
Job.....	37, 84, 127, 138, 309
Job B.....	9
Job Bennett.....	47, 72, 101
Job Bennett, Jr.....	107, 161
John.....	5, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 28, 32, 35, 36, 37, 39, 41, 42, 43, 53, 57, 58, 60, 61, 63, 64, 66, 64, 83, 95, 96, 131, 130, 137, 180, 219, 222, 225, 227, 231, 233, 234, 236, 237, 239, 242, 243, 244, 245, 250, 252, 253, 255, 258, 262, 263, 268, 269, 270, 271, 273, 276, 278, 281, 281, 285, 286, 289, 293, 29
John Caldwell Calhoun.....	5, 80
John V.....	53, 237, 30
John.....	294, 295
John Augustus.....	135, 19
John.....	90, 123, 17
John.....	28
John Caldwell Calhoun.....	5, 22
John.....	12, 35, 33, 130, 186, 22
John Corrin.....	16
John Delancy.....	112, 16
John.....	17, 26
John Foster.....	26
John G.....	12
John Gideon.....	80, 122, 123, 16
John H.....	89, 13
John Heime.....	12, 86, 15
John Innes.....	269, 29
John Jay.....	10
John Latham.....	181, 12
John Lewis.....	15
John M.....	14
John Milton.....	14
John R.....	20
John Ray.....	105, 10
John S.....	20
John Stanton.....	14
John Tefft.....	125, 183, 18
John Thomas.....	20
John Velot.....	71, 10
John Wanton.....	24

INDEX OF NAMES.

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Clarke, Jonathan.....	29, 34, 85, 59,	Clarke, Katharine Fowler.....	240	Clarke, Lucy.....	33, 56, 59, 70, 75, 79,
54, 63, 65, 223, 229, 248,		Katherine.....	66,	94, 103, 104, 105, 139, 140,	
272, 281, 289, 293, 297, 304,	307	71, 193, 194, 229,	230	141, 181, 256, 258, 259, 282,	288
Jonathan, Jr.....	307, 309	Katie.....	165	Lucy A.....	180
Jonathan M.....	149, 198	Keturah.....	59, 60, 91, 92	Lucy Altana.....	153
Joseph.....	5, 6, 7, 9,	Keziah.....	98, 106	Lucy Ann.....	70, 77, 117, 132, 201
10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 22,		L. Adelaide.....	166	Lucy E.....	108, 163
23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29,		L. Eleanor.....	166	Lucy Eleanor.....	116
30, 31, 32, 33, 36, 37, 38, 40,		Lafayette.....	112, 169	Lucy J.....	203
41, 42, 43, 48, 49, 52, 53,		Lamberton.....	309	Lucy M.....	110
55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61,		Lanah.....	195	Lucy Wilcox.....	105
62, 63, 71, 73, 74, 76, 78,		Latham.....	181,	Luke.....	40, 41, 42,
81, 83, 87, 89, 90, 92, 93,		215, 216, 217, 219, 220,		45, 60, 69, 81, 125, 183, 240	
94, 96, 110, 124, 131, 132,		224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 230,		Lulu Isabelle.....	198
129, 140, 167, 228, 233, 235,		234, 235, 236, 237, 239, 281,	303	Luna May.....	176
293, 244, 245, 247, 248, 252,		Latham, Jr.....	225	Lurana.....	112
355, 257, 258, 260, 262, 265,		Latham H.....	123, 181	Lurinda.....	136
270, 271, 273, 281, 286, 292,		Laura.....	138, 143, 170, 196	Luther Taylor.....	134, 189
297, 303, 305, 306, 307, 308,	309	Laura A.....	120	Lydia.....	38,
Joseph, Jr.....	25, 30,	Laura Bemis.....	160	54, 61, 70, 75, 86, 96,	
40, 55, 59, 203, 207, 299,	306	Laura Cordeira.....	143	109, 115, 234, 236, 238, 248,	
Joseph Case.....	129	Laura Laurence.....	247, 248, 297, 309	263, 269, 271, 275, 283, 288,	309
Joseph D.....	271	Laurence, Jr.....	247, 248	Lydia A.....	279
Joseph Ebenezer.....	107	Laurence, Jr.....	247, 248	Lydia Fenner.....	125
Joseph Eddy.....	133	Lavina.....	95, 259	Lydia L.....	96
Joseph Edwin.....	77, 120, 179	Lawrence.....	44	Lydia Lavina.....	143, 144
Joseph Herman.....	171	Leah.....	176	Lydia Louisa.....	143, 193
Joseph Newton.....	107, 163	Leander Scott.....	100, 108, 164	Lydia M.....	174
Joseph Sherril.....	117, 175	Lee M.....	118, 178	Lyman.....	132
Joseph Sisson.....	129	Lela.....	203	Lyman S.....	143, 144, 195
Joseph Spicer.....	102, 103, 156	Lelia Sophia.....	145	M. Josephine.....	202
Joseph Wanton.....	245	Lemuel.....	234, 238	M. Louisa.....	177
Joseph William.....	113, 171	Lena Hartwell.....	200	Mabel Anna.....	177
Josephine.....	179	Lenardo James.....	143	Mabel Louise.....	168
Josephine Julia.....	133	Leon Luther.....	207	Mabel Miriam.....	161
Joshua.....	23, 24,	Leonard.....	75	Mabel Ruth.....	188
26, 28, 32, 33, 37, 41, 42,		Lester B.....	254	Mabel V.....	205
43, 49, 47, 48, 50, 54, 60,		Lester M.....	277	Mabelle Perry.....	184
61, 62, 63, 65, 67, 68, 70,		Lester W.....	277	Mahala.....	143, 174, 196
71, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83,		Leverue.....	148	Malinda.....	115
94, 95, 97, 105, 106, 121,		Lovina.....	276	Mallon.....	185
124, 128, 146, 163, 180, 182,		Lewis.....	41,	Malvina.....	156
107, 236, 257, 272, 281, 284,		42, 60, 61, 132, 199, 236,	253	Manchester Babcock.....	204
287, 294, 297, 299, 306, 307,	309	Lewis D.....	173	Manville Tuttle.....	114, 173
Joshua, Jr.....	33, 47, 68,	Lewis Latham.....	236, 240, 241	Marcia.....	76
Joshua Delos.....	105	Lillian A.....	199	Marcy.....	255
Joshua L.....	147	Lillian M.....	170	Margaret.....	9, 11, 13,
Joshua Maxson.....	100, 108, 164	Lillian M.....	162	14, 23, 29, 76, 230, 246, 272, 280	
Joshua P.....	135, 205	Lillie.....	174	Margaret Jane.....	119
Joshua Perry.....	125	Lillie Louise.....	143, 190	Maria.....	113,
Joshua R.....	95, 142	Lina E.....	173	115, 116, 135, 165, 199, 272,	288
Joshua S.....	281	Lionel Henry.....	142, 194	Maria A.....	192, 253
Joshua Stillman.....	198	Lloyd.....	199	Maria Almira.....	118
Josiah.....	59, 259, 304	Lodema.....	137, 158	Maria Arabella.....	162, 156
Josiah Witter.....	201	Lodowick Lewis.....		Maria Charissa.....	159
Josias.....	208	Lois.....	51, 94, 144, 173, 184,	Maria Knight.....	133
Judith.....	25, 26, 33,	Lois C.....	21	Maria Louisa.....	124
35, 37, 38, 51, 52, 74, 127,		Lorenzo.....	115, 17,	Maria Louisa Potter.....	155
128, 137, 158, 172, 224, 256,	271	Lorenzo B.....	122	Maria Louise.....	102
Judson.....	172	Lorenzo Dow.....	77, 119	Maria S.....	145
Judson Nathaniel.....	143	Lorinda.....	140, 170	Maria Spencer.....	196
Julia.....	76, 86, 104,	Lottie M.....	91	Marianna.....	113
116, 132, 139, 170, 182, 274,		Louis.....	135	Marinna B.....	136
Julia A.....	71, 72, 202	Louis Browning.....	162	Marie.....	9
Julia Annathraey.....	146, 150	Louis Dunton.....	12, 130, 187	Marie Antoinette.....	168
Julia Baker.....	12, 130	Louis Edward.....	187, 206	Marietta.....	125, 157
Julia F.....	287	Louis Henry.....	193	Marilla.....	253
Julia Hazard.....	180	Louis Kossuth.....	107, 162	Marinda.....	118
Julia Precincta.....	96, 144	Louis Samuel.....	188	Marinus Willett.....	110, 166
Juliet.....	130	Louisa.....	112, 113, 131, 288	Marion Adelaide.....	119
Karthee.....	203	Louisa H.....	189	Marion Frances.....	142
Kasson Eugene.....	193	Louisa Jane.....	110	Marjorie S.....	254
Kate.....	167, 182	Louise.....	173, 204	Martha, 41, 42, 85, 93, 97, 98,	
Kate Blanche.....	199	Louise M.....	132	113, 139, 140, 182, 188, 189,	
Kate E.....	166	Lua Mary.....	101	190, 229, 233, 235, 236, 240,	
Kate L.....	198	Lucina.....	113	252, 253, 259, 275, 280, 281,	288
Kate M.....	162	Lucinda.....	125, 169, 259, 279	Martha A.....	180
Katharine.....	204, 216, 217	Lucius Palmer.....	111, 167	Martha Abigail.....	145
		Lucretia.....	59		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Clarke, Martha Ann.....	171	Clarke, Mary Taylor.....	102, 155	Clarke, Nancy Pendleton.....	121
Martha Araminta.....	99	Mary Thankful.....	107	Nancy R.....	178
Martha Brown.....	101, 102, 156	Mary Van Ostrand.....	180	Nathan.....	46, 47,
Martha C.....	141, 180	Mary Vincent.....	98	48, 61, 73, 258, 271, 274,	
Martha Grace.....	103	Mary Wells.....	106	283, 293, 297, 298, 306, 307, 309	
Martha Jane.....	193	Matilda.....	276, 278	Nathan, Jr.....	74, 93, 113
Martha Liscomb.....	162	Matilda A.....	115	Nathaniel 50, 51, 64, 82, 137,	
Martha Noyes.....	201	Matilda Emma.....	142	242, 244, 281, 297, 298, 304, 308	
Martin.....	116, 176	Matilda Morris.....	186	Nathaniel Bump.....	130
Martin E.....	174, 204	Matthew.....	233	Nathaniel Carey.....	267
Martus.....	174	Matthew Stillman.....	91, 135	Nathaniel Helme.....	84
Marvin Richardson.....	119, 178	Matthew Waite.....	129, 184	Nathaniel Perkins 95, 142, 196	
Mary.....	11, 13,	Mattie.....	149	Nathaniel Ray Greene.....	104
14, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 29, 32,		Maud.....	197, 240	Neil.....	272
33, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41, 44, 46,		Maud Frances.....	163	Nellie.....	170, 182
47, 49, 52, 53, 56, 57, 58, 62,		Maurice E.....	254	Nellie Floy.....	146, 150
63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 74, 75, 76,		Maurice Gordon.....	188	Nellie Hope.....	185
77, 79, 81, 82, 83, 86, 87, 88,		Maxson.....	73, 108, 109, 105, 233	Nellie R.....	170
90, 91, 94, 95, 96, 98, 103,		May.....	46, 127, 201	Nelson.....	77, 93, 113, 118, 172, 232
105, 115, 120, 123, 124, 125,		May J.....	175	Nettie.....	201
126, 128, 131, 132, 135, 141,		May Jane.....	193	Nettie Maria.....	194
142, 148, 154, 157, 173, 181,		May Lucinda.....	177	Newman.....	83
182, 183, 185, 187, 190, 200,		May M.....	192	Newton Howard.....	137
204, 213, 215, 216, 217, 218,		Mazey.....	50, 82	Nicholas.....	49, 78,
219, 220, 221, 222, 224, 225,		Mehitable 96, 235, 238, 247, 289		79, 121, 223, 259, 282, 298, 306	
227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 233,		Melinda.....	166	Nicholas Sands.....	122
234, 235, 236, 238, 239, 249,		Melissa.....	75, 130, 146, 191	Nina M.....	254
244, 246, 247, 248, 250, 252,		Melissa Cordelia.....	144	Norman.....	98
253, 255, 256, 257, 258, 265,		Melissa L.....	193	Norman Leslie.....	112, 170
265, 267, 268, 270, 271, 273,		Melissa M.....	233	Obadiah.....	253
274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279,		Melvin Delos.....	195	Olive.....	116
280, 281, 282, 283, 288, 289, 303		Melvin Remington.....	143, 195	Olive E.....	48, 69, 199, 231
Mary A.....	202, 279, 283	Melvina.....	189	Oliver Marsh.....	233
Mary Adelaide.....	129, 188	Mercy.....	38, 53, 54,	Oliver Maud.....	69
Mary Adeline.....	142	55, 59, 60, 61, 84, 87, 165,		Oliver.....	207
Mary Alice.....	160	194, 223, 256, 265, 278, 283,		61, 81, 127, 257, 268, 307, 309	
Mary Alta.....	207	Mercy A.....	118	Oliver, Jr.....	127
Mary Angelina.....	153	Meriba.....	97, 289	Oliver Allen.....	267
Mary Ann.....	84, 89, 92, 98,	Meriba Elнора.....	145	Oliver Davis.....	122, 180
105, 106, 123, 126, 131, 140,		Meribah.....	237	Oliver P.....	137
145, 146, 154, 161, 289, 281, 289		Merie.....	11	Oliver Pendleton.....	71, 104, 158
Mary Ann Eliza.....	168	Mery.....	11	Oliver Perry.....	141
Mary Artilia.....	148	Michael.....	277, 279, 281	Olivette M.....	191
Mary Belle.....	171	Mildred.....	207	Olivia.....	138
Mary Blanche.....	190	Millard.....	188	Ora E.....	135
Mary E.....	136, 159, 190, 208	Mills DeForest.....	103, 141, 194	Orentha Malzena.....	137
Mary Edna.....	205	Milo Marsh.....	100, 108, 164	Orissa Villa.....	77, 93
Mary Eleanor.....	169, 198	Milo Robinson Brand.....	164	Orlando.....	113, 170
Mary Eliza.....	164, 184	Milton S.....	191	Orrilla.....	116
Mary Elizabeth.....	100,	Minerva.....	143, 196	Orsamus.....	115
103, 124, 142, 150, 151, 168		Minnette L.....	137	Orson Joshua.....	198
Mary Ella.....	119, 180	Minnie G.....	164	Orville G.....	192, 208
Mary Ellen.....	161	Miriam.....	94, 166, 183	Orville L.....	170, 203
Mary Emily.....	117	Mitchell.....	274	Orville Raymond.....	203
Mary Estella.....	102, 156, 170	Mithei.....	281	Oskytel Henry.....	240
Mary Etta.....	178	Molly.....	62, 260	Otis Mason.....	200, 261
Mary Fanny.....	120	Mordecal.....	87, 132	Otis O.....	254
Mary Frances.....	77, 173	Moses.....	51,	Otis Percival Granger 111, 167	
Mary Howland.....	199	83, 127, 263, 264, 298,		Pamela.....	61
Mary Imogen.....	164	Mowry.....	273	Pamela C.....	123
Mary J.....	119	Mumford.....	125	Pardon.....	45,
Mary Jane.....	117,	Munroe.....	195	66, 68, 82, 127, 268, 272, 300	
135, 149, 152, 158, 165, 289		Myra.....	173	Paris.....	64
Mary Jerusha.....	100, 168	Myra Josephine.....	196	Paris Daniel.....	143, 195
Mary L.....	165	Myra L.....	161	Pase.....	33, 290
Mary Langley.....	86	Myron E.....	178	Patience.....	94,
Mary Louisa.....	189	Myrtle Lois.....	204	222, 232, 233, 234, 250, 271, 289	
Mary Louise.....	187	Myrtilla A.....	202	Patience York.....	94
Mary Lucinda.....	138, 192	N. C.....	289	Patty.....	88, 239
Mary M.....	111, 116	N. Franklin.....	172	Paul 45, 47, 65, 66, 67, 72, 76,	
Mary P.....	266	Namory.....	281	98, 99, 148, 298, 304, 308, 309	
Mary Polly.....	59	Nancy.....	48, 61,	Paul B.....	115
Mary Sherman.....	200	79, 87, 93, 94, 97, 137, 147,		Paul Babcock.....	108, 163
Mary Starr.....	172	148, 195, 246, 270, 272, 275,		Paul Elbert.....	198
Mary Sterling.....	203	289		Pauline.....	173
Mary Susan.....	198	Nancy A.....	273	Peace.....	229
Mary Susan Evaline.....	163	Nancy Caroline.....	146	Pearl Don.....	195
Mary T.....	279	Nancy Louisa.....	98, 107		
		Nancy Mary.....	155		

INDEX OF NAMES.

	PAGE
Clarke, Peleg.....	36
45, 46, 82, 101, 125,	
126, 229, 230, 233, 234, 237,	
238, 252, 253, 282, 291, 303,	304
Peleg, Jr.....	102, 103, 154, 155
Peleg, 3d.....	339, 240
Peleg A.....	102, 154
Peleg Condon.....	69, 102
Peleg Fillmore.....	102, 156
Peleg Saunders.....	97, 144
Penleton.....	76, 117
Penelope.....	66
86, 87, 125, 182, 248,	263
Penelope Congdon.....	125
Percy.....	199
Percy LeFloyd.....	162
Perley Lemont.....	161
Perry.....	62
81, 94, 125, 135, 140, 141,	182
Perry Weeden.....	94
Peter.....	49, 50, 80,
81, 95, 123, 124, 181, 230,	307
Peter B.....	180
Peter Welcome.....	105, 159
Peter Wells.....	78, 121
Peter Wells, Jr.....	180
Phebe.....	56,
71, 75, 89, 93, 104, 165, 173,	
221, 232, 233, 239, 248, 251,	289
Phebe A.....	89, 266
Phebe Ann.....	142
Phebe C.....	106
Phebe Capron.....	259
Phebe L.....	109
Phebe M.....	169
Phebe Maria.....	156
Phebe Tripp.....	124
Phia.....	114
Phia Ann.....	114
Phia.....	114
Phuena.....	274, 290
Phineas.....	47, 65, 67, 97, 98,
146, 147, 159, 293, 297, 299,	306
Phineas Atwood.....	144, 195
Phoebe.....	60, 61, 91,
133, 182, 192, 248, 259, 264,	289
Phoebe Dockery.....	153
Phoebe L.....	76
Phoebe Selucia.....	138
Pitt.....	279
Pitman V.....	282
Polly.....	49,
61, 89, 93, 94, 165, 237, 256,	275
Polly Barter.....	107
Polly Carson.....	260
Polly M.....	110
Pose.....	33, 290
Prince.....	290, 310
Priscilla.....	231
Prudence.....	127
Rachael.....	105,
139, 259, 290, 282, 290,	305
Rachel Ann.....	137
Ralph.....	190
Ralph D.....	165
Ralph Henry.....	190
Ralph Swan.....	168
Randall B.....	181
Ray.....	68, 99, 151
Ray Clayton.....	204
Ray G.....	165, 202
Ray Greene.....	256
Ray P.....	148, 193
Raymond C.....	208
Rebecca.....	27,
49, 50, 54, 55, 79, 80,	
133, 221, 235, 244, 248,	282
Rebecca M.....	280
Rebecca S.....	123

	PAGE
Clarke, Relief.....	191
Remington.....	79, 294, 297, 299, 307
Renewed.....	95, 124, 131, 182
Renewed Stanton.....	95, 124
Reuben Oliver.....	104, 158
Reynolds.....	62, 63, 94
Reynolds Hoxie.....	125, 183
Rhoda.....	97, 260, 290
Richard.....	67, 98,
99, 106, 273, 281, 282, 299,	300
Richard, Jr.....	148
Richard Ray.....	163
Richard Teasdale.....	188
Risph Jencks.....	260
Robert.....	34, 35,
51, 52, 104, 127, 138, 190,	
234, 243, 245, 273, 299,	307
Robert B.....	253
Robert George.....	157
Robert H.....	208
Robert Mason.....	135
Robert Palmer.....	256
Robert W.....	111
Robey.....	266
Rodolphus Leroy.....	112, 168
Roger.....	234, 294, 299, 306, 310
Romaine Livingston.....	117
Rosa E.....	253
Rosalie A.....	195
Roscoe Andrew.....	196
Roscoe Wheeler.....	207
Rose.....	11, 14, 174
Rosella B.....	204
Rosina.....	87, 276
Roswell.....	113, 172
Rouse.....	81, 124, 181
Rouse B.....	98
Rouse R.....	181, 205
Rowland.....	57, 88, 181, 307
Rowland, Jr.....	88
Rowland J.....	254
Roy.....	76
Rufus.....	260
Rubannah.....	290
Russell.....	64,
69, 101, 155, 156, 175,	253
Russell J.....	300
Ruth.....	85,
38, 50, 51, 66, 91, 121, 122,	
124, 125, 127, 133, 230, 232,	
270, 271, 274, 280, 282, 283,	290
Ruth Ann.....	133, 278
Ruth Sisson.....	85, 86
Sabrina.....	94
Sadie.....	204
Sadie K.....	149
Sallusilla.....	64
Sally.....	74, 87, 89,
93, 108, 109, 189, 172, 290,	295
Sally A.....	266
Sally Ann.....	115, 142
Sally Whipple.....	260
Samantha.....	148
Samuel.....	24, 35, 26, 29, 30, 31,
32, 35, 36, 37, 39, 42, 43, 44,	
45, 48, 62, 63, 65, 69, 72, 73,	
75, 82, 84, 86, 88, 94, 95, 100,	
109, 124, 128, 135, 142, 163,	
182, 219, 220, 221, 225, 227,	
228, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237,	
239, 247, 255, 258, 259, 260,	
263, 273, 274, 282, 293, 297,	
299, 300, 303, 304, 306, 307,	310
Samuel B.....	93, 138
Samuel C.....	109
Samuel Dexter.....	110, 166, 290
Samuel Langworthy.....	102, 153
Samuel Ray.....	71, 106
Samuel W.....	208

	PAGE
Clarke, Samuel Ward.....	68, 99, 100, 151
Sanford.....	45, 100, 151
Sarah.....	15, 22, 23, 24, 33,
36, 37, 40, 42, 43, 48, 51,	
53, 55, 58, 62, 63, 64, 71,	
73, 74, 78, 83, 84, 85, 87,	
88, 90, 91, 92, 94, 96, 98,	
101, 107, 114, 115, 116, 121,	
124, 125, 128, 131, 137, 139,	
142, 153, 158, 168, 201, 215,	
216, 217, 219, 223, 224, 228,	
229, 230, 231, 233, 234, 238,	
239, 244, 245, 247, 248, 251,	
252, 256, 257, 258, 260, 262,	
263, 265, 268, 273, 274, 276,	
280, 282, 290, 291, 292, 300,	304
Sarah A.....	253
Sarah Adeline.....	152
Sarah Alice.....	179
Sarah Ann.....	139,
146, 153, 168, 164, 185,	292
Sarah Barker.....	134
Sarah Cook.....	237
Sarah Cornelia.....	106
Sarah Elizabeth.....	101,
102, 137, 169,	201
Sarah Etoile.....	163
Sarah Francis.....	155
Sarah Harris.....	72
Sarah Helme.....	85
Sarah Ida.....	184
Sarah Jane.....	186, 200
Sarah Louisa.....	136
Sarah Maria.....	93, 113, 149, 172
Sarah Munroe.....	151
Sarah Ney.....	54
Sarah Potter.....	205
Sarah R.....	95, 124
Sarah Truman.....	129
Sarah Violetta.....	99
Sarah Wright.....	134
Sarecta Augusta.....	134
Scynthia.....	264
Seraphine.....	203
Seth.....	259
Shelby.....	109
Sherman.....	46, 66, 96
Sidney O.....	253
Silas.....	89, 93, 122, 232, 259, 282
Silas Aurelius.....	108
Silas G.....	146
Silas Niles.....	239
Silva.....	54, 86
Silvia.....	250
Simeon.....	31, 32, 43, 44,
45, 48, 54, 55, 61, 65, 74,	
86, 181, 286, 297, 300, 307,	310
Simeon, Jr.....	300, 307
Simon P.....	125, 182
Simon.....	63
Sir John, Kt.....	212, 213, 221
Sir William, Kt.....	212, 231
Slocum.....	277
Smith.....	63
Sophia.....	67, 76, 93, 115, 130, 133
Sophia A.....	292
Sophia Jane.....	136
Sophie Bell.....	194
Sophronia.....	94, 159
Spooner.....	248
Spooner, Jr.....	248
Stanton.....	46, 67, 96, 131, 145
Stanton B.....	99
Stennett.....	65
Stephen.....	54,
62, 74, 76, 84, 86, 93, 94,	
127, 128, 131, 137, 158, 247,	
248, 252, 259, 273, 274,	308
Stephen, Jr.....	128



	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Clarke, Stephen A.	282	Clarke, Vashti	257	Clarke, William Henry	102, 104, 106, 154, 155, 160, 168
Stephen M.	92, 186	Viola Adele	197	William James	60
Stephen Riley	77	Violet Maude	207	William L.	152
Stephen S.	130, 191	Violetta A.	106, 149	William Lamont Wheeler	200
Stephen Staples	259	Virgil A.	254	William Lewis	153, 200
Sterry	274	Virgil Clift	191	William Littlefield	240
Susan	74, 75, 87, 93, 120, 124, 123, 137, 153, 181, 246, 270, 281, 292	Virginia	206	William Maxson	103, 141
Susan A.	184, 278	Virtue	274	William Melville	197
Susan Adelaide	170	Waite	78, 80, 81, 82, 95, 120, 123, 257	William Moore	140
Susan C.	205, 292	Waite R.	95, 124	William Palmer	100, 108, 264
Susan Celia	151	Waity M.	280	William Pitt	45
Susan D.	183	Waldo E.	165	William Ray	192
Susan Elizabeth	159	Walter	190, 215, 216, 217, 218, 222, 224, 230, 231, 238, 242, 243, 245, 276, 282, 294, 301, 303, 305, 307, 310	William Russell	161
Susan Frances	184	Walter Leander	164	William Shandley	239
Susan H.	96, 271	Walter P.	296	William Shipley	185
Susan Jane	101	Walter Sheldon	149, 199	William Weeden	82, 125
Susan M.	100, 292	Wanton	245	William Wallace	158, 172, 203
Susan O. H.	292	Ward Brotherton	188	Willis F.	188
Susan R.	95	Ward Greene	151	Willis Peck	117, 158, 201
Susan Rebecca	124	Way	294	Winfield W.	208
Susan Stanton	95, 123, 124	Wealthy	61, 75, 100	Winfred	186
Susanna	23, 25, 26, 63, 64, 81, 88, 93, 94, 124, 256, 257, 263, 304	Wealthy Jane	101	Wiot H.	116, 175
Susannah	34, 81, 33	Weeden	49, 50, 81, 82, 126, 292, 301, 307	Wrentiam	292
39, 42, 45, 47, 62, 65, 103, 109, 120, 127, 142, 273, 281, 292		Welcome	107, 114, 115, 172, 174	Xsofor	10
Sylvia	131	Welcome Arnold	71, 105	Clement, Clara E.	136, 186
Syman	806	Welcome Morris	104, 137, 153	W. W.	186
Tabitha	50, 51, 292	Wellington Mason	150	Clerke, Alice	211
Tacy	33, 109, 133, 139, 194, 256	Wells	81, 123, 124, 301, 310	Agnes	211
Tacy Emily	194	Welthea	60, 61	Barbara	211
Tamar	279	Weston	213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 221, 222, 225, 228, 229, 231, 236, 237, 238, 239, 243, 283, 301, 310	Sir Clement (Bart)	212
Tase	33	Wheaton	259	Elizabeth	211, 212
Thaddeus	144	Whitford M.	191	Collett	211
Thankful	45, 46, 59, 67, 81, 82, 229, 257, 263, 292, 300	Wilfred	204	Sir Francis	212
Thede Esther	110	Willard	165	Sir George (Kt.)	211
Theodore	176	Willett	47, 80, 81, 82, 84, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 120, 121, 122, 126, 128, 135, 137, 173, 176, 220, 224, 226, 227, 232, 246, 247, 248, 250, 251, 252, 256, 257, 258, 259, 263, 270, 275, 276, 281, 283, 288, 290, 293, 301, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 310	George	211
Theresa	85	William	10, 11, 14, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 37, 39, 42, 44, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 55, 58, 63, 74, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 120, 121, 122, 126, 128, 135, 137, 173, 176, 220, 224, 226, 227, 232, 246, 247, 248, 250, 251, 252, 256, 257, 258, 259, 263, 270, 275, 276, 281, 283, 288, 290, 293, 301, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 310	Grisel	212
Theresa I.	143	William A.	106, 191, 208, 239	Henry	211
Thomas	9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 30, 32, 33, 34, 35, 38, 40, 41, 42, 45, 46, 47, 48, 51, 57, 58, 61, 67, 69, 80, 82, 88, 89, 90, 97, 100, 101, 108, 123, 129, 201, 271, 275, 277, 289, 292, 287, 297, 299, 300, 301, 306, 307, 308, 310	William Jr.	34, 35, 49, 52, 307	John	242
Thomas, Jr.	51	William A.	106, 191, 208, 239	Sir John, Kt.	212, 231, 243
Thomas Cottrell	98, 147	William Alfred	99, 149	Mary	212, 243
Thomas H.	245, 246, 282	William Allen	90, 134	Nicholas	212
Thomas Hartwell	152, 200	William Arnold	189, 207	Philadelphia	212
Thomas Henry	100, 108, 164	William Bliss	92, 136	Richard	211, 212
Thomas Jefferson	12, 86, 129	William Borden	169	Robert	211
Thomas Marsh	100, 152	William Brand	164	William	211, 212, 242
Thomas Murray	269	William C.	297, 302	Sir William, Kt.	212
Thomas P.	123	William Case	11, 53, 84, 85, 129, 184	John	43
Thomas Peckham	12, 53, 85, 129, 130, 185	William Case, Jr.	12	Laura	149
Thomas Protzman	206	William D.	208, 281	Mason	149
Thomas S.	135	William Delorin	98, 147	Prudence C.	198
Thomas X.	102, 154	William E.	129	Sarah Maria	149
Thornton Matson	137	William Edward	11, 12, 86, 130, 185, 283	Cogswell, Rev. Nelson	179, 180
Timan	276	William H.	117, 176	Colbourn, Sophronia	94
Timothy	262, 263, 292	William Harrison	117, 176	Cole, Ann	122
Timothy, Jr.	232	William Hazard	161	Herman C.	186
Timothy Dwight	133, 157			Sarah Jane	186
Tinette	176			Collins, Amos	281, 292
Truman	73, 111			Anne	220
Truman A.	166			Elizabeth	253
Tryphena Ann	100			John, Jr.	235
Ulysses	251			Sarah	168
Ulysses Grant	161			Thankful	292
Ursula	110			Colwell, Rev. John W.	262
				Congdon, Alice	127
				John R.	127
				Samuel D.	137
				Conger, Feronia S.	136



	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Conger, Henry S.	186	Crandall, Adelia Ann.	174	Cranston, Mary	215, 234
Conkey, A. E.	165	Almira	140	Peleg	215
Connor, Benjamin	250	Almira M.	166	Samuel	215, 217, 220
Isabel	250	Almond	140	William	215
Cook, Aaron	290	Amy	118	Crary, Abigail	103
Lucy	94	Angeline	168	Col. Archibald	72, 73, 74, 258, 298, 295, 296, 297, 300
Nathaniel	290	Anne	291	Cross, Ann.	50, 122
Nicholas	297	Augusta	173	Anna	50
Rachel	290	Aurella	138	Dorcas	50
Cooke, Catherine	9, 13	Benedict	256, 291	Edith	169
Davis	280	Burnside	147	Elizabeth	81
Hannah M.	140	Caleb	144	Hannah	50
Henry	56, 272	Caroline	174	John S.	83
John	9, 13	Cassius	140	Joseph	50, 126
L. F.	140	Charlotte	72, 253	Martina	50
Cooley, Ann	32	Clara	138	Mary	50, 81, 82
Coon, Abraham	286	Clarissa	111	Mary Ann	126
Abram	112, 287	Clarissa Augusta	100	Peleg	81, 82
Amy	112	Clarke	291	Rebecca	50
Ann	94	Eliza Ann	123	Ruth	50, 122
Daniel	121, 140	Ebenezer	46	Samuel	50, 122
David	137	Edward	256, 257	Sarah	50, 81
Electa Antoinette	112	Ella J.	162	Stephen W.	126
Esther	140	Ellen	138	Susan	50
Halsey P.	112	Esther	144	Thankful	81, 82, 257
Hannah	137	Gardner	291	Crumb, Archibald	93
James LeBaron	112	George	140	Frank	93
Julian Eugene	112	Gideon	256	Harriet	193
Lorinda	140	Hattie	147	Joseph	93
Cooper, Esther	58	Hattie A.	147	Julia	93
Lewis	58	Henry	113	Louise	93
Tacy	24	Henry Edward	138	Miriam	93
Corey, —	58, 161	James	256, 291	Orville	93
Agnes J.	161	James, Jr.	291	Russell	93
Amy A.	180	Jeremy	168	Silas	193
Benjamin	40	John	17, 18	Sophronia	93
Daniel	40	Joseph	40, 62, 294, 283	Stephen	93
Elizabeth	40	Judith	256	Susan	93
Esther	40	Katherine	193	Veruna	93
Frances	40	Laura	133	William	50
Hannah	40	Lee	173	Currier, Hannah O.	287
John	40	Lester	100	James	287
Joseph	40	Lois	144	Currier, William	287
Mary	40	Lucinda	166	Curtis, David	282
Sarah	40	Lydia	75, 291	Ephraim	163
William	40, 57, 58	Maria	113	Rebecca	87
Cornell, Amey	254	Martha	140	Sarah	107
Benjamin	218	Mary	63, 257, 291	Sarah Ann	163
Clarke	218	Mary Elizabeth	103	Susan	163
Deliverance	216, 217, 218	Maxson A.	138	Cushman, —	173
George	216, 217, 218	May	173	Mary	173
Gideon	284	Mercy	53	Cutler, Susan	169
Job	218	Nathan James	103	Daft, Ann.	285
Philadelphia	218	Nelson R.	138	James	285
George	218	Paul	291	Dailey, Elizabeth	279
Joseph	218	Peleg Clarke	103	Daland, William C.	202
Rebecca	133	Peter	83, 291	Dalrymple, Cornelia	100
Richard	218	Phoebe	168	Ephraim	100
Ruth	133	Riley	113	Dana, Ellen E.	282
Samuel	133	Ruth	291	Daniels, Maria	199
Susanna	218	Samuel	63	Daring, Benjamin	286
Thomas	218	Sarah	231	Cehnda	236
Walter	218	Saunders	191	Elijah	250
Cottrell, Abigail	127	Sherman Griswold	138	Flavilla	278
Abigail E.	98	Tacy	256	John	288
Amelia M.	192	Tamar	279	Lucy	288
Desire	153	William H.	162	Maria	250
Emer A.	192	William R.	138	Peter	259
Hannah	46, 65	Crandell, Deborah	40	Davell, Joseph	222
John	31, 41	Crane, Mr.	287	David, Elizabeth	160
John S.	153	Crank, Hannah	287	William	199
Mary	102	Secor	215	Davis, A. T.	291
Susan	158	Cranston, Benjamin	215	Abigail	248
Thomas	98	Caleb	215	Alzua	123
Cowell, Elizabeth	105	Elizabeth	215	Ann	123
Cowen, Doctor	186	James	215	Charlotte	69
Cowley, Mary E.	184	Jeremiah	215		
Crandall, A.	182	John	215, 217		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Davis, Correll.....	93	Dodge, Joshua.....	182	Durham, Mary Thankful.....	107
Diana.....	224	Mary.....	81, 230	Sarah J.....	92
Dolor.....	213	Penelope.....	182	Theodore G.....	92
E. S.....	199	Dole, Nancy.....	246	William J.....	87
Eli.....	93	Doles, Anna.....	137	Hiram.....	87
Frank.....	63	Donaldson, David.....	140	Mercy.....	81
George.....	93	Jane.....	140	Dwight, Catherine.....	71
Hannah.....	22, 69, 104, 121	Mary Ann.....	140	Henry William.....	71
Isabel.....	148	Donnan, Ellen.....	115	Joseph H.....	71
Jacob.....	148	Lewis.....	115	Dye, Daniel.....	166
Jonathan.....	93	Donwood, Eleanor.....	146	Miriam.....	166
Joseph.....	279, 285	Esther O.....	146	Rhoda.....	166
Kate L.....	198	James.....	146	Dyer, Ann.....	28
L. Nathan.....	116	Phebe.....	146	Colonel.....	64, 297
Leroy.....	93	Dorrance, Amey.....	284	Desire.....	57, 277
Lucy.....	104	John.....	234	Freelove.....	251
Martha.....	139	Doubleday, Eunice E.....	91	George Thomas.....	57
Mary.....	59	Lydia.....	161	Samuel.....	28
Mercy.....	22	Phoebe.....	91	Eadie, Anne.....	179
Nancy.....	93	Douglas, Arthur.....	149	Eals, Nathaniel.....	230
Nancy A.....	273	Cynthia Ann.....	84	Earl of Bellamont.....	232
Nathaniel.....	69	David.....	149	Easton, Mr.....	17
Nicholas.....	15	Earl.....	149	Ann.....	231
Oliver.....	122	Eliza.....	84	John.....	216
Sarah.....	15, 22, 116, 148, 201	George.....	84	Mary.....	231
Simon.....	22	George Horace.....	84	Peter.....	231
Thankful.....	59	Horace.....	84	Rebecca.....	231
Thomas.....	22	James Cochran.....	149	Eaton, Martha Brown.....	156
William.....	104, 139	Jessie Ethel.....	149	Martha V.....	156
Davison, Augusta D.....	65	Maria.....	84	William S.....	156
Deborah.....	75	Mary Ann.....	84	Eddy, Benjamin.....	85
Paul K.....	75	Ray.....	149	Elizabeth.....	85
Dawley, Job.....	239	Sara.....	149	Joseph.....	89
Phoebe.....	239	Susan.....	84	Julia.....	132
Day, Celia.....	282	Wilhelmina.....	149	Lewis.....	275
Deake, Elizabeth.....	263	William.....	84	Lydia.....	275
Susanna.....	263	Dowler, Ann.....	149	Mary.....	267, 279
Dean, Richard.....	280	Blanche.....	149	Rev. Michael.....	140, 290
Deballard, Katie.....	165	Fred.....	149	142, 280, 284, 290	
de Blund, Gilbert.....	7	Jacob.....	149	Polly.....	89
de Couiers, Adam.....	7	Jessie May.....	149	Eddy, Warren.....	279
de Elenham, Sir William.....	7	John.....	149	Edgett, Emma C.....	148
de Ellingham, William.....	7	Mary Jane.....	149	William.....	148
de la Pole, Michael.....	7	Downing, Catharine.....	280	Edward I. King.....	7
de la Pole, William.....	8	Drake, Elizabeth.....	40	Edward III. King.....	7
Dellinger, Ellabell.....	156	Draper, Jonathan.....	260	Edwards, Daniel.....	287
George W.....	156	Molly.....	260	Joan.....	287
Maria Arabelle.....	156	Duccineer, Judith.....	88	Julia.....	104
Perry.....	156	Dudley, Isabelle E.....	193	Morgan.....	24
DeMalmedy, Francois Lellorquis.....	247	Duffy, Catherine.....	280	Eells, Nathaniel.....	44
Deming, Ambrose.....	87	Philip.....	280	Eldred, Elizabeth.....	51
Susan.....	87	Duke of Longueville.....	212	Elizabeth Queen.....	8, 10
Dennison, Cynthia.....	167	Dumont, Rev. A. Henry.....	239	Ellery, Cornelia Pool.....	240
Fidelia.....	167	Mary G.....	239	Elizabeth Fowler.....	240
James.....	167	Dungan, Barbara.....	211, 215	Frank.....	240
De Orleans, Louis.....	231	Frances.....	211, 213, 214	Elliott, Colonel.....	296, 299, 300
Derrick, R. Fred.....	113	Thomas.....	211	Ellison, Lucina.....	113
Kate.....	113	William.....	211, 213, 214	Emerson, Rev. Warren.....	236
Sarah Maria.....	113	Dunn, Ann.....	29	Enos, Anna.....	157
de Ufford, Robert.....	7	Barbara.....	29	Anna Maria.....	157
Devoe, Hettie Marinda.....	164	Carew.....	29	Sheffield.....	157
Dexter, Captain.....	296	Cary.....	29	Esten, Abi.....	283
Mary.....	115	Clarke.....	29	Joseph.....	283
Dickinson, Ann.....	239	Felix.....	29	Evans, Carrie.....	197
Charles.....	88	Gideon.....	29	Edward.....	27
Esther.....	88	Hannah.....	29	Rebecca.....	27
Dilentash, Anne.....	85	Richard.....	29	Everett, Edwin.....	183
Dillany, Catherine.....	279	Samuel.....	29	Egbert.....	183
Julia.....	279	Dunton, Deborah.....	85	Grace Aune.....	183
Patrick.....	279	Isaac.....	85	Eyres, Rev. Nicholas.....	225, 279, 280, 282, 284, 285, 287, 289, 290, 291, 292
Dingee, Elizabeth R.....	201	Ruth Sisson.....	85	Fanning, Anne.....	264
Dixon, Caroline.....	182	Durham, Adaline.....	92	Farnham, Agnes Zilla.....	108
Doekery, John.....	153	Almira.....	92	Robert Henry.....	108
Dodge, Dorcas.....	276	Alonzo.....	92	Stephen H.....	108
Elizabeth.....	81	Catherine.....	92		
Hannah.....	47, 287	Clarke.....	92		
John.....	47, 287	David.....	92		
Joseph.....	81	Emily M.....	92		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Farrond, Mary.....	66	Frink, Thede.....	109	Gilbert, Ruth.....	290
Stephen.....	66	Fry, Elizabeth.....	221	Sarah.....	291
Fence, Mary.....	89	Freelove.....	221	Gleason, Melissa.....	139
Fenner, Arthur.....	249	Hannah.....	221	Nathan K.....	292
Howlong.....	249	John.....	221	Gleason, Samuel Ross.....	139
Fenney, Margaret.....	272	Joseph.....	220, 221	Susan C.....	292
William.....	273	Mary.....	220, 221	Glover, Anne.....	160
Fenton, Lucinda.....	115	Ruth.....	221	Elizabeth W.....	160
Mary.....	115	Thomas.....	221	James Aaron.....	160
Milo B.....	115	Fuller, Augusta.....	144	Godfrey, John.....	97
Stephen.....	115	Chloe.....	96	Martha.....	97
Person, Aurelia.....	113	Cyrus.....	96, 144	Goodwin, Henry C.....	167
Benjamin Clarke.....	113	Eugene.....	144	Gorse, Margaret Jane.....	119
Charles Will.....	113	Isadora.....	283	Gorton, Charles.....	76
Clifford Elmer.....	113	Julia Precinda.....	96, 144	Clarke.....	288
Francis.....	113	Mary.....	144	Deborah.....	288
Frederick Parker.....	113	William.....	144	Doctor.....	173
Mary Caroline.....	113	Furman, Rev. James.....	153	Ella.....	76
Parker.....	113	Sarah.....	153	Harriet Spencer.....	151
Sarah Jane.....	113	Gannett, Charlotte E.....	104	John.....	288, 289
Field, Edward.....	5	John, Jr.....	104	John, Jr.....	288
Fielding, Martha.....	188	Julia.....	104	Julia.....	76
Fifield, John.....	269	Hulda.....	104	Lina E.....	173
Rev. Moses.....	150	Otis.....	104	Marian.....	76
Finch, Elizabeth.....	280	Gardiner, Ann.....	238	Mary.....	288
Finke, Charles.....	115	Anne.....	85, 285	Mary Elizabeth.....	173
Ellen.....	115	Caleb.....	64, 239, 288	Phebe M.....	169
Fish, Mr.....	54	Carder C.....	179	Prudence.....	170
Samuel.....	23	Clarke.....	238	Rhoda.....	288
Fisher, Frank W.....	143	Desire.....	57	Ruth.....	76
Helen Marr.....	143	Dorcas.....	64	Thomas R.....	170
Isaac.....	53	Elizabeth.....	179	William.....	288
Pauline.....	173	Frances.....	219	Gould, Catharine.....	218
Fiske Marietta.....	125	Hannah.....	58	Content.....	217
Fitch, Arminda W.....	110	Hannah C.....	179	Daniel.....	218
Aurelius D.....	110	Hannah Emeline.....	179	Eliza.....	246
Devillo T.....	110	Hart.....	288	James.....	216, 218
Pattern, Jr.....	110	Henry.....	58	Jeremiah.....	216, 218
Phebe L.....	110	Isabel.....	64	John.....	210, 217
Phillamon.....	110	James.....	85	Katharine.....	216
Polly M.....	110	Jennie A.....	85	Mary.....	216, 218
Sarah.....	106	Jeremiah.....	57	Sarah.....	216
William G.....	110	Job.....	297	Thomas.....	218
Fleet, Ann.....	279	Joseph.....	25	Thomas.....	217, 218
Fletcher, Jane.....	15	Joseph Harpham.....	85	Wait.....	217, 218
Follet, Abigail.....	284	Lucy E.....	108, 163	Walter.....	218
Benjamin.....	284	Mary.....	238, 239, 288	Graham, Alonzo D.....	99
James.....	284	Mary Ann.....	85	Delos G.....	99
Jesse.....	284	Mary Jane.....	189	Martha Araminta.....	99
Kezia.....	284	N. Jr.....	295	Gray, Dorothy.....	281
Prudence.....	284	Nancy.....	97	Edward.....	281
Foote, Fred B.....	113	Nathaniel.....	63, 64	Mary.....	243
George L.....	113	Nathaniel Hehne.....	85	Sir William.....	243
Hannah.....	113	Nicholas.....	50	Green, Amos.....	44, 83
Leonard.....	113	Robert.....	285	Ann.....	89
Mary.....	113	Rowland T.....	179	Berthilda E.....	149
Forbush, Rev. Jonathan E.....	286	Ruth.....	50	Betsey.....	192
Forsyth, Polly.....	192	Sarah.....	63, 64, 288	Carrie.....	149
Foster, Harriet M.....	158	Sarah Helme.....	85	Cornelia Amanda.....	149
Jesse.....	273	Stephen B.....	179	David.....	149
John.....	43	Thomas.....	288	Doctor.....	275
Lurana.....	112	William.....	85, 238	Elmer Ellsworth.....	149
Mary.....	273	William Story.....	85	Etta V.....	149
Fowler, Ann.....	238	Garrick, David.....	161	Hall.....	110
Christopher.....	238	Mary Ann.....	161	Hattie A. L.....	149
Gilbert.....	162	Gates, Almira.....	114	Hattie Estell.....	110
Lurena Potter.....	162	Anna M.....	176	Hezekiah S.....	110
Martha Liscomb.....	162	David.....	114	Isaiah W.....	192
Franciosia, Abigail Cottrell.....	98	Gavitt, Mary.....	172	Lee.....	149
Jacob.....	98	Gaylord, Estelle May.....	195	Lois.....	149
Francis, Maria.....	115	Frederic.....	195	Maria A.....	192
Richard.....	115	Maud.....	195	Mary.....	183
Freeborn, Sarah.....	247	George II, King.....	29	Mercy.....	165
Freeman, Amanda Malvina.....	278	Gibbs, Carrie.....	191	Meribah.....	77
Diana.....	281	Hope Ann.....	129	Nancy.....	275
William.....	278	Gibson, Mary Ann.....	92	Pamela.....	110
Frink, Ass.....	109	William.....	92	Paul Everett.....	149
Lydia.....	109	Gilbert, Caleb.....	290	Richard Lee.....	149
		Electa Jane.....	190	Thede Esther.....	110

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Greene, Abigail	109, 165	Greenman, Sarah	71, 224	Harron, Hattie B.	176
Amarilla	97	Sarah Etoile	163	Hart, Frances	218
Amelia	172	Sarah Maria	71	Freeborn	216, 218, 222
Amelia Pendleton	162	Silas	224	James	218, 222
Amos	97	William Elhan	163	Mary	222
Amy	165	Greenough, Francis Elizabeth	186	Thomas	216, 218, 222
Anna Maria	68	John Grafton	186	Harwood, Phillip	217
Arthur Benton	138	Maria Jeanette	186	Haskell, Clarissa	132
Caroline	139	Greer, Captain	69	Phillip	132
Catherine	68	Charlotte	69	Hassom, Henry	115
Celia	99	Grey, Henry	8	Sally Ann	115
Charles	280	Griffith, Anna	176	Haven, Rebecca	100
Charles A.	198	Griggs, Annie	129	Hawes, Elizabeth	168
Christopher	298	Hacker, Tabitha	292	Hawley, Edwin Henry	97
Christopher, Jr.	99	William	292	Elizabeth	97
Colonel	296	Hakes, Mary J.	119	Emma Eliza	97
Daniel	226	Hale, Betsey	75	Franklin Stanton	97
Deborah	99	Hall, Abigail	230	Henry G.	97
Elizabeth	127	Addie A.	178	John Easton	97
Elvira A.	182	Amev.	230	Meriba	97
Frank Liewellyn	138	Benoni	289	Nancy	97
George Saunders	162	Charles	230	Thomas H.	97
George Washington	63	Charles P.	101	Hawthorne, Frances	185
Hannah	226	Dorcas	230, 230	Francis	185
Henry	230	Esther	230	Sarah Ann	185
James Clarke Tefft	287	Hiram D.	230	Hayes, Emily	117
Jennie	139	Isaac	41	James	117
Joanna	287	John	230	Hazard, Abigail Cottrell	98
John	21, 282, 287	Margaret	178, 230	Alfred	85, 101
John Coddington	251	Mary	230	Alice	121
John M.	139	Melvina	189	Ann	80
Joseph J.	172	Penelope	230	Arnold W.	85
Lawton	136	Peter	86	Benjamin	236
Lucy	139	Robert	230	Borden	85
Luke	198	Rev. S. B.	287	Carder	121
Maria	185	Sarah	230	Edwin Clarke	85
Marianna B.	136	Silva	86	Eliza Clarke	85
Mary	89, 109, 123, 139, 172	Theodaty	230	Elizabeth Clarke	101
Mary Ann	280	Thomas	230	George Borden	101
Mary Lucretia	138	William	230, 237	Hannah	235
Mary Susan	198	Halloway, Eliza	142	Harriet	181
N	118	Horace	142	Harriet Maria	181
Nancy	37, 138	Mary	142	Harriet Theresa	85
Nathaniel	68	Hamilton, Clarissa	114	Henry	101
Nathaniel Ray	68	Frederick	88	Isaac Peace	85
Olivia	138	Sarah	88	Jeffrey	226, 227
Phebe L.	109	Hammond, Captain	245	John	236
Phillip Sweet	138	Hamund, Richard	211	John Lafayette	85
Prudence	287	Handy, Charles, Jr.	235	Marietta	85
Robert	103, 165	Rebecca	235	Martha	236
Rowland Thurston	287	Hanf, Elizabeth	238	Martha Brown	101
Sarah	220, 251	Hannah, Robert	291	Mary	236
William	31, 109	Hanson, Abigail	130	Nathaniel	85
William B.	139	Anna Caroline	130	Russell	101
William B., Jr.	139	Carrie Abby	130	Sarah	121
William L.	109	Charles Elden	130	Susannah	43, 62
Greenman, Abigail	48, 224	Ira	130	Sylvester R.	98
Alice May	163	John Elden	130	Theresa	85
Almira	71	Louisa Bailey	130	Thomas	31, 236
Anne	219	Harges, Elizabeth	15	William	181
Catharine	224	John	15	William Rhodes	85
Chloe	224	Harndel, Mary	221	Head, Priscilla	271
Content	216	Harrall, Mrs.	79	Healey, Alice	54, 55
Deborah	76	Richard	6	Elsie	55
Edward	224	Mrs. Richard	49	John O.	54, 55
Edward, Jr.	224	Richard A.	179	Heath, Lydia	143
Giles, Henry	71	Mrs. Richard F.	121	Hegeman, Ellen Caroline	194
Jane	230	Sarah Alice	179	James E.	194
John	216	Harris, Catherine	246	Helme, Adam Powell	53
Malvina	71	Catherine Greene	251	Bernon	53
Margaret	224	Elisha	251	Dorcas	56
Mary	224	Freelove	251	Elizabeth	53
Maud Barbara	163	Henry	250	Esther	53
Muriel Pauline	163	John Clarke	251	James	53
Nathan	224	Joseph	251	John Clarke	53
Prudence	224	Joseph Greene	251	Mary	53
Reynolds	71	Patience	250	Nathaniel	53
Sabrina C.	71	William	249, 250	Rouse	85



	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Helme, Sarah.....	53	Holley, Florence J.....	199	Humphrey, Captain.....	66, 301
Hendricks, Abby.....	180	Holman, Barbara Marie.....	112	William.....	293
Henry VI, King.....	8	David Jr.....	112	Hunt, Amos.....	89
Henry VII, King.....	9	George W.....	112	Anna.....	89
Henry VIII, King.....	8, 10, 212	Huldah.....	112	Bartholomew.....	289
Henshaw, Ann.....	149	Holmes, Obadiah.....	14, 17, 18	Phebe.....	280
Hera, William.....	282	Holyoke, N. C.....	289	Hurd, Mary.....	120
Herrige, Rose.....	14	Thomas.....	289	Hurley, Bessie Isabelle.....	149
Herrington, Annie.....	275	Hood, Eliza.....	87	Celia V. M.....	149
Joseph Jr.....	275	Hopkins, Abigail.....	291	Delvin Otrello.....	149
Paul.....	278	Amey.....	270	Elhelyna.....	149
Heseltine, Albert.....	139	Davis.....	291	Henry.....	149
Cordelia.....	139	Desire.....	270	Leven.....	149
Edwin R.....	139	Ebenezer.....	291	Husted, Rev. J. B.....	281
Jesse.....	139	Ezek.....	270	Hutchinson, Ann.....	28
Heyer, Anna.....	216	Peleg Clarke.....	291	Mrs.....	15
Hicks, Ann.....	231	Rev. Samuel.....	235	Hyde, Susan.....	159
Anne.....	231	Sarah.....	291	Hyzer, Abram E.....	193
Benjamin.....	231	Horton, Caroline Elizabeth.....	133	Melissa L.....	193
Elizabeth.....	231	Josephine Julia.....	133	Ingersoll, Anna Amelia.....	144
John.....	231	Otis M.....	133	Caroline Elif.....	144
Margaret.....	231	William C.....	133	Charles Leroy.....	144
Mary.....	231	William E.....	133	Ebenezer.....	144
Samuel.....	237	House, Mary Ann.....	161	Frank Dean.....	144
Sarah.....	280	Howard, Benjamin.....	239	George DeMont.....	144
Thomas.....	231	Phebe.....	239	Maud Mary.....	144
Weston.....	231	Lord Thomas.....	8	Robert Bradley.....	144
Hill, Dorcas.....	95	Howe, Henry.....	53	Robert Leroy.....	144
George Washington.....	96	Howland, Abigail.....	237	Sarah.....	144
Henry.....	19, 95	Ann Catherine.....	199	Ingley, Sarah.....	190
Mary.....	96	Elizabeth.....	237	Inman, Edward.....	28
Nathaniel.....	284	John.....	109, 288	Irish, Mr.....	35
Thomas.....	96	Louisa.....	288	Jackson, Alice.....	134
Hills, Amelia.....	110	Margaret.....	230	Alice Mabel.....	134
Chloe M.....	110	Samuel.....	287	Arthur Dudley.....	134
Daniel.....	110	Hoxie, Anna Babcock.....	180	Charles Henry.....	134
Frances M.....	110	Asa.....	180	Emmett Moore.....	134
James.....	110	Hoxsey, Peleg.....	294, 299	Harrison Clarke.....	134
Lucy M.....	110	Hoxsie, Eva.....	76	Henry Godden.....	134
P. Eudisia.....	110	Nelson.....	76	John Luther.....	134
Sarah A.....	110	Solomon.....	228	Mary Sophia.....	134
Hinkley, Orilla.....	116	Hoyt, Elizabeth.....	281	Raymond Danforth.....	134
Hiscox, Bathsheba.....	32	Hubbard, Bethiah.....	24	Jacobs, Lyman C.....	107
Bethia.....	26, 32	Job.....	24	Nancy Louisa.....	107
Edith.....	26	Judith.....	224	James, Abigail.....	58
Ephraim.....	26	Samuel.....	234	Ann.....	246
Gurdon.....	205	Rev. Samuel.....	24	Captain.....	245
Hannah.....	26	Tacy.....	24	Charles.....	95
Joseph.....	26, 32	Hubbell, Melinda.....	165	Doctor.....	246
Martha.....	98	Huddleston, Eliza.....	68	Eben.....	81
Mary.....	26, 139	Hughes, Joseph.....	277	Edward.....	246
May.....	26	Huling, Abigail S.....	88	Eli.....	95
Rebecca.....	26	Andrew.....	88	Elizabeth.....	130
Sarah.....	42	Burrill James.....	88	Euphrasia Cordelia.....	194
Susan C.....	205	Eleazer Slocum.....	88	H. N.....	194
Thomas.....	25, 26, 32, 78	Elizabeth.....	88	Lavinia.....	95
Rev. Thomas.....	26	Elizabeth W.....	88	Mary.....	246
William.....	26	Emeline.....	88	Susannah.....	81
Hitchcock, Daniel.....	294	Gardiner C.....	88	Jameson, Rev. T. C.....	287, 288, 289
Hoag, Alice Eaton.....	141	James.....	88	Jencks, Joseph.....	286
Bessie.....	141	Juliette C.....	88	Jennings, Ann P.....	177
Gertie.....	141	Oliver H. Perry.....	88	Anna Maria.....	177
Harry.....	141	Ruth Esther.....	88	Ida M.....	170
Hyram R.....	141	Samuel S.....	88	John M.....	170
Hocker, Tabitha.....	292	Hulinge, Honnor.....	27	Thomas.....	177
William.....	292	James.....	27	Jeffreys, Robert.....	214
Hoffman, Captain.....	296	Margaret.....	27	Jillson, Amos.....	280
Ellen Arlonine.....	163	Walton.....	27	Elizabeth.....	259
John Livingston.....	163	Hull, Alice.....	51	Martha.....	259
Holbrook, Peter.....	290	Almira D.....	122	Paul.....	259
Sarah.....	290	Gideon.....	122	Rebecca M.....	280
Holburton, Drusilla.....	121	Rev. Hamilton.....	146	Uriah.....	259
Ruth.....	121	Joseph.....	237	Johnson, Anne.....	284
Thomas.....	121	Joseph, Jr.....	238	Benedict.....	286
Holden, Charles.....	251	Latham.....	122	Hannah.....	104, 105
Holland, Cordelia.....	236	Lucy.....	79		
John.....	286, 289	M. Louisa.....	146		
Patty.....	289	Richard.....	146		



	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Johnson, Job.....	234	King, Howard W.....	133	Lanpheer, Annie Malvina.....	156
Joseph.....	234	John.....	276	Earl.....	156
Lorinda.....	170	Joseph Lyman.....	56	William.....	156
Mary.....	234	Lucy.....	56	Lanphere, Abigail.....	120
Ondara.....	145	Lucy Anne.....	56	Asa.....	197
Rebecca.....	55	Maria Anthony.....	133	Belinda.....	61
Polly.....	109	Maria Knight.....	133	Benjamin.....	236
Sarah.....	291	Mary E.....	189	Clarke.....	61
Stepheu.....	52	Minnette L.....	197	Daniel.....	61, 74
Thomas.....	291	Samuel.....	56	Daniel, Jr.....	74
Zekiel.....	55	Samuel Albert.....	56	David.....	61
Jones, Benedict.....	158	Sarah Eliza.....	56	Deborah.....	236
Captain.....	299	Whipple.....	125	Esther.....	110, 197
Elizabeth.....	245	William.....	276	Eunice.....	61, 74
Hannah.....	245	William Howard.....	133	George C.....	61
Harriet M.....	158	Kinney, Marilla.....	233	Hannah.....	236
Laura.....	245	Knight, Hannah.....	34	Hezekiah.....	236
Marietta.....	157	Jonathan.....	34	Joshua.....	235
Mercy A.....	118	Knowles, Alston W.....	180	Lucy J.....	238
Richard.....	245	Ann Elizabeth.....	152, 235	Mabel V.....	205
Richard Lord.....	245	Charles H.....	180	Mary.....	74, 294
Sarah.....	245	Daniel.....	52	Mercy.....	61
Susan.....	245	Dorcas.....	182	Nancy.....	61
William.....	157	Edwin.....	182	Nathaniel.....	120
Jordan, Mary A.....	233	Ellen J.....	194	Patience.....	109
Joslin, Henry.....	83, 137	Hannah.....	79	Sarah.....	120
Joyce, Anne.....	213	Henry.....	31	Susannah.....	197
		James.....	194	Wealthy.....	61
		John P.....	79	Wetthea.....	61, 74
Kane, Ann Eliza.....	269	Julia Hazard.....	180	Lapham, Matilda.....	278
Ann Elizabeth.....	269	Leroy W.....	180	Thomas.....	290
Oliver.....	269	Lillian E.....	180	Larabee, Annie.....	74
Keith, Cynthia.....	111	Matilda Emma.....	142	Larkin, David.....	43
Edward P.....	111	Nancy.....	79	John.....	31, 230, 297
Henry.....	111	Nathan H.....	180	Latham, Frances.....	210, 213, 214
Kenneth, Sadie.....	204	Robert.....	42	Genevieve B.....	205
Kent, Edward.....	193	Sarah.....	180	Lewis.....	210, 214, 215
Martha Jane.....	193	Stephen Chaplain.....	142	Susannah.....	281
Kenyon, Anna.....	63	William.....	142, 152	Lawrence, George.....	95
Charles.....	184	William Hazard.....	285	Mary.....	95
Elizabeth.....	79	Kooke, John.....	10	Lawton, Benjamin.....	232, 233
Emily F.....	205	Katherine.....	10	Caleb.....	232, 233
Halsey Clarke.....	184			Daniel.....	247
Joseph.....	63	Ladd, Deborah.....	282	John.....	233
Lewis.....	123	Lamb, Martha.....	253	Mary.....	26, 217, 232, 233, 235
Mabelle Perry.....	184	Langford, Ann.....	285	Polly.....	235
Mercy.....	278	Jonathan.....	235	Rebecca.....	247
Pamela C.....	123	Mary.....	235	Robert.....	235
Robert.....	290	Langworth, Annie L.....	205	Sarah.....	223, 247
Rubannah.....	290	Langworthy, Altana Babcock.....	155	Thomas.....	47
Sarah.....	62, 63, 83, 235	Angie.....	146	Leathe, Mercy.....	289
Silas R.....	183	Anna.....	102	Samuel.....	289
Simeon.....	83	B. Frank.....	193	Leavett, Rev. Jonathan.....	278, 286
Stephen S.....	205	Benjamin P, 2d.....	155	Leavitt, Ella M.....	177
Susannah.....	56, 87	Courtland Henry.....	102	Ledwood, Phebe Maria.....	156
Thomas.....	50, 267	David.....	103	Leem, Mercy.....	56
Kenzel, Florence Marguerite.....	241	Elizabeth.....	101, 155, 156	Leonard, Maria.....	165
William H.....	241	Ethelinda Davis.....	102	Rev. Silas.....	279
Kemper, Bertie.....	116	Fanny.....	103	Letcher Lydia.....	75
Henry.....	116	Hamilton Clarke.....	102	Lettice, Ann.....	281
Octive.....	116	Hattie.....	103	Dorothy.....	281
Keridge, Rose.....	11, 14	Hattie M.....	205	Thomas.....	281
Kimball, Addie.....	195	Henry Davis.....	102	Lewis, Abion.....	111
Betsey.....	236	Irving Newton.....	102	Anie.....	284
Daniel.....	286	James.....	102	Ann.....	106
Dean.....	195	John.....	103, 155	Anna.....	152, 157, 235
Felix R.....	286	Julia A.....	72	Anne.....	97
King, Adelmour Walstein.....	56	Maria.....	102	Benjamin.....	166
Blanche.....	133	Maria Pierce.....	102	Betsey.....	166
Byram.....	157	Mary Altana.....	155	C. C.....	287
Chauncey Wheeler.....	56	Mary Ann.....	146	Captain.....	236
Dan O.....	133	Mercy.....	101	Catherine.....	62, 239, 230
Dorcas.....	276	Peleg.....	103	Daniel.....	152, 284
Elizabeth.....	125	Samuel.....	101	Dorcas.....	97
Eseck.....	56	Sarah.....	155	Eliza.....	164
Eseck Clarke.....	56	Sarah Frances.....	103, 155	Elizabeth H.....	166
Elvira Dorcas.....	56	Thomas.....	146	Hattie Dennison.....	184
Frank J.....	133	Thomas Alfred.....	155	Rev. Isaac.....	280
Freelove.....	56				

	PAGE
Lewis, James	62, 230
James N.	184
Jesse	62
John	62, 285
Joseph	44, 62, 229, 230
Lois	181
Mary	44, 62, 229, 230, 290
Mary Jane	193
Mary M.	111
Maxson	97
Mercy	62
Molly	62
Nancy	97
Nathaniel	47
Phebe	104
Polly	115
Ransom	104
Sally	74
Sarah	62, 158, 220, 230
Sarah Ann	152
Susie Clarke	184
Valentine	62, 230
Whitman	164
Libby, William	102
Liddle, Mary Ann	154
Lillibridge, Edward	123
Mary	123, 229, 281
Lincoln, Rev. Warren	280
Lippitt, Colonel	78, 206, 258, 299, 301
Littlefield, Betsey	130
Catherine	276
Catherine	68
Edwin Gardner	180
Edward S.	276
John	276
Mary	180
Mary Van Ostrand	150
Nathaniel	276
Rathbun	276
Ray T.	276
Samuel	68, 99
Livermore, Amanda	138
Briggs B.	138
Clarissa Crandall	138
Devillo E.	138
Louis C.	138
Maxson G.	138
Phebe Selucia	138
William Slocum	138
Livesy, Rev. Richard	285
Locke, Catherine Helen	105
Ellet	65
Ezekiel J.	286
Rev. Ezekiel J.	287, 292
John	105
Lord, Rev. Willis	285
Louis d'Orleans	212
Lucar, Mark	22
Luther, Gilbert	89
Harriet S.	89
Lydia	238
Rev. Nelson	278
Lynch, Almira Hull	181
Frank Osborne	181
Norman Clarke	181
Lyon, Caroline	89
Laton	89
Lyons, Laura	195
McClintock, Dr.	98
Harriet	98
McConkey, Lucy Ann	132
McCoon, Isabella	33
McKenna, Ellen	272
Mary	187
Patrick	187, 272
Terence	272
McKenzie, Alexander Donald	196
Alexander Donald, Jr.	196

	PAGE
McKenzie, Lillie Louise	196
McLaughlin, Edward	281
John	185
Maria	185
Mary	185
Mary Ann	281
Rose	281
McLoud, Emma Elizabeth	169
Erminie Elizabeth	189
Hazel Hall	189
John William	189
McMahon, Mary	187
McNeil, George	105
Hannah Henry	105
McPherson, Margaret	76
Mackee, Bathsheba	32
John	32
Mackenny, Rev. James A.	292
Magee, Bathsheba	32
Catherine	224
John	32
Main, Chloe L.	73
Clarinda L.	73
Clarissa	73
Eleanor Angeline	73
James	109
Joseph C.	73
Mary	73
Nathan D.	73
Nathaniel	73
Nathaniel P.	73
Polly	73
Sally	109
Samuel O.	73
Truman C.	73
Zadock P.	109
Mallard, Drusilla	121
Mallon, Rev. P.	280
Manchester, Susan	181
Thomas	289, 291
Mann, Asa	245
Betsey	111
Catherine	245
Charles	245
Cornelia	245
Eliza	245
Frederick	245
Frederick Clarke	242, 243
Freelove	245
John Preston	235
Lila Stewart	242
M. E.	245
Mehitable	235
Rachel	111
Thomas	285
Timothy	111
Walter	242, 245
Manser, Mary	277
Marbury, Catherine	216
Marchant, Elizabeth	124, 194
William	124
Marden, Ella Gertrude	136
James E.	136
Marks, Ann	282
Marquis of Routeline	212
Marsh, Alfred E.	12, 187
Deborah P.	236
Edward Clarke	187
James Ross	187
Jeannette Frances	12, 187
Lumar Foote	187
Mabel Frances	187
Nicholas	286
Olive	69
Marson, C. Adaline	120
Clarence H.	120
Francis P.	130
George E.	120

	PAGE
Martin, Anna E.	91
Elizabeth Fowler	240
Thomas	8
Marwin, Mary S.	151
William	151
William E.	151
Maryott, Mary	143
Nancy	148
Nathan	148
Mason, Betsey	89
George S.	89
Rev. John	284
Mary	135
Mathewson, John	86
Mary Laugley	86
Matthews, Ann P.	177
Isaac	289
Jeremiah	289
Mary Ann	289
Mawdsley, John	290
Sarah	230
Maxson, Abigail	48, 72
Adaline	77
Albert W.	161
Alfred	94, 194
Alfred M.	141
Almira	74
Alonzo	137
Amanda Eveline	161
Amelia Pendleton	162
Amev	32
Angeline	77
Asa	299
Avis	26
Benjamin	48
Benjamin Clarke	291
Bethiah	26
Charles Mason	77
Chloe	72
Clarke	48, 137
Colonel	64
Courtland	67
David	48, 72
Deborah	77
Diantha	74
Dorothy	26, 30
Duane M.	77
Eleanor	90
Elizabeth	26, 47, 48, 67
Ethan	48
Fanny	94, 141
Hannah	26
Hannah M.	77
Helen Emma	177
Henry	77
Hiran	48
Holly	48, 74, 172
Holly Welcome	74
Ira	145
Isaiah	48, 73
Jane P.	77
Jesse	47, 67
Jesse, Jr.	67
John	26, 30, 33, 44, 46, 48, 114, 139, 230, 282, 290
John, Jr.	26
Rev. John	26
Jonathan	50, 51, 288, 297
Joseph	26, 32, 40, 50, 230
Joshua	32
Joshua C.	47
Judith	25
26, 48, 74, 137, 158,	172
Keturah	59
Lydia	139, 288
Marinda	118
Martia	67
Mary	26, 30, 67, 94, 141

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Maxson, Mary Ann.....	145	Moore, Arnold.....	109	Ney, James.....	54, 55
Mary Clarke.....	67	Aurelia Czoa.....	109	Jonathan.....	55
Mary Starr.....	74, 172	Benjamin B.....	123	Mercy.....	55
Martha.....	291	Calista Finch.....	109	Randall.....	55
Matthew.....	281	Caroline M.....	240	Rebecca.....	55
Mercy.....	194, 288	Charles W.....	103	Sarah.....	54, 55
Moses Barber.....	94	Edwin Anson.....	109	Nichols, Amy.....	112
Myrtilla A.....	202	Hannah.....	221	Ann.....	246
Nancy.....	48, 137	Henry C.....	108	Elizabeth.....	38
Patience.....	94	Rev. Isaac.....	292	Esther.....	236
Paul.....	48, 67	Mary Jerusha.....	108	John.....	39, 236
Peleg.....	291	Polly.....	109	Mercy.....	38
Phila.....	114	Richard.....	224	R.....	246
Polly.....	94	Sophia.....	115	Rebecca.....	246
Ray.....	48	Warren James.....	108	Sally Ann.....	246
Russell.....	47, 67, 72	William Satterlee.....	109	Susannah.....	39
Sarah.....	48, 73, 74, 137, 291	Zilla Imogen.....	108	Thomas.....	38
Sarah Harris.....	72	Morey, Benjamin.....	292	Niles, Ann.....	230
Silas.....	48, 74	Susannah.....	292	Jeremiah.....	239
Sophia.....	67	Mory, Joseph.....	226	Phebe.....	105
Susan.....	137	Moses, Arn.....	280	Sarah.....	239
Susanna.....	26	Mosher, Hannah.....	287	Silas.....	288
Tabitha.....	50, 51	John.....	30	Norris, Basil.....	143
Tacy.....	138, 139, 194	Mary.....	26, 30	Helen.....	143
Thomas.....	48	Maxson.....	287	John Lawson.....	143
Truman.....	77	Mott, Elizabeth.....	220, 221	Laura Cordelia.....	143
Wealthy.....	77	Mowatt, Charlotte.....	279	Northrop, Benjamin.....	274
William B.....	140, 161	Mowry, Amey.....	273	Clarke.....	291
William H.....	77	Augustus.....	239	Carr.....	291
Zacheus.....	290	Benjamin.....	239	Christopher.....	291
Mayhew, Arthur M.....	151	Daniel, Jr.....	273	Emeline.....	236
Isabella Emily.....	151	Dorcas.....	289	George.....	39, 291
Jessie Eugene.....	151	Elizabeth.....	286	Gideon.....	194
Mayne, Virginia.....	206	Frederick.....	156	Immanuel.....	291
Medluy, Mary.....	275	Henry S.....	257	Mary.....	65, 274
Messenger, Viola Adele.....	197	Joseph.....	227	Ruth.....	274
Metcalf, Lois C.....	204	John.....	286	Northrup, Annie.....	194
Mickle, Elizabeth.....	159	Rev. Junia S.....	281	Samuel G.....	286
Phoebe.....	159	Mary.....	227	Sarah.....	291
Simeon.....	159	Mary Estelle.....	156	Sarah Ann.....	152
Miles, Sarah.....	22	Nathaniel.....	286	William.....	88
Millard, Abigail.....	230	Patience.....	289	Noyes, Eliza.....	291
Augustus.....	150	Mumford, Sarah.....	58	Joseph.....	89, 297
Benjamin.....	230	Munger, Carrie B.....	169	Nye, Abby.....	180
Elizabeth.....	230	Francis Ethan.....	169	Electa.....	116
John.....	230	Jane Almy Louise.....	169	George.....	138
Katherine.....	230	Mary Ann.....	169	Isabella W.....	133
Martha.....	230	William.....	169	Judith.....	133
Mary Elizabeth.....	150	Munro, Archibald.....	238	Mary Ella.....	180
Susannah.....	150	Bennett.....	291	Samuel H.....	180
Miller, Daniel.....	290	Bennett, Jr.....	291	Sarah.....	128
Erasmus Darwin.....	112	James.....	269	Walter A.....	180
Georgiana Parker.....	112	Jeremiah.....	238	Oldfield, Anna.....	285
Hannah.....	112	Mehitable.....	238	John.....	285
Louisa.....	112	Rebecca.....	238	Olcott, Nancy.....	97
Louise Darwin.....	112	Sarah.....	291	Olmstead, Euphrasia Cordelia.....	194
Nathaniel.....	112	Munroe, Emeline.....	126	Olney, Captain.....	234
Susau A.....	278	Murphy, Nancy.....	133	C.....	295, 301
Winthrop.....	112	Nettie.....	201	Rev. Joseph.....	109
Millett, Daniel.....	287	Mygatt, Eliza.....	159	Lydia.....	109
Hannah.....	287	Negos, Phebe.....	248	Ordway.....	137
Miner, Fanny Maria.....	114	Nelson, Emeline.....	194	Osborn, Rosella B.....	204
Helen.....	114	Newbury, Anne.....	220	Rev. V. R.....	281
Julia A.....	201	Walter.....	220	Osborne, Jeremiah.....	22
Minor, Elizabeth M.....	71	Walton.....	216	Mercy.....	22
J.....	71	Newell, Rev. Isaac D.....	186	Overbeck, Mary Ann.....	154
Mitchell, Sarah.....	274	Sarah.....	186	Overton, Ann Jane.....	193
Susannah.....	87, 272	Sarah Jane.....	186	Page, Almira.....	114
Mohler, Henry.....	136	Newton, Caroline.....	185	Almira D.....	121
Sarah Louisa.....	136	Elizabeth.....	185	Ferdinand.....	109
Money, Robert.....	52	James L.....	141	Harriet.....	109
Moodey, Frances.....	287	Mary.....	141	John.....	291
Robert.....	287	Ney, Alice.....	55	Sarah.....	291
Moon, Abigail.....	237	Clarke.....	55	William.....	114
David.....	115	Dennis.....	55	Paine, Bezeleel.....	283
Ellen.....	115	George.....	55	John.....	27
Moore, Abbie Louise.....	123	Hazard.....	55		
Andrew.....	115				

INDEX OF NAMES.

331

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Palmer, Albion.....	115	Peckham, Patience York.....	94	Phillips, Abigail.....	2-2
Barbara.....	211	Perry M.....	284	Adele.....	75
Caroline.....	157	Phebe.....	223	Alice.....	28
Elizabeth.....	97	Philip.....	25, 34	Barbara.....	28
George B.....	115	Ruth.....	62, 274, 282, 283	Charlotte.....	73
Gershom.....	127, 286	Susannah.....	62	Delevan.....	75
Rev. Gershom.....	288	Thomas.....	24, 25, 27, 34	Elizabeth.....	51
Israel.....	155	Virtue.....	274	Freelove.....	56
James L.....	157	William.....	24, 223, 224	Irene.....	75
Lawton.....	284	Rev. William.....	24	Jane.....	75
Lorena.....	115	William Sweet.....	62	John.....	51, 231
Lucy.....	155	Pendleton, Adam.....	41	Joseph.....	51
Mary.....	157	Anna.....	41	Luna May.....	178
Mary L.....	165	Anne.....	41	Malinda.....	115
Nancy Mary.....	155	Benjamin.....	283	Martin.....	75
Phoebe.....	138	Catherine.....	70, 75	Mary.....	224
Roger.....	211	Clarissa Harlow.....	41	Michael.....	28
Sarah.....	114, 115	David.....	283	Morgan P.....	178
Palsey, Adam.....	281	Deborah.....	43, 71	Patience.....	235
Cynthia A.....	251	Edmond.....	47	Richard.....	28
Lydia.....	281	Elisha Clarke.....	41	Sarah.....	281
Pardee, Emily.....	107	Joseph.....	41, 48, 121	Smith.....	75
Joseph Ebenezer.....	107	Joshua.....	41	William.....	115, 224
Thankful.....	197	Katherine.....	71	Pierce, Clay.....	155
Parker, Bethiah D.....	235	Lois.....	283	Edward.....	287
Catherine.....	39	Lucy.....	41	Elizabeth.....	56
Joseph.....	41	Lydia.....	41, 283	Frances M.....	287
Mariusus.....	285	Martha.....	41	George.....	288
Mary.....	218, 278	Mary.....	41	Jennie.....	155
Peter.....	39	Mercy.....	283	Maria Louisa Potter.....	155
Phebe.....	74	Nancy.....	121	Sarah.....	63
Thomas.....	39	Polly.....	41	Pike, Anne.....	224
Parks, Susanna.....	256	Sarah.....	41, 48, 70, 71, 283	William.....	224
Parkson, Joseph.....	26	Sylvester.....	70, 71	Pinnegar, Ahny.....	224
Patch, Alonzo.....	139	William.....	41	Captain.....	245
Charles.....	139	Penny, Carrie.....	76	William.....	224
Sarah Ann.....	139	Giles A.....	76	Pinner, John.....	215
Patterson, Elizabeth.....	104, 137	Julia E.....	76	Sarah.....	215
Ella.....	175	Justin.....	76	Pitman, Bridget.....	233
Ella Adele.....	173	Phoebe L.....	76	Rev. Edward.....	279
Everett Earl.....	175	Perkins, Keziah.....	98, 106	Frances.....	225
John E.....	175	Mary.....	148	Rebecca.....	237
Mary.....	175	Newman.....	288	Samuel.....	225, 237
Paul, Sarah.....	219	Perrin, Frances E.....	287	Poe, Edgar A.....	147
Payne, Amey.....	251	William.....	287	Pond, Mary.....	148
Elijah F.....	269	Perry, Abner.....	120	Poppie, Amey.....	220
Helen.....	192	Allen.....	114	Dorcas.....	230
Hoxie.....	132	Anne.....	48	Hannah.....	230
John.....	251	Katherine C.....	182	John.....	230
Lucy.....	192	Clarissa.....	141	Penelope.....	230
William.....	251	Edward.....	35, 51, 93	Porter, Hannah.....	219
Peabody, Phebe Ann.....	142	Elizabeth.....	114	Post, Bertha Eugenie.....	186
Sally.....	142	F.....	84	Dotha Louise.....	186
William.....	142	Fanny.....	120	Frederic Warner.....	193
Pearce, Daniel.....	266	Frances.....	120	Lillie Louise.....	193
Elizabeth.....	266	George.....	123	Mary Marr.....	193
Margaret.....	266	George Clarke.....	114	William E.....	193
Pearson, Mary S.....	151	Hannah.....	62	Potter, Abigail.....	127
Peck, Enos.....	158	Josiah.....	89	Adealde.....	171
Mary Jane.....	117, 158	Lillian A.....	179	Barbara.....	35
Peckham, Abby M.....	62	Loren J.....	170	Daniel.....	51, 75
Ann.....	62	Manville.....	114	David.....	127
August.....	24	Mary.....	43	Ednah Eliza.....	282
Bethiah.....	62	Palmer.....	114	Eunice.....	282
Deborah.....	62, 223, 224	Palmer Allen.....	114	Eliza Ann.....	86
Elizabeth.....	24, 235	Penelope.....	125	Elizabeth.....	35, 51
Eunice.....	91, 92	Samuel.....	43, 62, 87	Esther.....	55, 56
Hannah.....	24, 25, 27, 34, 62	Samuel, Jr.....	43	Helen Marr.....	147
Isaac.....	62, 94, 257	Susan.....	87	Hannah.....	36
Isaac, Jr.....	62	Susannah.....	43, 62, 126	Ichabod.....	282, 289
Jane.....	257	Peterson, Eliza.....	80, 81	Isabel.....	249
John.....	14, 24, 62	Ichabod.....	81, 142	James.....	86
John Hazard.....	62	Sarah.....	80, 81, 142	John.....	226, 227
Joseph Clarke.....	62	Susannah.....	81, 142	Jonathan.....	93
Judith.....	224	Phelps, Anastasia Jane.....	113	Joseph.....	56
Mary.....	14, 24, 53	Frances L.....	113	Judith.....	85
Mary York.....	94	John A.....	113	Lois.....	51
Nancy.....	62	Philbrick, Alice.....	279	Lydia.....	75



	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Potter, Lydia M.	75	Rathburn, Ruth	51	Robinson, Charles T.	292
Martha	35, 235, 201	Thomas	51	Cyrus Clarke	94
Martha Abigail	145	Ray, Anne	68	Elizabeth	244
Mary	41, 93	James	292	Ellen A.	84
Meriba	289	Thankful	232	Martha	235, 236
Oscar T.	145	Raymond, Jessie Frances	240	Mary	244
Robert	35, 75	Philip L.	240	Crville C.	94
Robert, Jr.	85	Raynor, Belle	119	Phillip	24
Robert Clarke	75	Emmet	119	Pliny	0
Rouse	35	Howard	119	Rowland	238
Ruby	147	Marion Adelaide	119	Sabrina	9
Samuel	35, 226	Razee, Isaac	250	Sarah A.	9
Susan	74	Read, Agnes Matilda	234	Sarah Ann	239
Susannah	93, 103	James	54	William	235, 244
Thomas	35, 84, 226, 250, 296	William Gardiner	234	William M.	0
Wealthy	75	Redwood, Abraham	235	Roches, Griffin	21
William	35, 147	Patience	235	Jane	21
William, Jr.	51	Rebecca	235	Rock, Mary	259
Powell, Sarah	91	Reid, Emily	176	Polly	25
Power, Hopestill	223	Remington, Allen	143	Robert	25
Jane	223	Laura	143, 196	Rockwell, Lucy	15
Nicholas	223	Rexford, Rev. Jordan	279	Rodman, Captain	24
Powers, Alice Mabel	170	Reynolds, Abigail	69, 127	Clarke	217, 218
Charles H.	170	Amanda	72, 106, 149	Elisha	183
Herbert De Vere	170	Ann Susan	90	Hannah	216, 217, 218
Laura	170	Benjamin	69	John	218
Pratt, Helen M.	135	Deborah	118	Louisa H.	186
Preble, Abraham	213	Hannah	69	Mary Jane	189
Prescott, Alphonsa D. B. L.	171	Henry	89	Patience	218
Prior, John	88	John	24	Rebecca	235
Mary	216	Joseph	24, 42, 181	Robert	189
Matthew	216	Lucy	181	Ruch Ann	133
Sarah	216	Lydia	181	Samuel	218
Proctor, Florence Caroline	136	Mary	21, 89	Thomas	216, 217, 218
H.	136	Mary Ann	89	Walker	235
Protzmann, Annie Laura	206	Mercy	38, 42	William	218
Henry S.	206	Phebe	89	Rogers, Mr.	15
Mary	206	Sarah	24, 42	Amelia	85
Proud, Joseph	244	Silas W.	119	Benjamin H.	85
Mary	244	Stephen	127	David	118
Putnam, Maria Jeanette	186	Thomas	24	Elizabeth	80, 95
Ralph, Maria Spencer	136	Thomas A.	90	Jesse D.	107, 108
Thomas S.	136	Zacheus	72, 106	John	85
Ramsay, Elizabeth	212	Rhoades, Julia	86	Joseph	85
Thomas	212	Rhodes, Sarah	39	Mary	206, 238, 290
Randall, Alexander	114	Theo.	33	Mary Ann	169
Alice E.	169	Theodaty, Jr.	33	Mary Ann Eliza	198
Byron L.	169	Rice, Dorothea S.	286	Nancy	197
Clarissa	114, 160	Jehiel W.	286	Polly Barter	107
Cynthia	170	Thomas	281, 283	Samantha	148
Deborah	118	Rich, Sarah	144	Sarah	85
Eleanor Antoinette	169	Richardson, Amos	262, 263	Sarah Ann	169
Frances L.	114	Betsey	277	Silas	197
John	298	Catherine	262	Susan	163
Julia W.	114	Joseph	277	Thomas	80, 225
Mary	119	Mary	277	Thomas, Jr.	225
Mary E.	114	Rebecca	27	Thomas George	85
Ray	169	Sarah	262, 263	William C.	85
Thomas	118	Zachariah	27	Zerviah	89
Rev. William	85	Richmond, Colonel	48	Roof, Henrietta	179
Randolph, Baryllian F.	146	Lydia	288	Root, Lucy	192
Cornelia A.	146	Robert	288	Rose, Betsey	372
Rev. Warren	279	Stephen	288	David	87, 272
Rathbone, Anna	62	Roberts, Almira Elizabeth	91	George Clarke	151
Anne	62	Angelina	135	Mary Elizabeth	17
Dorcas	52, 97	Edgar Clarke	134	Ray Clarke	1
George C.	182	Eugene	134	Rosina	
Hannah Perry	62	Evelyn Pusey	134	Susannah	87
James	62	Fannie Sophia	134	William J.	
Joshua	52	Jane	134	Roosevelt, Calvin Lay	
Phoebe	182	Luella Augusta	134	John Talbot	
Susannah	62	Maria Louisa	134	Juliet	
Thomas	62	Moses	91	Marcus B.	
Rathbun, John	271	Robert Richford	134	Marcus Sherwood	
Lois	94	Thomas H.	184	Mary Fanny	1
Mary	289	Robinson, Andrew J.	94	Rev. Sherwood	1
Patience	271	Caroline E.	6	Ross, Amey	22
Thomas	289	Caroline M.	94	Ann	66, 229





	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Smith, Charles Eastwick	6,	Spencer, Susanna	29	Stillman, Aron Ophelia	162
	242, 243, 244,	Susannah	150	Arthur J.	168
Christopher	38	William	39	Asa	49, 77
Clarke	38, 290	Spicer, Fanny	102	Belle	108
Daniel	265	Joseph	102, 116	Benjamin	60
Dorcas	62	Lucy Eleanor	116	Bernice Arlonine	163
Edward	291	Mary	102	Bessie Adele	163
Elisha	291	Noyes	116	Charlotte	69
Eliza	245	Spink, Hannah	282	Chloe	162
Elizabeth	291	Spinto, John Thomas	29	Clarissa	168
Ephraim	286	Spooner, Elizabeth	248	Clarke	40, 41, 60
Flora Estelle	163	Sprague, Catherine	262	Cynthia Maria	41, 49
Isaac	291	Mary	86, 87, 253	Deborah	41, 49
Jacob	68	Richard	262	Elizabeth	41
James	116	Springer, Joseph	300	Ethan	76, 115, 168
John	265	Squires, Blanche Amanda	206	Fred Elbert	163
John Milton	290	George C	206	George	209
Rev. Joseph	283	Stafford, Hannah	268	Hannah	94
Kate	167	Stanborough, Janette	175	John	40, 41
Lila Stewart	242, 243, 244	Stanley, Lydia A.	279	John Clarke	134
Lillian	116	Patience	279	Joseph	49
Lucinda May	163	William	279	Keturah	41
Lydia	38	Stanton, Avis	215	Louis	134
Margaret	265, 266	Benjamin	95	Marie Antoinette	168
Martha	280	Catharine	283	Mary	40, 41, 60, 77, 119
Mary	38	Colonel	269	Mary Elizabeth	134
Mercy	265	Daniel	221	Mary Susan Evaline	163
Octive	115	David	221, 283	Matthew	251, 287
Patrick	279	Elizabeth	220, 221	Rev. Matthew	292
Phebe	38	Hannah	221	Mattie A.	168
Phlena	290	Henry	215	Myra Luella	148
Philip	22	John	25,	Nancy	107
Rachel	178	31, 80, 123, 215, 220,	221	Polly	49, 115
Rebecca	293	John, Jr.	221	Samuel N.	162
Rebecca Malvina	290	Jonathan	221	Stennett Clarke	148
Richard	38	Joseph	55, 221, 293,	Teressa I.	148
Sarah	291	Latham	221	Wait	77
Silas Clarke	290	Mary	80, 123, 215, 217,	Wealthy	77
Simeon	63	Mercy	67	Welthea	60
Virgil Clarinda	290	Rebecca	89	William	69
William M.	163	Renewed	95, 124, 182	William Newton	163
Snell, Abraham	90	Robert	63, 215,	Willett	94
Abram B.	90	Samuel	221	Stillwell, Elder	15
Albert E.	90	Susannah	63	Stoddard, Noah	269
Almira M.	90	Staples, Silvia	259	Ruth	133
Charles W.	90	Stephen	259	Stone, Amos	168
Clark B.	90	William R.	279	Ebenezer	168
Desire Ann	90	Steadman, Frank K.	194	Elizabeth	168
Elizabeth	90	Hannah	179	Mary Elizabeth	168
Emeline Frances	91	Hattie DeForest	104	Stores, Esther	144
George	90	Steadman, Jane	266	Stoughton, Cora	205
Henry	91	Oliver	266	Stoulemyer, Emma S.	208
James M.	90	William	266	Stout, Delphine	208
John P. Livingston	90	Steer, Abigail	267	William	208
Mary Ellen	91	Anthony	267	Stringham, Henrietta	179
Mary J.	90	Enock M.	267	Josephine	179
William H.	90	Steere, Ann E.	285	Samuel C.	179
Snow, Rev. Joseph	282	Robert H.	285	Studley, Amos	172
Thed S.	179	Stephens, Hester Ann	171	Frances	172
Snyder, Anna L.	195	Stephenson, Caroline	115	Sturdivant, Cyrus	292
Southland, Catharine	130	George	115	Joseph	292
Southworth, Persis Miles	168	Stetson, Cornelius	260	Sophia A.	292
Spelman, Asel Althea	190	Cornelius, Jr.	290	Sullings, Rev. Henry	278
Mary Blanche	190	Dorcas	230	Swan, Emma R.	168
Royal Ben	190	Sally	230	Persis Miles	168
Spencer, Abner	29	Stephen	230	Robert	168
Carew	29	Susanna	290	Sweet, Bertha Louisa	119
Carey	29	Stevens, Calvin	75	Betsy	56
Caroline Elizabeth	133	Florence Adele	75	Byron Luther	119
Clarke	29	Mary	75	Charles Clarke	119
Gen.	58	Steward, William	235	Charles E.	119
Lurena Potter	162	Stewart, Ella Isadore	193	Clarissa	119
Margaret	29, 246	George W.	193	Deborah	62
María S.	145	Stiles, Rachel	139	Deborah Gertrude	119
Ondara	145	Stillman, Alfred Tennyson	148	Elizabeth	56
Peter	29	Allen Paul	148	Elnathan	277
Silas	145	Anna	41	James	56
Susan	246	Annie Jane	134	John Clarke	56

INDEX OF NAMES.

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Sweet, Louisa Jane.....	119	Thomas, Desire.....	57	Turner, Mary.....	28
Lucy.....	56	Eleanor.....	163	Mary Angie.....	163
Luther.....	119	Gardiner.....	169	Maud Frances.....	163
Marinda.....	119	George.....	57, 226, 227, 233, 277, 299	Sarah Maria.....	163
Parker.....	133	Henry Nelson.....	260	Willis Brockett.....	163
Phebe.....	56	Mahala.....	174	Tuttle, Henry.....	19
Ruth Ann.....	133	Mary Eleanor.....	169	Phia.....	11
Willard Hamilton.....	119	Pelez.....	31	Tyler, Rev. William.....	272, 28
William.....	56	Samuel.....	237	Udall, Adima.....	6
William McCarris.....	56	Thompson, Olive.....	159	Olive Marsh.....	6
Swope, Florence.....	137	Thomas.....	233	Underwood, Almy.....	15
Oren L.....	137	Thurston, Abigail.....	220	Fanny.....	207
Taber, Waity M.....	230	Benjamin.....	69	Utter, Anastasia Jane.....	11
Taft, Mary.....	79	Edward.....	220, 221	Betsey.....	16
Thomas.....	239	Elizabeth.....	220, 221	Charles M.....	11
Taft, Anna.....	273	Gardiner.....	280	Vane, Henry, Sr.....	17, 1
Rev. George.....	282	Rev. Gardner.....	282	Van Horn, Herbert C.....	14
Taggart, Almy.....	270	285, 287, 288, 289, 291, 293	101	Holdridge C.....	14
Clarke.....	259	Thurston, George.....	101	Mabel C.....	14
Henry.....	270	Hannah.....	69, 220	Mattie.....	149
Mary.....	270, 289	John.....	69, 220	Van Horne, Esther L.....	11
Ruth.....	289	Joseph.....	220	Thomas.....	11
William.....	270, 289, 296	Latham.....	220	Van Ingen, Elizabeth Ann.....	10
Talman, Desire.....	57	Mary.....	220	Rev. John.....	10
James.....	57	Phebe.....	220	Van Sicken, Charles.....	19
William.....	57	Samuel.....	220	Olivette M.....	19
Tanner, Francis.....	235	Sarah.....	101, 220	Van Woert, Ada.....	7
John.....	45, 102	Susan.....	21	Annie.....	7
John Virgil.....	102	Tilley, R. H.....	5, 10	Andrew.....	7
Phoebe.....	102	Tillford, Archibald.....	239	Frank.....	7
Sarah Elizabeth.....	102	Mehitable.....	289	Jacob.....	7
Tarbell, Cora V.....	116	Tillinghast, Abigail.....	39	Lillie.....	7
Eunice.....	116	Barbara.....	263	Marietta.....	7
George C.....	116	Benjamin.....	39	Melissa.....	7
Grove K.....	116	George.....	230	Susie.....	7
Norris.....	116	Hannah.....	238	William.....	7
Taylor, Rev. Benjamin.....	285	Pardon.....	39, 223, 238	Varin, Isabel.....	25
Deborah.....	75	Sarah.....	39	James.....	25
Eliza.....	280	Tisdale, Joseph.....	233	Joseph.....	25
Elizabeth.....	101	Phebe.....	233	Varnum, Colonel.....	29
Frances.....	231	Tobey, Rev. Zalmon.....	282	Vars, Ann Jewett.....	16
Joseph.....	75	Tompkins, Phebe.....	243	Forrest Legrand.....	16
Judge.....	101	Samuel.....	248	Legrand.....	16
Lydia M.....	174	Topham, Colonel.....	293, 294, 299, 300, 301	Lillian Armethabel.....	16
Martha.....	190	Torrey, Joseph.....	216	Varse, Isaac.....	23
Peter.....	231	Tower, Levi.....	102	Mary.....	23
Priscilla.....	231	Susan Adelaide.....	170	Rebecca.....	23
Rowland.....	75	Tracy, John.....	159	Theodaty.....	23
Samuel.....	231	Susan.....	159	Vaughan, Frances.....	21
William.....	245	Susan Eliza.....	159	Gideon.....	23
Teed, Elizabeth.....	159	Treal, Prudence.....	170	Patience.....	23
Tefft, Abigail.....	165	Tripp, Samuel.....	51	Rev. William.....	21
Clarke.....	125	Truett, Catherine.....	66	Vaughn, Mr.....	21
Elizabeth.....	130	Truman, Joseph.....	72	Frances.....	21
Hannah.....	50	Mary.....	72	Sarah M.....	19
Joanna.....	281	Tucker, Betsey.....	88	Vaugh, Frances.....	210, 21
John.....	290	Charles J.....	180	William.....	210, 21
John, Jr.....	50	Elizabeth.....	263	Verinda, Rev. William.....	273, 28
Joseph.....	281, 290	Frances.....	195	Vilate, Mary.....	4
Mary.....	290	Hannah.....	50, 51	Vinall, Rev. William.....	29
Sally.....	290	Hannah Davis.....	180	Vincent, Jemima.....	4
Samuel.....	44, 281	Joshua.....	50, 51	Vinton, Rev. Francis.....	28
Sarah.....	125	Laura.....	195	Violet, Thankful.....	4
Sophia.....	130	Mary Clarke.....	180	Vonderdink, Ann.....	15
William.....	130, 299	Mary T.....	279	Vose, Benjamin.....	20
Tesdell, Joseph.....	242	Mercy.....	54, 55	Joshua.....	25
Phebe.....	232	Newman.....	54, 55	Sarah.....	29
Tew, Ann.....	285	Ruth.....	125	Wager, Harold.....	13
Mary.....	288	Simeon.....	235	Howard.....	13
Richard.....	288	Thomas B.....	195	Orentha Malzena.....	13
Thomas.....	285	Welcome.....	125	V. A.....	13
William.....	295	Tuckerman, Oliver P.....	287	Waite, Abigail.....	23
Thayer, Almira.....	123	Tuckyell, Christopher.....	281	Benjamin.....	268, 28
Ann.....	278	Tudor, Mary.....	9	Benjamin C.....	14
Major.....	293	Queen Mary.....	8, 9	Benjamin Case.....	8
Rev. Thatcher.....	292	Turner, Gertrude Almira.....	163	Catherine Friend.....	14
William.....	123			Dorcas.....	8
Thomas, Amey Ann.....	260				

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Waite, Easton.....	58	Weeden, Mary.....	219	Whipple, Evelina D.....	260
George.....	284	Peleg.....	272	John.....	300
John.....	84	Phebe.....	233	Bispah Jencks.....	260
Joseph.....	58, 284	Phebe Tripp.....	233	White, Anna.....	285
Mary.....	58, 268	Sarah.....	219, 234	Betsey M.....	286
Matthew.....	84	William.....	22, 24, 27, 31, 219, 233	Job.....	285
Mercy.....	84	Weeks, Elizabeth.....	179	Jonathan.....	285
Samuel.....	84	Weller, Charles.....	75	Mary E.....	190
Sarah.....	268, 284	Eliza.....	75	Roger.....	285
William.....	84	Emna.....	75	Sabra.....	285
Waldo, Fanny.....	120	Frank.....	75	Stowell.....	286
Walker, Angeline.....	274	James.....	75	Wealthian.....	285
Charles.....	103	Joel.....	75	Whitford, Ada Elizabeth.....	180
Ethel.....	179	Joel.....	75	Albert.....	76
George.....	103	Susan.....	75	Amy A.....	180
Lucy.....	141, 282	Wellman, Lucy Ann.....	70	Anguinette.....	77
Mary.....	103	William.....	70	Calvin.....	74
Mary C.....	103	Wells, Albert M.....	167	Clark M.....	74
Philip.....	282	Ann.....	49	Clarke.....	77
Stephen B.....	274	Anne.....	43	Cyrus Brown.....	77
Walser, Andrew M.....	135	Barbara.....	78	David.....	76, 77
Ann Elizabeth.....	135	Clarke.....	43	Deborah.....	76
George.....	135	David.....	43	Delos Clarke.....	77
Mary L.....	135	Elizabeth.....	78, 97	Edwin.....	74
William E.....	135	Emily.....	139	George L.....	77
Wanton, Joseph.....	245	Harriet.....	164	Hamilton Joseph.....	76
Mary.....	228	Jonathan.....	72	Hannah.....	74
Sarah.....	245	Joseph.....	43, 139	Harriet.....	77
Stephen.....	228	Lucy.....	139	Harriet Adaline.....	77
Ward, Anne.....	68	Lydia.....	139	Herbert David.....	76
Deborah.....	99	Mary.....	43, 64, 72, 93	John T.....	180
Richard.....	226, 227	Mary Imogen.....	164	Joshua.....	74
Samuel.....	68	Oliver.....	154	Joshua, Jr.....	133
Thomas.....	14, 226	Peter.....	49, 78	Joshua P.....	74
Ware, Rachel.....	111	Peter C.....	164	Lucy A.....	180
Warren, Helen M.....	132	Rebecca.....	97	Lucy Ann.....	77
Louise M.....	132	Rhoda.....	49	Meribah.....	77
Washburn, Angarine.....	172	Samuel.....	139	Orissa Villa.....	77
Laton.....	172	Sarah.....	43	Oscar Uberto.....	77
Waterman, Rev. Henry.....	289	Sarah Elizabeth.....	101	Phebe.....	74
Jane.....	260	Sarah Potter.....	205	Phebe.....	138, 192
Lydia.....	93	Sherman Griswold.....	199	Samuel.....	76
Sarah.....	260	Susanna.....	29	Samuel David.....	77
Watkins, Rachel Ann.....	137	Thomas.....	43	Sarah Ann.....	74
Watson, Ann.....	49	Thomas P.....	101, 205	Silas.....	74
Rev. Elisha.....	285	Thompson.....	97	Simeon.....	180
Elisha K.....	152	Welcome.....	164	Sophia.....	76
Hannah.....	226, 227	Winfield Scott.....	139	Victor L.....	77
Jeffrey.....	227	West, Martha.....	281	William.....	74
Jeffry.....	65	Mary.....	93	Rev. William C.....	71
John.....	226	Susanna.....	290	William Clarke.....	76
John E.....	289	Susannah.....	278	Whitman, Mary.....	29
Joseph W.....	292	Westcott, Amey.....	250	Whittaker, Cornelia Sophia.....	158
Mary Jane.....	156, 239	Elizabeth.....	276	Ezra.....	158
Susannah.....	292	John.....	250, 282	Morris C.....	158
Weaver, Caleb.....	133	Oliver.....	250	Whittemore, Almira.....	118, 253
Ebenezer Sloat.....	177	Stukeley.....	29	Wicks, Thomas.....	279
Helen Emma.....	177	Tabitha.....	59	Wicks, Lurinda.....	136
Mary Lucina.....	177	Zorobabel.....	29	Widner, Mary Adelaide.....	129
Phoebe Dockery.....	153	Weston, Baron.....	211	William Harrison.....	129
Webb, Jane.....	195	Frances.....	211	Wilbur, Samuel.....	233
Webster, James.....	71	Lord.....	211, 213	Wilbur, Amey Clarke.....	184
James T.....	125	Whaley, Jeremiah W.....	287	Hannah.....	219
Sarah.....	71, 125	John P.....	287	Ira R.....	184
Weeden, Andrew Boyd.....	272	Julia F.....	287	Mary Greene.....	184
Ann.....	219	Wheeler, Anna.....	65	Samuel.....	219, 226
Caleb.....	219, 234	Rev. C. C.....	90	Susan.....	124
Dinah.....	233	Cyrus.....	65	Susan Frances.....	184
Elizabeth M.....	71	Elisha.....	123	Wilcox, Ann.....	122
Fanny.....	272	Emeline.....	123	Anna E.....	175
Francis.....	219	Jeremiah.....	65	Champlain.....	286
Hannah.....	24, 27	Mary Alta.....	207	Daniel.....	292
Hope.....	234	Susannah.....	65	Elizabeth.....	286
J.....	71	Wheelwright, Mr.....	15	Hannah.....	104, 105, 140,
James.....	219	Rev. John.....	15	Julia.....	139
Jeremiah.....	219	Whipple, Albert M.....	260	Lucy.....	104
John.....	34	Amey Ann.....	261	Mary.....	123
Margaret.....	219	Daniel P.....	260	Reuben.....	104



INDEX OF NAMES.

337

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Wilcox, Sarah	292	Wilson, George Calvin	134	Woodmansee, John, Jr	234
Stephen	31, 225	John	263	Zerviah	80
Wiley, Rev. William	272, 279, 281	Lillie Angie	134	Woodruff, Elizabeth Norton	123
Wilkins, Melissa	191	Margaret Ellen	134	William W	123
Melissa L	193	Sarah Barker	134	Woodruffe, David	213
Orsel E	193	Winslow, Mary Ann	195	Grisel	213
Wilkinson, Elizabeth	185	Nathan C	195	Woods, Benjamin F	134
William	82	Winsor, Samuel	251	Clarence	134
Willard, Evelyn A	162	Winthrop, The Family	15	Edith Lillian	134
Willet, Thomas	27	Witherill, Rev. Leander	182	Frances E	134
Willett, Mary	225	Witter, Albert	201	George Benjamin	134
Williams, Almira A	188	Anna	156	John Newton	134
Arthur	119	Eliza	201	Ralph Howard	134
Carrie	119	Martha Noyes	201	Ray	134
Cynthia	141	William	17	Sarecta Augusta	134
Elnora A	119	Wodell, Sarah	216	Woodward, Ezekiel	229
Freborn	216, 218, 222	Wood, Amey	221	Worden, Hope	229
Homer	119	Amy	217, 229	Jeremiah	81
Jennie	119	Arthur A	6	Sarah	48
Jessie	119	Betsey	74	Wright, Hannah	238
Lorenzo E	119	Daniel	114	Rev. Henry	238
Mary	216	Fanny K	240	Mary	161
Mary Ella	119	Horace	137	Samuel	238
Roger	16, 17, 18, 20, 27, 216	John	231, 278	Stephen	181
Samuel	119	John Arnold	288	Susan A	181
Rev. William	262	Judith	137	Wealthy	100
Willis, Cornelia Adele	106	Lydia	288	Wyman, Levi	100
Edward J	106	Phia Ann	114	Sally	100
John Sandford	106	William	220, 221	Yaw, Polly	161
Mary Wells	106	Woodburn, David	132	Yeomans, Emma	191
Sarah	106	Lucy Ann	132	Hannah	81
Winifred Monterey	106	Woodbury, Ann Matilda	285	Young, Asa	288
Wilmarth, Naaman	168	John E	285	Lydia	23
Wilson, Alice Jane	134	Willoughby	285	Nancy	28
Carrie Belle	134	Woodcock, Azubah	191	Nathan	28
Charles	134	Relief	191	Nicholas	23
Cora	134	Wooding, Rev. George W	278	Samuel	23
Edward Hemphill	134	Woodmansee, Abigail	51	Zane, Robert	2